

t*kFwå&edum,f
t*kFwådK&fygVdawmf
jrefrmjyef
wduedygwf

earm wó b*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'´ó/

1-yXryPÖmou

yXr okwfig;q,f

1-Amv0*f 1-b,okwf

1/ tuREfkyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolax;\ t&HjzpfaoM aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk][&[ef;wdkY}][k ac:awmfrl\
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifbk&m;}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum; avQmufxm;ukef\
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pw&m;udk a[mawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY jzpfay:orQaom aMumufvefYjcif;
ab;tm;vHk;wdkYonf olrdkufaMumifh jzpfay:ukef\
ynm&SdaMumifh rzjzpfay:ukef/ jzpfay:orQaom
rNidrfoufjcif;]Oy'´a0g} tm;vHk;wdkYonf
olrdkufaMumifh jzpfay:ukef? ynm&SdaMumifh
rzjzpfay:ukef/ jzpfay:orQaom pdwffqif;&Jjcif;]Oyo*¾}
tm;vHk;wdkYonf olrdkufaMumifh jzpfay:ukef\
ynm&SdaMumifh rzjzpfay:ukef/ &[ef;wdkY usLrdk;
usLum tdrfrSaomfvnf;aumif;? jrufrdk; jrufum
tdrfrSaomfvnf;aumif; avmifpGJvGifh xGufaom rD;onf

avvHkukefaom twGif;tjyif t*Fawvdrf;usHtyfukefaom
aphpyfaom wHcg; abmif wHcg;&Guf&Sdukefaom
vHkaom avomjyLwif;&Sdukefaom
txGwfwyftyfukefaom tdrfBuD; tdrfaumif;wdkYudkvnf;
avmifuRrf;ouJhody? &[ef;wdkY ptwlvomvQif
jzpfay:orQaom aMumufvefYjcif; ab;tm;vHk;wdkYonf
olrdkufaMumifh jzpfay:ukef\? ynm&SdaMumifh
rjzpfay:ukef/ jzpfay:orQaom rNidrfoufjcif;]Oy'´a0g}
tm;vHk;wdkYonf olrdkufaMumifh jzpfay:ukef\?
ynm&SdaMumifh rjzpfay:ukef/ jzpfay:orQaom
pdwfaqif;&Jjcif;]Oyo*¾} tm;vHk;wdkYonf
olrdkufaMumifh jzpfay:ukef\? ynm&SdaMumifh
rjzpfay:ukef/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif olrdkufonf
aMumufvefYjcif;ab;ESifh pyfvsuf &Sd\? ynm&Sdonf
aMumufvefYjcif;ab;ESifh pyfvsuf r&Sd? olrdkufonf
rNidrfoufjcif;]Oy'´a0g} ESifh pyfvsuf &Sd\?
ynm&Sdonf rNidrfoufjcif;]Oy'´a0g} ESifh pyfvsuf
r&Sd? olrdkufonf pdwfaqif;&Jjcif;]Oyo*¾} ESifh pyfvsuf
&Sd\? ynm&Sdonf pdwfaqif;&Jjcif;]Oyo*¾} ESifh
pyfvsuf r&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY ynm&SdaMumifh
aMumufvefYjcif; ab;jzpfay:jcif; r&Sd?
ynm&SdaMumifh rNidrfoufjcif;]Oy'´a0g} jzpfay:jcif;
r&Sd? ynm&SdaMumifh pdwfaqif;&Jjcif;]Oyo*¾}
jzpfay:jcif; r&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh
pomoemawmfü]]olrdkuf[k
odaMumif;w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk a&SmifMuOfí
ynm&Sd[k odaMumif;w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
aqmufwnfí usifhukeftHh}}[k usifh&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYomvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl)/

yXrokwf

2-vu©Pokwf

2/ &[ef;wdkY olrdkufonf rdrdjyKtyfaom uHvQif
rSwfaMumif;]vu©Pm}&Sd\? ynm&Sdonfvnf;
rdrdjyKtyfaom uHvQif rSwfaMumif;]vu©Pm}&Sd\?
ynmrnfonf owå0gwdkY\ tjyK trltm;avsmfpGm
xif&Sm;V &[ef;wdkkYw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhphKoludk olrdkuf[k odtyfV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;
[lrl- udk,fjzifh jyKtyfaom raumif;aom
tusifh]um,'kp½dkuf}vnf;aumif;? Elwfjzifh jyKtyfaom
raumif;aom tusifh]0pD'kp½dkuf}vnf;aumif;?
pdwfjzifh jyKtyf aom raumif;aom
tusifh]raem'kp½dkuf}vnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkY ESifh jynfhphKoludk
olrdkuf[k odtyfV

&[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhphKoludk ynm&Sd[k odtyfV
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- udk,fjzifh jyKtyfaom
aumif;aom tusifh]um,okp½dkuf}vnf;aumif;? Elwfjzifh
jyKtyf aom aumif;aom
tusifh]0pDokp½dkuf}vnf;aumif;? pdwfjzifh
jyKtyfaom aumif;aom
tusifh]raemokp½dkuf}vnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphKoludk
ynm&Sd[k odtyfV &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh
pomoemawmfü]]olrdkuf[k
odaMumif;w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk a&SmifMuOfí?
ynm&Sd[k odaMumif;w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
aqmufwnfí usifhukeftHh}}[k usifh&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYomvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwfh

3-pdED åokwf

3/ &[ef;wdkY olrdkuf\ olrdkuf[k
rSwfaMumif;]vu©Pm}? olrdkuf[k odaMumif;
trSwf]edrdfw}? olrdkuf[k xif&Sm;aMumif;
tjyKtrl]ty'gef} wdkYonf þoHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f
oHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY þavmuü olrdkufonf
raumif;aom tMuHudkvnf; MuHavh&Sd\? raumif;aom
pum;udkvnf; ajymavh&Sd\? raumif;aom trludkvnf;
jyKavh&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY olrdkufonf raumif;aom
tMuHudkvnf; tu,fí MuHavh r&Sdjim;tHh? raumif;aom
pum; udkvnf; tu,fí ajymqdkavh r&Sdjim;tHh?
raumif;aom trludkvnf; tu,fí jyKavhr&Sdjim;tHh?
xdkoludk]]polum; olrdkuf ol,kwfwnf;}}[k
ynm&SdwdkYonf tb,frSm odukef&mtHhenf;/
&[ef;wdkY tMuif haMumifh olrdkufonf raumif;aom
tMuHudkvnf; MuHavh&Sd\? raumif;aom pum;udkvnf;
ajymqdkavh&Sd\? raumif;aom trludkvnf; jyKavh&Sd\
xdkYaMumifh xdkolrdkufudk]]polum;
olrdkufol,kwfwnf;}}[k ynm&SdwdkYonf odMu&ukef\
&[ef;wdkY þw&m;oHk;rsKd; wdkYonf olrdkuf\
olrdkuf[k rSwfaMumif;]vu©Pm}? olrdkuf[k
odaMumif; trSwf]edrdfw}? olrdkuf[k xif&Sm;aMumif;
tjyKtrl]ty'gef}wdkYaywnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ynm&Sd\ ynm&Sd[k
rSwfaMumif;]vu©Pm}? ynm&Sday[k odaMumif;
trSwf]edrdfw}? ynm&Sd[k xif&Sm;aMumif;
tjyKtrl]ty'gef} wdkYonf þoHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f
oHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY þavmuü
ynm&Sdonf aumif;aom tMuHudkvnf; MuHavh&Sd\
aumif;aom pum;udkvnf; ajymqdkavh&Sd\
aumif;aom trludkvnf; jyKavh&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY
ynm&Sdonf aumif;aom tMuHudkvnf; tu,fí MuHpnfavh
r&Sdjim;tHh? aumif;aom pum;udkvnf; tu,fí

ajymqdkavh r&Sdjim;tHh? aumif;aom trludkvnf; tu,fí
jyKavh r&Sdjim;tHh? xdkoludk]]polum; ynm&Sd
olawmfaumif;wnf;}}[k ynm&SdwdkYonf tb,frSm
odukef&mtHhenf;/ &[ef;wdkY tMuifaMumifh
ynm&Sdonf aumif;aom tMuHudkvnf; MuHavh&Sd\
aumif;aom pum;udkvnf; ajymqdkavh&Sd\
aumif;aom trludkvnf; jyKavh&Sd\
ynm&Sdudk]]polum; ynm&Sd olawmfaumif;wnf;}}[k
ynm&SdwdkYonf odMu&ukef/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYonf ynm&Sd\ ynm&Sd[k
rSwfaMumif;]vu©Pm}? ynm&Sd[k odaMumif;
trSwf]edrdf}? ynm&Sd[k xif&Sm;aMumif;
tjyKtrl]ty'gef}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh/y/

wwd,okwf/

4-tpö,okwf

4/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkoludk olrdkuf[k odtyf/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;
[lrl- rdrdtjypfudk tjypftm;jzifh r½ljcif;? rdrdtjypfudk
tjypftm;jzifh ½laomfvnf;w&m; tavsmuf rukpm;?
olwpyfg;onf tjypfudk OefcHí
ajymvmygvsufw&m;tavsmuf rcH,l/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaomoludk
olrdkuf[k odtyf/

&[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
oludk ynm&Sd[k odtyf/ tb,foHk;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl-
rdrdtjypfudk tjypftm;jzifh ½l\? rdrd\ tjypfudk
tjypftm;jzifh ½líw&m; tavsmuf ukpm;\? olwpyfg;onf
tjypfudk OefcHí ajymvmaomfw&m;tavsmuf cH,l/
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
oludk ynm&Sd[k odtyf/ &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh/y/

pwkw→okwf/

5-ta,medaomokwf

5/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom oludk olrdkuf[k odtyfV tb,foHk;rsKd;
wdkYenf;[lrl- roifhavsmfaom taMumif;tm;jzifh
tar;jyóemudk jyKwwfV roifhavsmfaom
taMumif;tm;jzifh tar;jyóemudk ajzwwfV xuf0ef;usif
jynfhpHkukefaom ajyjypfukefaom taMumif;tusKd;
qufpyfukefaom yk'f Asnf;wdkYjzifh oifhavsmfaom
taMumif;tm;jzifh olwpfyg; ajzqdktyfonfudk 0rf;ajrmuf
0rf;om aumif;csD; ray;wwf/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom oludk
olrdkuf[k odtyfV

&[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
oludk ynm&Sd[k odtyfV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
oifhavsmfaom taMumif;tm;jzifh tar;jyóemudk
jyKwwfV oifhavsmfaom taMumif;tm;jzifh
tar;jyóemudk ajzwwfV xuf0ef;usif jynfhpHkukefaom
ajyjypfukefaom taMumif; tusKd; qufpyfukefaom yk'f
Asnf;wdkYjzifh oifhavsmfaom taMumif;tm;jzifh
olwpfyg; ajzqdkxm;onfudk 0rf;ajrmuf 0rf;om
aumif;csD;ay;wwfV &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkoludk ynm&Sd[k
odtyfV &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh/y/

yíörökwf/

6-tukovokwf

6/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom oludk olrdkuf[k odtyfV tb,foHk;rsKd;
wdkYenf;[lrl- tukodkvfum,uHvnf;aumif;?
tukodkvf0pDuHvnf;aumif;?
tukodkvfraemuHvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom oludk
olrdkuf[k odtyfV &[ef;wdkY
w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifhjynfhpHkaom oludk
ynm&Sd[k odtyfV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
ukodkvfum,uHvnf;aumif;? ukodkvf0pDuHvnf;aumif;?
ukodkvfraemuHvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom oludk
ynm&Sd[k odtyfV &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh/y/

q|okwf/

7-om0ZÆokwf

7/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom oludk olrdkuf[k odtyfV tb,foHk;rsKd;
wdkYenf;[lrl- tjypr&Sdaom um,uH? tjypr&Sdaom
0pDuH? tjypr&Sdaom raemuHwdkYwnf;/y/
tjypr&Sdaom um,uH? tjypr&Sdaom 0pDuH?
tjypr&Sdaom raemuHwdkYwnf;/y/

owårokwf/

8-oAsmAZÑokwf

8/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom oludk olrdkuf[k odtyfV tb,foHk;rsKd;
wdkYenf;[lrl- qif;&Jjcif;&Sdaom um,uH?
qif;&Jjcif;&Sdaom 0pDuH? qif;&Jjcif;&Sdaom

raemuHwdkYwnf;/y/ qif;&Jjcif;r&Sdaom um,uH?
qif;&Jjcif;r&Sdaom 0pDuH? qif;&Jjcif;r&Sdaom
raemuHwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom oludk
ynm&Sd[k odtyf\ &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh
pomoemawmfü]]vlrdkuf[k
odaMumif;w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk a&SmifMuOfí?
ynm&Sd[khodaMumif;w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
aqmufwnfí usifhukeftHh}}[k usifh&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYomvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-cwokwf

9/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom rvdr®maom rdkufrJaom ol,kwfonf
*kPfudk wl;NzdKzsufqD;tyfaom rdrdudk,fudk
apmifha&Smuf\? tjyph&Sdolvnf; jzpf\? ynm&SdwdkY
pGyfpGJxdkufolvnf; jzpf\? rsm;pGmaom
raumif;rludkvnf; jzpfyGg;ap\ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;
[lrl- udk,fjzifh jyKtyfaom raumif;aom tusifhvnf;aumif;?
Elwfjzifh jyKtyfaom raumif;aom tusifhvnf;aumif;?
pdwfjzifh jyKtyfaom raumif;aom
tusifhvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;
oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom rvdr®maom
rdkufrJaom ol,kwfonf *kPfudk wl;NzdKzsufqD;tyfaom
rdrd udk,fudk apmifha&Smuf\? tjyph&Sdolvnf; jzpf\?
ynm&SdwdkY pGyfpGJxdkufolvnf; jzpf\? rsm;pGmaom
raumif;rludkvnf; jzpfyGg;ap\

&[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
vdr®maom ynm&Sdaom olawmfaumif;onf *kPfudk
rwl;NzdK rzsufqD;tyfaom rdrdudk,fudk
apmifha&Smuf\? tjyph&Sdolvnf; jzpf\? ynm&SdwdkY

rpGyfpGJxdkufolvnf; jzpf\? rsm;pGmaom
aumif;rludkvnf; jzpfyGg;apV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;
[lrl- udk,fjzifh jyKtyfaom aumif;aom tusifhvnf;aumif;?
Elwfjzifh jyKtyfaom aumif;aom tusifhvnf;aumif;?
pdwfjzifh jyKtyfaom aumif;aom
tusifhvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom vdr®maom
ynm&Sdaom olawmfaumif;onf *kPfudk rwl;NzdK
rzsufqD;tyfaom rdrdudk,fudk apmifha&Smuf\?
tjypfr&Sdolvnf; jzpf\? ynm&SdwdkY rpGyfpGJxdkuf
olvnf; jzpf\? rsm;pGmaom aumif;rludkvnf; jzpfyGg;ap\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-rvokwf

10/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom olonf tnpftaMu;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
ry,fjcif;aMumifh aqmif,lí csxm;vdkufouJhodkY ptwl
i&Jü jzpf&V tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- oDvr&Sdolvnf;
jzpfV xdkolonf oDvr&Sdjicif;[laom tnpftaMu;udkvnf;
ry,ftyf/ jiLplwwfolvnf; jzpf\? xdkolonf jiLpljicif;[laom
tnpftaMu;udkvnf; ry,ftyf/ 0efwdk wwfolvnf; jzpfV
xdkolonf 0efwdkjicif;[laom tnpftaMu;udkvnf; ry,ftyf/
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
olonf tnpftaMu;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk ry,fjcif;aMumifh
aqmif,lí csxm;vdkufouJhodkY ptwl i&Jü jzpf&V

&[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
olonf tnpftaMu;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk y,fjcif;aMumifh
aqmif,lí csxm;vdkufouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfü jzpf&V
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- oDv&Sdolvnf; jzpfV
xdkolonf oDvr&Sdjicif;[laom tnpftaMu;udkvnf; y,ftyfV
rjiLplwwfolvnf; jzpf\? xdkolonf jiLpljicif;[laom

tnpftaMu;udkvnf; y,ftyfV 0efrwdk wwfolvnf; jzpfV
xdkolonf 0efwdkjcif;[laom tnpftaMu;udkvnf; y,ftyfV
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
olonf tnpftaMu;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk y,fjcif;aMumifh
aqmif,lí csxm;vdkufouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfÜ jzpf&\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

a&S;OD;pGmaom Amv0*f NyD;V

2-&xum&0*f 1-Ówokwf

11/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkí
xif&Sm;aom &[ef;onf vltrsm;\ tpD; tyGg; r&Sdjci;f;iSg
vltrsm;\ qif;&Jjcif;iSg vltrsm;\ tusKd; r&Sdjci;f;iSg
ewfvlwdkY\ tpD;tyGg; r&Sdjci;f;iSg qif;&Jjcif;iSg
usifholjzpfV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
omoemawmftm; ravsmfaom um,uHü
(olwpfyg;wdkYudk) aqmufwnfap\? omoemawmftm;
ravsmfaom 0pDuHü (olwpfyg;wdkYudk)
aqmufwnfap\? omoemawmftm; ravsmfaom
raemuHw&m;wdkYü (olwpfyg; wdkYudk)
aqmufwnfapV &[ef;wdkY pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkí xif&Sm;aom &[ef;onf vltrsm;\
tpD;tyGg;r&Sdjci;f;iSg vltrsm;\ qif;&Jjcif;iSg vltrsm;\
tusKd;r&Sdjci;f;iSg ewfvlwdkY\ tpD;tyGg; r&Sdjci;f;iSg
qif;&Jjcif;iSg usifholjzpfV

&[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkí
xif&Sm;aom &[ef;onf vltrsm;\ tpD;tyGg; &Sdjci;f;iSg
vltrsm;\ csrf;omjcif;iSg vltrsm;\ tusKd;&Sdjci;f;iSg
ewfvlwdkY\ tpD;tyGg;&Sdjci;f;iSg csrf;omjcif;iSg
usifholjzpfV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
omoemawmftm;avsmfaom um,uHü

(olwpfyg;wdkYudk) aqmufwnfap\? omoemawmftm;
avsmfaom 0pDuHü (olwpfyg;wdkYudk) aqmufwnfap\
omoemawmftm; avsmfaom raemuHw&m;wdkYü
(olwpfyg;wdkYudk) aqmuf wnfapV &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkí xif&Sm;aom
&[ef;onf vltrsm;\ tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;iSg vltrsm;\
csrf;omjcif;iSg vltrsm;\ tusKd;&Sdjcif;iSg ewfvlwdkY\
tpD;tyGg; &Sdjcif;iSg csrf;omjcif;iSg usifholjzpf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-om&PD,okwf

12/ &[ef;wdkY OD;xdyfü tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom
a&ajroEIF; jynfh&Sifrif;onf pt&yf oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
touxufqHk; atmufarhtyfuKEfV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkenf;
[lrl- &[ef;wdkY OD;xdyfü tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom
a&ajroEIF; jynfh&Sifrif;onf tMuif t&yfü zGm;jrifV
&[ef;wdkY pzGm;jrif&mt&yfonf OD;xdyfü
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom a&ajroEIF; jynfh&Sifrif;\ touf
xufqHk; atmufarhtyfaom yXrt&yfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; OD;xdyfü
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom a&ajroEIF; jynfh&Sifrif;onf
tMuif t&yf0,f OD;xdyfü tbdodufoGef;tyfV &[ef;wdkY
ptbdoduf oGef;avmif;&mt&yfonf OD;xdyfü
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom a&ajroEIF; jynfh&Sifrif;\
touxufqHk; atmufarhtyfaom 'kwd,t&yfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; OD;xdyfü
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom a&ajroEIF; jynfh&Sifrif;onf
tMuif t&yfü ppfatmifaomaMumifh atmifNyD;aom
ppf&Sdonfjzpfí xdk ppfajrt&yfudk tkyfcsKyfí aeV
&[ef;wdkY xdk ppfatmifjrir&m t&yfonf OD;xdyfü

tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom a&ajroEIF; jynfh&SifrIF;\
touxufqHk; atmufarhtyfaom wwd,t&yfwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY OD;xdyfÜ tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom
a&ajroEIF;jynfh&SifrIF;onf pt&yfoHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
touxufqHk; atmufarhtyfuKEf\

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif &[ef;onf
pt&yfoHk;rsKd;wdkYudk touxfufqHk; atmufarh
tyfuKEf\ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY
&[ef;onf tMuif t&yfÜ qHrkWfqdwfudk y,fí
zef&nfqdk;aom t0wfwdkYudk 0wf½HkNyD;vQif
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf &[ef; jyKV/
&[ef;wdkY p&[ef;jyK&m t&yfonf &[ef;\ touxfufqHk;
atmufarhtyfaom yXr t&yfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf tMuif
t&yfÜ]]pw&m;um; qif;&J}}[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif;
od\?]]pw&m;um; qif;&JjzpfaMumif;}}[k[kwfrSefaom
twdkif; od\?]]pw&m;um; qif;&JcsKyf&m}}
[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif; od\?]]pw&m;um;
qif;&JcsKyf&modkY a&mufaMumif;tusifh}}
[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif; od\? &[ef;wdkY
popöMav;yg;udk[kwfrSefaom twdkif; od&mt&yfonf
&[ef;\ touxfufqHk; atmufarhtyfaom 'kwd,t&yfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf tMuif t&yfÜ
tmoa0gwdkY\ uKEfcef;jcif;aMumifh tmoa0g
r&Sdaom? pdwf\ udavomrS vGwfajrmufaom
t&[wåzdkvform"dESifh udavomrS vGwfajrmufaom
t&[wåzdkvfynmudk rsufarSmufb0üyif
udk,fwdkifxl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmuf jyKvsuf a&mufí
ae\ &[ef;wdkY pt&[wåzdkvfodkY a&muf&mt&yfonf
&[ef;\ touxfuf qHk; atmufarhtyfaom wwd,t&yfwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY pt&yfoHk;rsKd;wdkYudk &[ef;onf touf
xufqHk; atmufarhtyfuKEf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-tmoHookwf

13/ &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}dKvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm;&SdukefV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
awmifhwjcif;r&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfvnf;aumif;?
awmifhwjcif;&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfvnf;aumif;?
awmifhwjcif;uif;NyD;aom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
awmifhwjcif;r&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
'Gef;p@m;rsKd;üaomfvnf;aumif;? ESD;
orm;rsKd;üaomfvnf;aumif;?
rkqdk;rsKd;üaomfvnf;aumif;?
om;a&e,form;rsKd;üaomfvnf;aumif;?
yef;rldufoGefrsKd;üaomfvnf;aumif; tpm;tpm
&Sm;yg;aom qif;&JNidKjiifojzifh toufarG;&aom
qif;&JNidKjiifojzifh t0wftpm;udk &tyfaom
p,kwfedrfhaom olqif;&JtrsKd;ü jzpf&V xdkolonf
tqif;rvS? Munfh^{1/2}lí raumif;? ykuG\? tema&m*g rsm;\?
uef;rlvnf; uef;\? aumufrlvnf; aumuf\? ajccGifrlvnf;
cGif\? udk,fatmufyddkkif;aorlvnf; ao\? xrif; tazsmf
t0wf ,mOf yef; eHYom eHYomaysmif; tdyf&m ae&m
qDrD;udkrlnf; r&&Sd/ xdkolonf prnfaom rif;udk
rif;rsKd;wdkkYu rif;tbdodufoGef;jcif;jzifh
tbdodufoGef;tyfowwf}}[k Mum;V xdkol tm;]]tb,ftcgü
ighudkvnf; rif;rsKd;wdkYu rif;tbdodufoGef;jcif;jzifh
oGef;ukeftHhenf;}}[k podkYaom tMuHonf rjzpf/
&[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk awmifhwjcif;r&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY awmifhwjcif;&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü OD;xdyfü
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom a&ajroeif; jynfh&Sifrif;\
om;BuD;onf tbdodufoGef;xdkuf\? tbdodufum;

roGef;&ao;? t&G,fodkY a&mufNyD;jzpfV/ xdk
rif;om;onf]]prnfaomrif;udk rif;rsKd;wdkYu
tbdodufoGef;jcif;jzifh tbdoduf oGef;tyfowwf}}[k
Mum;V podkYMum;ojzifh xdk rif;om;tm;]]tb,ftcgü
ighudkvnf; rif;rsKd;wdkYu rif;tbdodufoGef;jcif;jzifh
oGef;ukeftHhhenf;}}[k podkYaom tMuHonf jzpfV/
&[ef;wdkY pyk³/₄Kdvfudk awmifhwjcf;&Sdaom
yk³/₄Kdvf[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY awmifhwjcf;uif;NyD;aom yk³/₄dKvf[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü rif;onf OD;xdyfü
tbdodufoGef;NyD;jzpfí a&ajroeif; jynfh&Sifrif; jzpf\?
xdk rif;onf]]prnfaom rif;udk rif;rsKd;wdkYu
rif;tbdodufoGef;jcif;jzifh tbdodufoGef;tyfowwf}}[k
Mum;V xdk rif;tm;]]tb,ftcgü ighudkvnf;
rif;rsKd;wdkYu rif;tbdodufoGef;jcif;jzifh tbdoduf
oGef;ukeftHhhenf;}}[k podkYaom tMuHonf rjzpf/
xdkodkYrjzpfjcf;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY xdk
rif;tm; tbdodufroGef;rD a&S;tcgu tbdodufoGef;jcif;ü
jzpf aom awmifhwjcf;onf
Nidrf;avNyD;aomaMumifhwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pyk³/₄dKvfudk awmifhwjcf; uif;NyD;aom yk³/₄dKvf[k
qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY pyk³/₄KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm;&Sd ukefV

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif yk³/₄KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
&[ef;wdkYü xif&Sm;&SdukefV/ tb,f oHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;
[lrl- awmifhwjcf;r&Sdaom yk³/₄dKvfvnf;aumif;?
awmifhwjcf;&Sdaom yk³/₄dKvfvnf;aumif;?
awmifhwjcf;uif;NyD;aom
yk³/₄dKvfvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
awmifhwjcf;r&Sdaom yk³/₄dKvf[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk³/₄dKvfonf
oDvr&Sd? ,kwfrmaom oabm&Sd\? rpifMu,faom
tusifh&Sd\? ,HkrSm;zG,faom tusifh&Sd\? zHk;vTrf;tyf
aom trl&Sd\? &[ef;r[kwfb]vsuf &[ef;[k 0efcH\?

jrwfaom tusifh&Sdolr[kwfb] jrwfaom tusifh&Sdol[k
0efcH\? twGif;oabmykyf\? jzpfay:aom &m* ponfjzifh
pGwfpdk\? jzpfay:aom &m*paom trlduf&SdV
xdkyk*³/₄dKvfonf]]prnfaom &[ef;onf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;jcif;aMumifh
tmoa0guif;aom? udavomrS vGwfajrmufaom
t&[wåzdkvfpdwfESifh udavomrS vGwfajrmufaom
t&[wåzdkvfynmudk rsufarSmufb0üyif
udk,fwdkifxl;aomÓPfjzifh rsufarSmuf jyKvsuf a&mufí
ae\}}[k Mum;V podkY Mum;aomfvnf;]]tb,ftcgü
igonfvnf; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;jcif;aMumifh
tmoa0guif;aom? udavomrS vGwfajrmufaom
t&[wåzdkvfpdwfESifh udavomrS vGwfajrmufaom
t&[wåzdkvfynmudk rsufarSmufb0üyif
udk,fwdkifxl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae&ygtHhenf;}}[k xdk&[ef;tm; podkY aom tMuHonf
rjzpf/ &[ef;wdkY pyk*³/₄Kdvfudk awmifhwjcf;r&Sdaom
yk*³/₄dKvf[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY awmifhwjcf;&Sdaom yk*³/₄dKvf[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
oDv&Sd\? aumif;aom oabm&SdV
xdk&[ef;onf]]prnfaom &[ef;onf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefcef;jcif;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom? udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaom t&[wåzdkvfpdwfESifh udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaom t&[wåzdkvfynmudk ,ckb0üyif
udk,fwdkif xl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae\}}[k Mum;V podkY Mum;ojzifh]]tb,f tcgü igonfvnf;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;jcif;aMumifh
tmoa0guif;aom? udavomrS vGwfajrmufaom
t&[wåzdkvfpdwfESifh udavomrS vGwfajrmufaom
t&[wåzdkvfynmudk ,ck b0üyif
udk,fwdkifxl;aomÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae&ygtHhenf;}}[k xdk&[ef;tm; podkYaom tMuHonf

jzpfV/ &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk awmifhwjCIF;&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvf[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY awmifhwjCIF;uif;NyD;aom yk^{*3/4}dKvf[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY þomoem awmfü &[ef;onf
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[EÅm jzpfV xdk
&[EÅmonf]]þrnfaom &[ef;onf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefcef;jCIF;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom? udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaom t&[wåzdkvfpdwfESifh udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaom t&[wåzdkvfynmudk ,ckb0üyif
udk,fwdkifhxl;aomÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae\}}[k Mum;V þodkY Mum;aomfvnf;]]igonfvnf;
tb,ftcgü tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefcef;jCIF;aMumifh/y/
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&ygtHhenf;}}[k xdk
&[EÅmtm; þodkYaom tMuHonf rjzpf/
xdkodkYrjzpfjCIF;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY xdk
&[EÅmtm; udavomrS rvGwfao;rD a&S;tcgu udavomrS
vGwfjCIF;ü jzpfaoM awmifhwjCIF;onf
Nidrf;avNyD;aomaMumifhwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk awmifhwjCIF;uif;NyD;aom yk^{*3/4}dKvf[k
qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}dKvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
&[ef;wdkYü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl)/

wwd,okwf/

4-puú0wådokwf

14/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;&Sdíw&m;rif;jzpfaoM
pMu0aw;rif;aomfrSvnf; (trSD) rif;udk r&cJhvQif
pMum&wemudk rvnfapEdkif[k (rdefYawmfrl)/ þodkY
rdefYawmfrlaomf &[ef;wpfyg;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m;w&m;&Sdíw&m;rif;jz
pfaoM pMu0aw;rif;\ trSDrif;[lonf tb,fygenf;}}[k
avQmufV]]&[ef; trSDrif;[lonfw&m;wnf;}}[k
jrwpGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfrlV &[ef;

þavmuüw&m;&Sdíw&m;rif;jzpfaom
pMu0aw;rif;onfw&m;udkomvQif rSDvsufw&m;udk
t½dktaojyKvsufw&m;udk tav;tjrwfjyKvsufw&m;udk
wkyf0yfvufw&m;udk atmifvHozG,f
a&SUaqmifjyKvsufw&m;udk wHcGefozG,f
ajr§mufcsDvsufw&m;udk tBuD;trSL;jyKvsuf
eef;wGif;ol eef;wGif;om; (rdzk&m; om;awmf
orD;awmf) taygif;üw&m;ESifh avsmfaom
apmifha&Smufrl umuG,frl vHkNcHKrludk pD&ifV

&[ef; aemufwpfrsKd;um; w&m;&Sdí
w&m;rif;jzpfaom pMu0aw;rif;onf w&m;udk omvQif
trSDjyKvsufw&m;udk t½dktaojyKvsuf w&m;udk
tav;tjrwfjyKvsuf w&m;udk wkyf0yfvuf w&m;udk
atmifvHozG,f a&SUaqmifjyKvsufw&m;udk
wHcGefozG,f ajr§mufcsDvsuf w&m;udk
tBuD;trSL;jyKvsuf t&Hrif;wdkYüvnf;aumif;?
ppfonfAdkvfyg taygif;üvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;ESifh
trsKd;om;wdkYüvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;
Zeyk'fom;wdkYüvnf;aumif;?

orPjAm[®PwdkYüvnf;aumif;? om;iSufwdkYüvnf;aumif;
w&m;tm;avsmfaom apmifha&Smufrl umuG,frl
vHkNcHKrludk pD&ifV &[ef;w&m;&Sdí
w&m;rif;jzpfaom xdk pMu0aw;rif;onf w&m;udkomvQif
trSDjyKvsufw&m;udk t½dktaojyKvsufw&m;udk
tav;tjrwfjyKvsufw&m;udk wkyf0yfvufw&m;udk
atmifvHozG,f a&SUaqmifjyKvsufw&m;udk
wHcGefozG,f ajr§mufcsDvsufw&m;udk tBuD;trSL;
jyKvsuf eef;wGif;ol eef;wGif;om; (rdzk&m; om;awmf
orD;awmf) taygif;wdkYü w&m;tm;avsmfaom
apmifha&Smufrl umuG,frl vHkNcHKrludk
pD&ifNyD;vQif t&Hrif;wdkYüvnf;aumif;?
Adkvfygtaygif;üvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;ESifh
trsKd;om;wdkYüvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;
Zeyk'fom;wdkYüvnf;aumif;? orP

jAm[®PwdkYüvnf;aumif;? om;iSufwdkYüvnf;aumif;
w&m;ESifh avsmfaom apmifha&Smufrl umuG,frl
vHkNcHKrludk pD&ifNyD;vQif w&m;ojzifhom
pMum&wemudk vnfapV xdk pMum&wemudk
vlom;jzpfaom &efol owå0g wpfpHkwpfa,mufonf
rzsufqD; rwm;jrpfEdkif/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlmvQif ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkifrSefpGmodawmfraom
w&m;apmifhonfhw&m;rif;jzpfawmfraom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onfw&m; udkomvQif rSDvsufw&m;udk
t¹/₂dktaojyKvsufw&m;udk tav;tjrwfjyKvsufw&m;udk
wkyf0yf vsufw&m;udk atmifvHozG,f
a&SUaqmifjyKvsufw&m;udk wHcGefozG,f
ajr§mufcsDvsufw&m;udkhtBuD;trSL;jyKvsuf podkY
oabm&Sdaom um,uHrludk rSD0Jtyf\? podkY
oabm&Sdaom um, uHrludk rrSD0Jtyf}}[k
um,uHrlüw&m;ESifhavsmfaom apmifha&Smufrl
umuG,frl vHkNcHKrludk pD&ifV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfraom w&m;apmifhaom
w&m;rif;jzpfawmfraom jrwpfGmbk&m;onfw&m;
udkomvQif rSDvsufw&m;udk
t¹/₂dktaojyKvsufw&m;udk tav;tjrwfjyKvsufw&m;udk
wkyf0yf vsufw&m;udk atmifvHozG,f
a&SUaqmifjyKvsufw&m;udk wHcGefozG,f
ajr§mufcsDvsufw&m;udk tBuD;trSL;jyKvsuf]]podkY
oabm&Sdaom 0pDuHrludk rSD0Jtyf\? podkY
oabm&Sdaom 0pDuHrludk rrSD0Jtyf}}[k
0pDuHrlüw&m;ESifh avsmfaom apmifha&Smufrl
umuG,frl vHkNcHKrludk
pD&ifV/y/]]podkYoabm&Sdaom raemuHrludk
rSD0Jtyf\? podkYoabm&Sdaom raemuHrludk

rrSD0Jtyf}}[k raemuHrlüw&m;ESifhavsmfaom
apmifha&Smufrl umuG,frl vHkNcHKrludk pD&if\

&[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom w&m;apmifhaom

w&m;rif;jzpfawmfrlaom

jrwpGmbk&m;onfw&m;udkomvQif rSDvsufw&m;udk
t½dktaojyKvsufw&m;udk wkyf0yfvufw&m;udk

atmifvHozG,f a&SUAqmif jyKvsufw&m;udk
wHcGefozG,f ajr\$mufcsDvsufw&m;udk

tBuD;trSL;jyKvsuf um,uHrlüw&m;ESifh avsmfaom
apmifha&Smufrl umuG,frl vHkNcHKrludk

pD&ifNyD;vQif 0pDuHrlüw&m;ESifhavsmfaom
apmifha&Smufrl umuG,frl vHkNcHKrludk

pD&ifNyD;vQif raemuHrlüw&m;ESifhavsmfaom
apmifha&Smufrl umuG,frl vHkNcHKrludk

pD&ifNyD;vQifw&m;ojzifhom twkr&Sdaom "r®pufudk
vnfapawmfrl\? xdk "r®pufudk orPjzpfap

jAm[®Pjzpfap ewfjzpfap rm&fewfjzpfap jA[®mjzpfap
avmuü rnfolwpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ rzsufqD;

rwm;jrpfEdkif[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-oapweokwf

15/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf Am&mPoDjynf
£odywernfaom rd*'g0kefawmü (oDwif;oHk;)

aeawmfrl\ xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY}}[k ac:awmfrl\

xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifbk&m;}}[k

jrwpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum; avQmufxm;ukef\

jrwpGmbk&m;onf pw&m;udk a[mawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum; oapwernfaom
rif;onf jzpfcljhzl;NyD? xdk pOfcgcg oapwerif;onf
&xm;vkyform;udk]]tcsif; &xm;vkyform; ,aeYrS
ajcmufvvGefvQif ppfjzpfvåHU? tcsif; &xm;vkyform;
topfjzpfaoom &xm;bD;tpHkudk
jyKvkyfEdkifygtHhavm}}[k rdefYqdkV &[ef;wdkY
&xm;vkyform;onf]]t&Sifrif;jrwf jyKvkyfEdkifyg\}}[k
oapwerif;tm; 0efcHV &[ef;wdkY xdktcg
&xm;vkyform;onf ajcmuf&ufavsmhaom
ajcmufvwdkYjzifh &xm;bD;wpfzufudk NyD;apV
&[ef;wdkY xdktcg oapwerif;onf
&xm;tvkyform;udk]]tcsif; &xm;vkyform; ,aeYrS
ajcmuf&ufvGefvQif ppfjzpfvåHU? topfjzpfaoom
&xm;bD;tpHkudk vkyfNyD;ygNyDavm}}[k
rdefYqdkjyefV rif;jrwf pajcmuf&ufavsmhaom
ajcmufvwdkYjzifh &xm;bD;opf (wpfzuf) NyD;ygNyD[k
(avQmufwif\)/ tcsif; &xm;vkyform;
pajcmuf&ufwdkYjzifh ig\ ESpfckajrmuf (usef)
&xm;bD; (wpfzuf) udk
jyKvkyfNyD;pD;EdkifygtHhavm[k rdefYqdkjyefV
&[ef;wdkY &xm;vkyform;onf t&Sifrif;jrwf
jyKvkyfNyD;pD;Edkifyg\k avQmufwifV &[ef;wdkY
xdktcg &xm;vkyform;onf ajcmuf&ufwdkYjzifh
ESpfckajrmuf (usef) &xm;bD; (wpfzuf)
udkhjyKvkyfNyD;pD;apí &xm;bD;topf
tpHkudk ,lNyD;vQif oapwerif;xH csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
oapwerif;tm;]]rif;jrwf t&Sifrif;jrwf
p&xm;bD;opftpHkonf NyD;pD;ygNyD}}[k
avQmufwifV &xm;vkyform; oif\ tMuif &xm;bD;
(wpfzuf)onf ajcmuf&ufavsmhaom ajcmufvwdkYjzifh
NyD;pD;\? oif\ tMuif &xm;bD; (wpfzuf)onfum;
ajcmuf&ufrQ jzifh NyD;pD;\? p&xm;bD;wdkY\
xl;jcm;csufum; todkYenf;? igonfum; xdk
&xm;bD;wdkY\ wpfpHkwpf&m xl;jcm;csufudk

rawGUrjrif[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ rif;jrwf xdk &xm;
bD;wdkY\ xl;jcm;csufonf &Sdyg\? rif;jrwfonf xdk
&xm;bD;wdkY\ xl;jcm;csufudk ½lpm;awmfri
ygavmh[k (avQmufwif\)/

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg &xm;vkyform;onf
ajcmuf&ufwdkYjzifh tNyD;jyKvkyftyfaom tMuif
&xm;bD;udk wGef;vdSrfh\ xdk &xm;bD;onf
wGef;vSdrfhrl tiftm; t&Sdef&Sdoavmuf vdrfhoGm;í
ywfywfvnfNyD; ajrü vJus\ ajcmuf&ufavsmhaom
ajcmufvwdkYjzifh tNyD;jyKvkyfaom tMuif
&xm;bD;udk wGef;vdSrfhjyef\ xdk &xm;bD;onf
wGef;vSdrfhrl tiftm; t&Sdef&Sdoavmuf vdrfhoGm;í
0if½dk;ü pGyfxm;ouJhodkY &yfwnfae\

tcsif;&xm;vkyform; tMuif &xm;bD;onf
ajcmuf&ufwdkYjzifh NyD;pD;\? xdk &xm;bD;udk
wGef;vSdrfhaomf wGef;vSdrfhrltiftm; t&Sdef&SdorQ
vdrfhoGm;í ywfywfvnfNyD;vQif ajrü vJus\
tcsif;&xm;vkyform; (xdkodkYjzpfjcf;\)
taMumif;taxmuftyHhum; tb,fenf;? tMuif &xm; bD;onf
ajcmuf&ufavsmhaom ajcmufvwdkYjzifh NyD;pD;\?
xdk &xm;bD;udk wGef;vSdrfhaomf wGef;vSdrfhrl
tiftm; t&Sdef&SdorQ vdrfhoGm;í 0if½dk;ü
pGyfxm;ouJhodkY &yfwnfae\ tcsif; &xm;vkyform;
(xdkodkYjzpfjcf;\) taMumif; taxmuftyHhum; tb,fenf;[k
(ar;\)/

t&Sifrif;jrwf ajcmuf&ufwdkYjzifh
tNyD;jyKvkyftyfaom &xm; bD;\ tuGyfonf auG;aumuf\
tjypftem &Sd\? tumtaqG; jzpf\? tufYwdkYonfvnf;
aumufukef\? tjypftem &Sdukef\? tumtaqG; jzpfukef\
ykHawmif;onfvnf; aumuf\? tjypftem &Sd\? tumtaqG;
jzpf\? xdk &xm;bD;onf tuGyf\vnf; aumufaomaMumifh
tjypftem&SdaomaMumifh tumtaqG;jzpfafaomaMumifh
tufYwdkY\vnf; aumufukefaomaMumifh

tjypftem&SdukefaomaMumifh
tumtaqG;jzpfukefaomaMumifh ykHawmif;\vnf;
aumufaomaMumifh tjypftem&SdaomaMumifh
tumtaqG;jzpfomaMumifh wGef;vSdrfhonf&Sdaomf
wGef;vSdrfhrltiftm; t&Sdef&SdorQ vdrfhoGm;í
ywfywfvnfNyD;vQif ajrü vJusV t&Sifrif;jrwf
ajcmuf&ufavsmhaom ajcmufvwdkYjzifh
tNyD;jyKvkyftyfaom &xm;bD;\ tuGyfonfum; raumuf?
tjypftemr&Sd? tumtaqG;r[kwf? tuefYwdkYonfvnf;
raumuf? tjypftemr&Sdukef? tumtaqG; r[kwfukef?
ykHawmif;onfvnf; raumuf? tjypftemr&Sd? tumtaqG;
r[kwf? xdk &xm;bD;onf tuGyf\vnf;
raumufaomaMumifhç tjypftem r&SdaomaMumifhç
tumtaqG;r[kwfaomaMumifh? tuefYwdkY\vnf;
raumufukefaomaMumifhhç tjypftem
r&SdukefaomaMumifhhç
tumtaqG;r[kwfukefaomaMumifh? ykHawmif;\vnf;
raumufaomaMumifhç tjypftemr&SdaomaMumifhç
tumtaqG;r[kwfaomaMumifh wGef;vdSrfhonf&Sdaomf
wGef;vSdrfhrl tiftm; t&Sdef&SdorQ vdrfhoGm;í
Oif½dk;ü pGyfxm;ouJhodkY &yfwnfaeyg\[k (avQmuf\)/
&[ef;wdkY xdktcg xdk &xm;vkyform;onf
wpfyg;aomol jzpfavoavm[k oifwdkYtm; ptMuHonf
jzpf&mV &[ef;wdkY xdk taMumif;udk podkY rrSwftyf?
igonf xdktcgu xdk &xm; vkyform; jzpfçJhV &[ef;wdkY
igonf xdktcgu opfaumufwdkYüvnf;aumif;?
opftjypftem wdkYüvnf;aumif;? opftum
taqG;wdkYüvnf;aumif; uRrf;usifvdr®mV
&[ef;wdkY ,cktcgürlhylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odjrifawmfrlaom igonf udk,f\
aumufjcif;]um,'kp½dkuf} wdkYüvnf;aumif;? udk,f\
tjypftem]um,'kp½dkuf} wdkYüvnf;aumif;? udk,f\
tumtaqG;]um,'kp½dkuf} wdkYüvnf;aumif;

uRrf;usifvdr®m\ Elwf\aumufjCIF;]0pD'kp½dkuf}
wdkYüvnf;aumif;? Elwf\
tjypftem]0pD'kp½dkuf}wdkYüvnf;aumif;? Elwf\
tumtaqG;]0pD'kp½dkuf} wdkYüvnf;aumif;
uRrf;usifvdr®m\ pdwf\ aumufjCIF;]raem
'kp½dkuf}wdkYüvnf;aumif;? pdwf\
tjypftem]raem'kp½dkuf} wdkYüvnf;aumif;? pdwf\
tumtaqG;]raem'kp½dkuf} wdkYüvnf;aumif;
uRrf;usifvdr®m\ &[ef;wdkY &[ef;jzpfap
&[ef;rdef;rjzpfap rnfolrqdk udk,f\ aumufjCIF;udk
ry,ftyf? udk,f\ tjypftemudk ry,ftyf? udk,f\ tum
taqG;udk ry,ftyf/ Elwf\ aumufjCIF;udk ry,ftyf? Elwf\
tjypftemudk ry,ftyf? Elwf\ tumtaqG;udk ry,ftyf/ pdwf\
aumufjCIF;udk ry,ftyf? pdwf\ tjypftemudk ry,ftyf?
pdwf\ tumtaqG;udk ry,ftyf/ &[ef;wdkY podkY
ry,ftyfonf&Sdaomf ajcmuf&ufwdkYjzifh tNyD;
jyKvkyfaom xdk &xm;bD;uJhodkY xdk&[ef;a,mufsm;
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf þomoemawmfrS *kPf tm;jzifh
avQmusukef\ &[ef;wdkY &[ef;jzpfap &[ef;rdef;rjzpfap
rnfolrqdk udk,f\ aumufjCIF;udk y,ftyf\? udk,f\
tjypftemudk y,ftyf\? udk,f\ tumtaqG;udk y,ftyf\ Elwf\
aumufjCIF;udk y,ftyf\? Elwf\ tjypftemudk y,ftyf\? Elwf\
tumtaqG;udk y,ftyf\ pdwf\ aumufjCIF;udk y,ftyf\
pdwf\ tjypftemudk y,ftyf\? pdwf\ tumtaqG;udk y,ftyf\
&[ef;wdkY podkY y,ftyfonf&Sdaomf
ajcmuf&ufavsmhaom ajcmufvwdkYjzifh tNyD;
jyKvkyfaom xdk &xm;bD;uJhodkY xdk&[ef;
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf þomoemawmfü *kPf tm;jzifh
wnfaeukef\

&[ef;wdkY xdkodkY jzpfaoMaMumifh
þomoemawmfü]]udk,f\ aumufjCIF;? udk,f\ tjypf tem?
udk,f\ tumtaqG;rsm;udk y,fukeftHh/ Elwf\ aumufjCIF;?
Elwf\ tjypftem? Elwf\ tumtaqG;udk y,fukeftHh/ pdwf\
aumufjCIF;? pdwf\ tjypftem? pdwf\ tumtaqG;udk

y,fukeftHh}}[k usifh&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY podkYomvQif
oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-tyPÖuokwf

16/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rcRwfr,Gif;aom tusifhudk
usifholjzpf\? xdk&[ef;onf oifhavsmfaom
taMumif;tm;jzifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;jcif;
taMumif;udk tm;xkwftyfNyD;onf rnfV/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü
&[ef;onf £a`E´wdkYü ydwfxm;tyfaom wHcg;&Sd\?
tpm;tpmwdkYü twdkif;t&Snfudk od\? Edk;Mum;rlü
tjr],SOfV &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf £a`E´wdkYü
ydwfxm;tyfaom wHcg;&Sdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsufpdjzifh ½lyg½Hkudk
jrifaomf (a,mufsm;rdef;rpaom) oP²mefedrdwfudk
pGJ,lavh r&Sd? (vuf ajc paom t*Fg jyKH;[ef &,f[ef
paom trlt&m) trSwfvu©Pmudk pGJ,lavh r&Sd/ tu,fí
pu©Ka`E´udk rapmifhpnf;bj aevQif ,if; (pu©Ka`E´udk
rapmifhpnf;jcif;[laom) taMumif;aMumifh
rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm} ESvHk;romjcif;]a'greó}[k
qdktyfukefaom ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf
xdk rapmifhpnf;oludk tpOf vdkufí ESdyfpufukef&m\?
xdkYaMumifh xdk&[ef;onf xdk pu©Ka`E´udk
apmifhpnf;jcif;iSg usifh\? pu©Ka`E´udk
apmifha&Smuf\? pu©Ka`E´ühapmifhpnf;jcif;odkY
a&mufV em;jzifh o'´g½Hkudk Mum;aomf/
ESmacgif;jzifh *E¨m½Hkudk erf;aomf/ vQmjzifh
&om½Hkudk vsufaomf/ udk,fjzifh azm|AÁm½Hkudk
awGUxd aomf/ pdwfjzifh "r®m½Hkudk odaomf
(a,mufsm;rdef;rpaom) oP²mef edrdwfudk pGJ,lavh

r&Sd? (vuf ajc paom t*FgjyKH;[ef &,f[ef paom trlt&m)
trSwfvu©Pmudk pGJ,lavh r&Sd/ tu,fí reda`E´udk
rapmifhpnf;bJ aevQif ,if; (reda`E´udk rapmifhpnf;jcif;
[laom) taMumif;aMumifh rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑm}
ESvHk;romjCIF;]a'greó}[k
qdktyfukefaom ,kwfnHhaom
tukodkvfw&m; ,kwfwdkYonf xdk rapmifhpnf;oludk
vdkufí ESdyfpufukef&m\? xdkYaMumifh xdk&[ef;onf
xdk reda`E´udk apmifhpnf;jCIF;iSg usifh\? reda`E´udk
apmifha&Smuf\? reda`E´ü apmifhpnf;jCIF;odkY
a&mufV &[ef; wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf £a`E´wdkYü
ydwfxm;tyfaom wHcg;&SdV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf tpm;tpmü
twdkif;t&Snfudk odoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf oifhavsmfaom taMumif;tm;jzifh qifjCifí
tm[m&udk oHk;aqmif\? jrL;xl;&ef rmef,pf&ef
wefqmqif&ef ta&tqif; zGHUNzKd;wdk;yGg;&ef
(tpm;tpmudk rSD0Jonf) r[kwf? pudk,f
wnfwHh&efrQom rQw&efrQom qmavmifrGwfodyfjCIF;
qif;&Juif; aysmuf&efrQom jrwfaom tusifhudk
csD;ajr\$muF&efrQom tm[m&udk oHk;aqmif\? podkY
oHk;aqmifjCIF;jzifh a0'ema[mif;udkvnf; y,fazsmuftHh?
a0'emopfudkvnf; rjzpfaptHh? ightm; rQwjCIF;
tjypfr&SdjCIF;ESifh csrf;ompGm ae&jCIF;onf
jzpfayvdrfhrnf[k tm[m&udk oHk;aqmifV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif &[ef;onf tpm;tpmwdkYü twdkif;t&Snfudk
odV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf Edk;Mum;rlü
tjr],SOfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf
aeYtcgü pMuHoGm;jCIF; xdkifjCIF;jzifh
(ukodkvfw&m;udk) ydwfyifwm;jrpfwwf
ukefaom]eD0&P}w&m;wdkYrS pdwfudk okwfoifV
nOfhOD;,,Hü pMuHoGm;jCIF; xdkifjCIF;jzifh
(ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk) ydwfyifwm;

jrpfwfukefaom]eD0&P}w&m;wdkYrS pdwfudk
okwfoif\ oef;acgif,Hü (vufsm) ajcay:ü (vuf0J) ajcudk
pOf;i,fvGefum wifxm;í owd&Sdvsuf qifjCIF ÓPf&Sdvsuf
(rnfonfhtcsdefü) xtHh[k ESvHk;oGif;NyD;vQif
vufsmeHawmif;jzifh jrwfaom avsmif; pufjCIF;udk jyKV
rdk;aomuf,Hü apmapmxí pMuHoGm;jCIF; xdkifjCIF;jzifh
(ukodkvfw&m;udk) ydwfyif
wm;jrpfwfukefaom]eD0&P}w&m;wdkYrS pdwfudk
okwfoif\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf Edk;Mum;rlü
tjrJ,SOf\ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rcRwfr,Gif;aom tusifhudk
usifhol jzpf\? xdk&[ef;onf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefcef;jCIF; taMumif;udk tm;xkwftyfNyD;onf rnf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-twåAsmAm"okwf

17/ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
rdrdqif;&J&efvnf; jzpfukef\? olwpfyg; qif;&J&efvnf;
jzpfukef\? ESpfyg;pHk qif;&J&efvnf; jzpfukef\
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- udk,fjzifh jyKtyfaom
raumif;aom tusifh]um,'kp½dkuf}vnf;aumif;? Elwfjzifh
jyKtyfaom raumif;aom
tusifh]0pD'kp½dkuf}vnf;aumif;? pdwfjzifh jyKtyfaom
raumif;aom
tusifh]raem'kp½dkuf}vnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYonf rdrdqif;&J&efvnf;
jzpfukef\? olwpfyg; qif;&J&efvnf; jzpfukef\
ESpfyg;pHk qif;&J&efvnf; jzpfukef\
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
rdrdqif;&J&efvnf; rjzpfukef?
olwpfyg;qif;&J&efvnf;hrjzpfukef? ESpfyg;pHk

qif;&J&efvnf; rjzpfukef/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
udk,fjzifh jyKtyfaom aumif;aom
tusifh]um,okp¹/₂dkuf}vnf;aumif;? Elwfjzifh jyKtyfaom
aumif;aom tusifh]OpDokp¹/₂dkuf}vnf;aumif;?
pdwfjzifh jyKtyfaom aumif;aom
tusifh]raemokp¹/₂dkuf}vnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY pw&m; oHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
rdrdqif;&J&efvnf; rjzpfukef? olwpfyg;qif;&J&efvnf;
rjzpfukef? ESpfyg;pHk qif;&J&efvnf; rjzpfukef[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-a'0avmuokwf

18/ &[ef;wdkY omoemawmfrS wpfyg;aom
t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAdkZfwdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY
oifwdkYonf &[ef;a*gwrtxH0,f ewfjynfü
jzpfjcf;tusKd;iSg jrwfaom tusifhudk usifhoHk;
oavm}}[k podkY tu,fí ar;ukefjim;tHh/ &[ef;wdkY
oifwdkYonf podkY ar;tyfukefonf &Sdaomf
NiD;aiGUukef&monf r[kwfavm &SufEdk;ukef&monf
r[kwfavm pufqkyfukef&monf r[kwf avm[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m;[kwfygukef\k
(avQmufMuukef\)/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf
ewfüjzpfaom toufudk NiD;aiGUukefaomf
&SufEdk;ukefaomf pufqkyfukefaomf ewfüjzpfaom
tqif; ewfüjzpfaom csrf;om ewfüjzpfaom tpdK;&jcif;udk
NiD;aiGUukefaomf &SufEdk;ukefaomf
pufqkyfukefaomf &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf
a&S;OD;uyifvQif um,'kp¹/₂dkufrS NiD;aiGU&m\?
&SufEdk;&m\? pufqkyf&m\ 0pD'kp¹/₂dkufrS/
raem'kp¹/₂dkufrS NiD;aiGU&m\? &SufEdk;&m\?
pufqkyf&m\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-yXr ygyPduokwf

19/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom aps;onfonf r&ao;aom pnf;pdrfudk &&ef
aomfvnf;aumif;? &NyD;aom pnf;pdrfudk
wdk;yGg;ap&efaomfvnf;aumif; rxdkuf/ tb,foHk;rsKd;
wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY (pavmuü) aps;onfonf
eHeuftcgü a&mif;0,frltvkyfudk ½dk½dk aoao
rpD&if]rjyKvkyf}? aeYv,ftcgü a&mif;0,frltvkyfudk
½dk½dkaoao rpD&if]rjyKvkyf}? ncsrf;tcgü
a&mif;0,frltvkyfudk ½dk½dkaoao rpD&if]rjyKvkyf}/
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
aps;onfonf r&ao;aom pnf;pdrfudk
&&efaomfvnf;aumif; &NyD;aom pnf;pdrfudk
wdk;yGg;ap&efaomfvnf;aumif; rxdkuf/ &[ef;wdkY
ptwlmvQifw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf r&ao;aom ukodkvfw&m;udk
&&efaomfvnf;aumif; &NyD;aom ukodkvfw&m;udk
wdk;yGg;ap&efaomfvnf;aumif; rxdkuf/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf eHeuftcgü orm"d\ tm½Hkudk ½dk½dkaoao
raqmufwnf? aeYv,ftcgü orm"d\ tm½Hkudk
½dk½dkaoao raqmufwnf? ncsrf;tcgü orm"d\
tm½Hkudk ½dk½dkaoao raqmufwnf/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
r&ao;aom ukodkvfw&m;udk &&ef aomfvnf;aumif;?
&NyD;aom ukodkvfw&m;udk
wdk;yGg;ap&efaomfvnf;aumif; rxdkuf/

&[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
aps;onfonf r&ao;aom pnf;pdrfudk
&&efaomfvnf;aumif;? &NyD;aom pnf;pdrfudk

wdk;yGg;ap&efaomfvnf;aumif; xdkuf/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
aps;onfonf eHeuftcgü a&mif;0,frltvkyfudk
½dk½dkaoao pD&if]jyKvkyf\}? aeYv,ftcgü
a&mif;0,frltvkyfudk ½dk½dkaoao pD&if]jyKvkyf\}?
ncsrf;tcgüha&mif;0,frltvkyfudk ½dk½dkaoao
pD&if]jyKvkyf\}/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom aps;onfonf r&ao;aom pnf;pdrfudk
&&efaomfvnf;aumif;? &NyD;aom pnf;pdrfudk
wdk;yGg;ap&ef aomfvnf;aumif; xdkuf/ &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQifw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf r&ao;aom ukodkvfw&m;udk
&&efaomfvnf;aumif;? &NyD;aom ukodkvfw&m;udk
wdk;yGg;ap &efaomfvnf;aumif; xdkuf/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf eHeuftcgü orm"d\ tm½Hkudk ½dk½dkaoao
aqmufwnf\? aeYv,ftcgü orm"d\ tm½Hkudk
½dk½dkaoao aqmufwnf\? ncsrf;tcgü orm"d\
tm½Hkudk ½dk½dkaoao aqmufwnf\? &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
r&ao;aom ukodkvfw&m;udk &&efaomfvnf;aumif;?
&NyD;aom ukodkvfw&m;udk
wdk;yGg;ap&efaomfvnf;aumif; xdkuf/[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-'kwd, ygyPduokwf

20/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom aps;onfonf rMumrDyifvQif
pnf;pdrfwdkYü rsm;jcif; jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&muf/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
aps;onfonf rsufpdtjrif &Sd\? ÓPfESifh,SOfaom

0D&d,xl; &Sd\? trSDaumif;ESifh jynfhpHkV &[ef;wdkY
tb,fodkYvQif aps;onfonf rsufpdtjrif&Sdoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü aps;onfonf]]pukefypönf;udk
podkY0,fí podkYa&mif;aomf t&if;tESD;um; prQavmuf
jzpfvåHU? tjrwf tpGef;um; prQavmuf jzpfvåHU}}[k
podkY a&mif;ukefypönf;udk odV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
aps;onfonf rsufpdtjrif&SdV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif aps;onfonf
ÓPfESifh,SOfaom 0D&d,xl; &Sdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü aps;onfonf ukefypönf;udk
0,fjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? a&mif;jCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;
uRrf;usifV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif aps;onfonf xl;aom
ÓPfESifh,SOfaom 0D&d,xl;&SdV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif aps;onfonf trSDaumif;ESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü aps;onfudk
<u,f0ukef rsm;aomOpöm&Sdukef
rsm;aomtoHk;taqmif&Sdukefaom ol<u,f
wdkYonfvnf;aumif;?

ol<u,fom;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;]]paps;onfum;
rsufpdtjrifvnf; &Sd\? ÓPfESifh,SOfaom 0D&d,xl;vnf;
&Sd\? om;orD;wdkYudk vkyfauR;jCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;?
igwdkYtm; &Hcg&Hcg twdk;ay;qyfjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;
pGrf;Edkif\}}[k odukefV xdkol<u,f ol<u,fom;wdkYonf
xdk aps;onfudk]]tcsif;aps;onf ig\txHrS
pukefpnfypönf;wdkYudk ,lí om;r,m;udkvnf;
vkyfauR;avmh? igwdkYtm;vnf; &Hcg&Hcg
twdk;ay;qyfygavmh}}[k ukefpnfypönf;jzifh zdwfMum;
ukefV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif aps;onfonf
trSDaumif;ESifh jynfhpHkV &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;rsKd;
wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom aps;onfonf rMumrDyifvQif
pnf;pdrfwdkY\ rsm;jCIF;jyefYajymjCIF;odkY a&mufV

&[ef;wdkY ptwlmvQifw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rMumrDyifvQif

ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü rsm;jrwfjCIF; jyefYajymjCIF;odkY
a&mufV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY
þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf (ynm) rsufpd tjrif&Sd\?
ÓPfESifh,SOfaom OD&d,xl;&Sd\? trSDaumif;ESifh
jynfhphkV &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf (ynm)
rsufpd tjrif&Sdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf]]þum; qif;&Jwnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif;
od\?]]þum; qif;&JjzpfaMumif;wnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaom
twdkif; od\?]]þum; qif;&JcsKyf&m]edAÁmef}wnf;}}
[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif; od\?]]þum;
qif;&JcsKyf&m]edAÁmef} odkYha&mufaMumif;
tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif; odV &[ef;wdkY
þodkYvQif &[ef;onf (ynm) rsufpd tjrif&SdV &[ef;wdkY
tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf ÓPfESifh ,SOfaom
OD&d,xl;&Sdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y,fjCIF;
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk jzpfapjCIF;iSg xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdonf jzpfí ae\? tm;tpGrf;ESifh jynfhphk\?
jrJjrHaom vkHYv &Sd\? ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü
wm0efudk ypfcsrxm;/ &[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif &[ef;onf
ÓPfESifh,SOf aom OD&d,xl;&SdV &[ef;wdkY
tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf trSDaumif;ESifh jynfhphkoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü tMum;tjrifrsM;ukef
ygVdawmfudk Elwfwufaqmifukef okwåefudk
aqmifukef 0denf;udk aqmifukef ygwdarmufudk
aqmifukefaom &[ef;wdkYodkY &Hzef &Hcg
csOf;uyfí]]toQifbk&m; þygVdum; tb,fodkYygenf;?
þygVd\ teufum; tb,fodkYygenf;}}[k ar; jref;\? pdppf\?
xdk (A[kokw&SdMuaom) toQifwdkYonf xdk&[ef;tm;
rzGifhtyfao;onfudkvnf; zGifhjyukef\?
ray:vGifao;onfwdkYudkvnf; ay:vGifapukef\?
rsm;jym;ukefaom ,HkrSm;jCIF;\
taMumif;w&m;wdkYü ,HkrSm;rludk y,fazsmufukefV
&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif &[ef;onf trSDaumif; ESifh

jynfhphKkV &[ef;wdkY pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhphHkaom &[ef;onf rMumrDyifvQif
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü rsm;jrwfjcif; jyefYajymjcif;odkY
a&muf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

ESpfckajrmuf &xum&0*f NyD;V

yXrtcef; NyD;V

3-yk^{3/4}v0*f 1-ord''okwf

21/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xdktcg toQif ord''rax&fESifh
toQifr[maum|durax&fwdkYonf
toQifom&dykMwmxHodkY csnf;uyfMuukefNyD;í
toQifom&dykMwmESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfquf
ajymqdkukef\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk
ajymqdkNyD;qHk;apí wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom
toQiford''udk toQifom&dykMwmonf]]ighoQiford''
yk^{3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&SdukefV
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- emrum,jzifh &Spfyg;aom
psmefodkY a&mufNyD;aemuf edAÁmefudk
rsufarSmufjyKol]um,ou©d} yk^{3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;?
aomwmywådzdkvfrSpí txufr*fodkY a&mufol]'d|
dyÜwå} yk^{3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;? o''gw&m;jzifh
udavomrS vGwfol]o''g0drkwå}
yk^{3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQif pyk^{3/4}Kdvf
oHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&SdukefV ighoQif
pyk^{3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fyk^{3/4}Kdvfudk
ESpfvdkzG,f taumif;qHk;yk^{3/4}Kdvf tvGefjrwfaom
yk^{3/4}Kdvf}}[k oif ESpfoufygoenf;[k rdefYqdkV

ighoQifom&dykMwm pyk³/₄KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
emrum,jzifh &Spfyg;aom psmefodkY
a&mufNyD;aemuf edAÁmefudk
rsufarSmufjyKol]um,ou©d} yk³/₄Kdvfvnf;aumif;?
aomwmywådzdkvfrSpí txufr*fodkY a&mufol}'d|
dyÜwå} yk³/₄Kdvfvnf;aumif;? o''gw&m;jzifh
udavomrS vGwfol]o''g0drkwå}
yk³/₄Kdvfvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQif pyk³/₄Kdvf
oHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\? ighoQif
pyk³/₄KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif o''gw&m;jzifh udavom
rS vGwfol]o''g0drkwå} yk³/₄Kdvf udk
ESpfvdkzG,ftaumif;qHk;yk³/₄Kdvf tvGefjrwfaom
yk³/₄Kdvf[k tuREkfyf ESpfouf\ xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf
tb,faMumifhenf;? ighoQif pyk³/₄Kdvftm; o''da`E
`vGefujaomaMumifhwnf;[k (qdk\)/

xdktcg toQifom&dykMwmonf toQifr[maum|
dutm;]]ighoQifaum|du yk³/₄KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
emrum,jzifh &Spfyg;aom psmefodkY
a&mufNyD;aemuf edAÁmefudk
rsufarSmufjyKol]um,ou©d} yk³/₄Kdvfvnf;aumif;?
aomwmywådzdkvfrS pí txufr*fodkY a&mufol]'d|
dyÜwå} yk³/₄Kdvfvnf;aumif;? o''gw&m;jzifh
udavomrS vGwfol]o''g0drkwå}
yk³/₄Kdvfvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQif
pyk³/₄KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;
&Sdukef\ pyk³/₄KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif
tb,fyk³/₄Kdvfudk ESpfvdkzG,ftaumif;qHk;yk³/₄Kdvf
tvGefjrwfaom yk³/₄Kdvf}}[k oif ESpfoufygoenf;[k
rdefYqdk\

ighoQifom&dykMwm pyk³/₄KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm; &Sdukef\ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
emrum,jzifh &Spfyg;aom psmefodkY

a&mufNyD;aemuf edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKol]um,
ou©d} yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;? aomwmywådzdkvfrS pí
txufr*fodkY a&mufol]'d|dyÜwå}
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;? o'`gw&m;jzifh udavomrS vGwfol
]o'`g0drkwå} yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQif
pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\? ighoQif
pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif tMuif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
emrum,jzifh &Spfyg;aom psmefodkY
a&mufNyD;aemuf edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKV/
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk ESpfvdkzG,ftaumif;qHk;yk^{*3/4}Kdvf
tvGefjrwfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k tuREkfyf ESpfoufV/
xdkodkYjzpfjcif;onf tb,faMumifhenf;? ighoQif
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; orm"da`E´vGefuJaomaMumifhwnf;[k
(qdk\)/

xdktcg toQifr[maum|duonf
toQifom&dykMwmtm;]]ighoQifom&dykMwm
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvf oHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&SdukefV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
emrum,jzifh &Spfyg;aom psmefodkY
a&mufNyD;aemuf edAÁmefudk
rsufarSmufjyKol]um,ou©d} yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;?
aomwm ywådzdkvfrS pí txufr*fodkY a&mufol]'d|
dyÜwå} yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;? o'`gw&m;jzifh
udavomrS
vGwfol]o'`g0drkwå} yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQif pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;
&Sdukef\? ighoQif pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif
tb,fyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk ESpfvdkzG,ftaumif;qHk;yk^{*3/4}Kdvf
tvGefjrwfaomyk^{*3/4}Kdvf}}[k oif ESpfoufygoenf;[k
rdefYqdkV

ighoQifaum|du pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm; &SdukefV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
emrum,jzifh &Spfyg;aom psmefodkY

a&mufNyD;aemuf edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKol]um,
ou©d} yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;? aomwmywådzdkvfrS pí
txufr*fodkY a&mufol]'d|dyÜwå}
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;? o'`gw&m;jzifh udavomrS vGwfol
]o'`g0drkwå} yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQif
pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\? ighoQif
pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif tMuif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
aomwmywådzdkvfrS pí txufr*fodkY a&muf/
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk ESpfvdkzG,ftaumif;qHk;yk^{*3/4}Kdvf
tvGef jrwwfaomyk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k tuREkfyf ESpfouf/
xdkodkYjzpfjcif;onf tb,faMumifhenf;? ighoQif
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvf tm; ynda`E´vGefuJaomaMumifhwnf;[k
(qdk\)/

xdktcg toQifom&dykMwmrax&fonf
toQiford'`tm;vnf;aumif;? toQifr[maum|
dutm;vnf;aumif;]]ighoQifwdkY igwdkYtm;vHk;onf
rdrd\ ÓPftjriftm;avsmfpGm ajymqdktyf\ ighoQif wdkY
vmç oGm;MuukefpdkY? jrwwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí jrwwfpGmbk&m;tm; xdk taMumif;udk avQmuf
xm;ukeftHh? jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf igwdkYtm;
rdefYMum;awmfrlvdrfhrnf? xdk rdefYawmfrlaom
twdkif; xdk taMumif;udk rSwfom;ukeftHh}}[k
qdkV]]ighoQif aumif;ygNyD}}[k
toQiford'`onfvnf;aumif;? toQifr[maum|
duonfvnf;aumif; toQifom&dykMwmtm;
jyefMum;avQmufxm;ukef\ xdktcg toQif
om&dykMwmonfvnf;aumif;? toQif ord'`onfvnf;aumif;?
toQif r[maum|duonfhvnf;aumif;
jrwwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfukefNyD;í
jrwwfpGmbk&m;udk ½dkaopGm &Sdcdk;vsuf
wpfckaomae&mü xdkifNyD;vQif
toQifom&dykMwmonf toQiford'`ESifhvnf;aumif;?
toQifr[maum|du ESifhvnf;aumif; twl

ajymqdkaqG;aEG;cJhaom pum;tm;vHk;udk
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; avQmufV

om&dykMwm

pt&mü]]pyk³/₄KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif
pyk³/₄Kdvfum; ESpfvdkzG,ftaumif;qHk;yk³/₄Kdvf
tvGefjrwfaom yk³/₄Kdvfnf;}}[k {uefwduspGm
ajymqdk&ef rvG,ful/ (tb,fhaMumifhenf;[lrl)
om&dykMwm tMuif yk³/₄Kdvfonf o'`gw&m;jzifh
udavomrS vGwf\? xdk yk³/₄Kdvfonf t&[wåzdkvf
tvdkYiSg usifhNyD;jzpf\? tMuif yk³/₄Kdvfonf
emrum,jzifh &Spfyg;aom psmefodkY
a&mufNyD;aemuf edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyK\? xdk
yk³/₄Kdvfonf ou'g*grfaomfvnf;aumif;?
tem*grfaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfV tMuif yk³/₄Kdvfonf
aomwmywådzdkvfrSpí txufr*fodkY a&muf\? xdk
yk³/₄Kdvfonfvnf; ou'g*grfaomfvnf;aumif;?
tem*grfaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfV xdkodkYaom
taMumif;onf &SdV

om&dykMwm

pt&mü]]pyk³/₄KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif
pyk³/₄Kdvfum; ESpfvdkzG,ftaumif;qHk;yk³/₄Kdvf
tvGefjrwfaomyk³/₄Kdvfnf;}}[k {uefwduspGm
ajzqdk&ef rvG,ful/ (tb,fhaMumifhenf;[lrl)-
om&dykMwm tMuif yk³/₄Kdvfonf emrum,jzifh
&Spfyg;aom psmefodkY a&mufNyD;aemuf
edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyK\? xdk yk³/₄Kdvfonf
t&[wåzdkvftvdkYiSg usifhNyD;jzpf\? tMuif
yk³/₄Kdvfonf o'`gw&m; jzifh udavomrS vGwf\? xdk
yk³/₄Kdvfonf ou'g*grfaomfvnf;aumif;?
tem*grfaomfvnf;aumif; jzpf\? tMuif yk³/₄Kdvfonf
aomwmywådzdkvfrS pí txufr*fodkY a&muf\? xdk
yk³/₄Kdvfonfvnf; ou'g*grfaomfvnf;aumif;?
tem*grfaomfvnf;aumif; jzpf\? xdkodkYaom
taMumif;onfvnf; &SdV

om&dykMwm
 pt&mü]]pyk³/₄KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif
 pyk³/₄Kdvfum; ESpfvdkzG,f taumif;qHk;yk³/₄Kdv
 tvGefjrwfaomyk³/₄Kdvfnf;}}[k {uefwduspGm
 ajzqdk&ef rvG,ful/ (tb,hfaMumifhenf;[lrl)-
 om&dykMwm tMuif yk³/₄Kdvfonf
 aomwmywådzdkvfrSpí txufr*fodkY a&muf\? xdk
 yk³/₄Kdvfonf t&[wåzdkvftvdkYiSg usifhNyD;jzpfV/
 tMuif yk³/₄Kdvfonf o''gw&m;jzifh udavomrS vGwf\?
 xdk yk³/₄Kdvfonf ou'g*grfaomfvnf;aumif;?
 tem*grfaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfV tMuif yk³/₄Kdvfonf
 emrum,jzifh &Spfyg;aom psmefodkY
 a&mufNyD;aemuf edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyK\? xdk
 yk³/₄Kdvfonfvnf; ou'g*grfaomfvnf;aumif;?
 tem*grfaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfV xdkodkYaom
 taMumif;onfvnf; &SdV/
 om&dykMwm]]pyk³/₄KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif
 pyk³/₄Kdvfum; ESpfvdkzG,f taumif;qHk;yk³/₄Kdv
 tvGef jrwfaom yk³/₄Kdvfnf;}}[k {uefwduspGm
 ajzqdk&ef rvG,ful[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-*dvmeokwf

22/ &[ef;wdkY polemoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
 xif&Sm;&SdukefV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
 &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olemonf
 oifhavsmfaom tpm;tpmwdkYudk &aomfvnf;aumif;?
 oifhavsmfaom tpm;tpmwdkYudk r&aomfvnf;aumif;?
 oifhavsmfaom aq;wdkYudk &aomfvnf;aumif;?
 oifhavsmfaom aq;wdkYudk r&aomfvnf;aumif;?
 oifhavsmfaom olemjyKudk &aomfvnf;aumif;?
 oifhavsmfaom olemjyKudk r&aomfvnf;aumif; xdk

a&m*ga0'emrS rxajrmuf/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom olemonf oifhavsmfaom tpm;tpmwdkYudk
&aomfvnf;aumif;? oifhavsmfaom tpm;tpmwdkYudk
r&aomfvnf;aumif;? oifhavsmfaom
aq;wdkYudkh&aomfvnf;aumif;? oifhavsmfaom
aq;wdkYudk r&aomfvnf;aumif;? oifhavsmfaom
olemjyKudk &aomfvnf;aumif;? oifhavsmfaom
olemjyKudk r&aomfvnf;aumif; xdk a&m*ga0'emrS
xajrmuf\ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olemonf
oifhavsmfaom tpm;tpmwdkYudk &rSomvQif xdk
a&m*ga0'emrS xajrmufEdkif\? oifhavsmfaom
tpm;tpmwdkYudk r&aomf xdk a&m*g a0'emrS
rxajrmufEdkif? oifhavsmfaom aq;wdkYudk &rSomvQif
xdk a&m*ga0'emrS xajrmufEdkif\? oifhavsmfaom
aq;wdkYudk r&aomf xdk a&m*ga0'emrS
rxajrmufEdkif? oifhavsmfaom olemjyKudk &rSomvQif
xdk a&m*ga0'emrS xajrmufEdkif\? oifhavsmfaom
olemjyKudk r&aomf xdk a&m*g a0'emrS
rxajrmufEdkif/

&[ef;wdkY xdkolemoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif
tMuifolemonf oifhavsmfaom tpm;tpmwdkYudk &rSom
vQif xdk a&m*ga0'emrS xajrmufEdkif\? r&aomf xdk
a&m*ga0'emrS rxajrmufEdkif? oifhavsmfaom
aq;wdkYudk &rSomvQif xdk a&m*ga0'emrS
xajrmufEdkif\? r&aomf xdk a&m*ga0'emrS rxajrmuf
Edkif? oifhavsmfaom olemjyKudk &rSomvQif xdk
a&m*ga0'emrS xajrmufEdkif\? r&aomf xdk a&m*g
a0'emrS rxajrmufEdkif/ &[ef;wdkY polemudk
taMumif;jyKí olemtm; avsmufywfaom qGrf; udk
cGifhjyKawmfrl\? olemtm; taxmuftyHhjpfaom aq;udk
cGifhjyKawmfrl\? olemjyKudk cGifhjyK awmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY polemudk taMumif;jyKí
tjcm;olemwdkYudkvnf; vkyfauR;jyKpktyfukef\

&[ef;wdkY avmuü polemoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;
&Sdukef\

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif olemESifh wlukefaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;
&Sdukef\ tb,f oHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
jrwpGmbk&m;udk zl;ajrmf&aomfvnf;aumif;?
rzl;ajrmf&aomfvnf;aumif;? jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mMum;awmfrl tyfaom okwf tbd"r®m Odenf;udk
Mum;em&aomfvnf;aumif;? rMum;em&aomfvnf;aumif;
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü ajzmifhrSefaom oabm&Sdaom
jrJaom t&d,mr*fodkY rouf0ifEdkif/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf jrwpGmbk&m;udk
zl;ajrmf&aomfvnf;aumif;? rzl;ajrmf&aomfvnf;aumif;?
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom okwf
tbd"r®m Odenf;udk Mum;em&aomfvnf;aumif;?
rMum;em&aomfvnf;aumif; ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü
ajzmifhrSef aom oabm&Sdaom jrJaom t&d,mr*fodkY
ouf0ifEdkif\

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf jrwpGmbk&m;udk zl;ajrmf&rSomvQif
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü ajzmifhrSefaom oabm&Sdaom
jrJaom t&d,mr*fodkY ouf0ifEdkif\? rzl;ajrmf &aomf
rouf0ifEdkif/ jrwpGmbk&m; a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom
okwf tbd"r®m Odenf;udk Mum;em&rS omvQif
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü ajzmifhrSefaom oabm&Sdaom
jrJaom t&d,mr*fodkY ouf0ifEdkif\? rMum;em&aomf
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü ajzmifhrSefaom oabm&Sdaom
jrJaom t&d,mr*fodkY rouf 0ifEdkif/

&[ef;wdkY xdk yk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif tMuif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf jrwpGmbk&m;udk zl;ajrmf&rSomvQif
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü ajzmifhrSefaom oabm&Sdaom

jrJaom t&d,mr*fodkY ouf0ifEdkif\? rzl;ajrmf &aomf
rouf0ifEdkif? jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom
okwf tbd"r®m Odenf;udk Mum;em&rS omvQif
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü ajzmifhrSefaom oabm&Sdaom
jrJaom t&d,mr*fodkY ouf0ifEdkif\? rMum;em&aomf
rouf0ifEdkif/ &[ef;wdkY pyk*³/₄Kdvfudk
taMumif;jyKíw&m;a[mjcif;udk cGifhjyK awmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY pyk*³/₄Kdvfudk taMumif;jyKí
tjcm;olwdkYtm;vnf;w&m;udk a[mMum;tyf\ &[ef;wdkY
olemESifhwlaom pyk*³/₄KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-oc Fg&okwf

23/ &[ef;wdkY pyk*³/₄KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
qif;&Jjcif;&Sdaom udk,füjzpfaom vlHUaqmfjcf;
apwemuHudk tm;xkwf\? qif;&Jjcif;&Sdaom
Elwfüjzpfaom vlHUaqmfjcf; apwemuHudk tm;xkwf\?
qif;&Jjcif;&Sdaom pdwfüjzpfaom vlHUaqmfjcf;
apwemuHudk tm;xkwf\ xdk yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
qif;&Jjcif;&Sdaom udk,fü jzpfaom vlHUaqmfjcf;
apwemuHudk tm;xkwfaomaMumifhç
qif;&Jjcif;&Sdaom Elwfüjzpfaom vlHUaqmfjcf;
apwemuHudk tm;xkwfaomaMumifhç qif;&Jjcif;&Sd
aom pdwfüjzpfaom vlHUaqmfjcf; apwemuHudk
tm;xkwfaomaMumifh qif;&Jjcif;&Sdaom avmuodkY
a&muf&\ qif;&Jjcif;&Sdaom avmuodkY a&muf&aom
xdk yk*³/₄Kdvfudk qif;&Jjcif;ESifh wuGjzpfaom
awGUxdjcif;]zó} wdkY awGUxdkef\?
qif;&Jjcif;&Sdaom awGUxdjcif;]zó} wdkY
awGUxdtyfaom xdkolonf pifppf qif;&Jaom

qif;&Jjcif;&Sdaom a0'emudk i&Jol owå0gwdkYujhodkY
cHpm;&V

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
qif;&Jjcif;r&Sdaom udk,füjzpfaom vIHUaqmfjcf;
apwemuHudk tm;xkwf\? qif;&Jjcif; r&Sdaom
Elwfüjzpfaom vIHUaqmfjcf; apwemuHudk tm;xkwf\?
qif;&Jjcif;r&Sdaom pdwfüjzpfaom vIHUaqmfjcf;
apwemuHudk tm;xkwf\ xdkolonf qif;&Jjcif;r&Sdaom
udk,füjzpfaom vIHUaqmfjcf; apwemuHudk
tm;xkwfaomaMumifhç qif;&Jjcif; r&Sdaom
Elwfüjzpfaom vIHUaqmfjcf; apwemuHudk
tm;xkwfaomaMumifhç qif;&Jjcif;r&Sdaom
pdwfüjzpfaom vIHUaqmfjcf; apwemuHudk
tm;xkwfaomaMumifh qif;&Jjcif;r&Sdaom avmuodkY
a&muf&V qif;&Jjcif;r&Sdaom avmuodkYa&muf&aom
xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk qif;&Jjcif;r&Sdaom
awGUxdjcf;]zó} wdkY awGUxdukef\?
qif;&Jjcif;r&Sdaom awGUxdjcf;]zó} wdkY
awGUxdtyfaom xdkolonf pifppfcsrf;omaom
qif;&Jjcif;r&Sdaom a0'emudk okbudPSm
jA[®mwdkYujhodkY cHpm;&V

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
qif;&Jjcif;&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom qif;&Jjcif;
r&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom udk,füjzpfaom vIHUaqmfjcf;
apwemuHudk tm;xkwf\? qif;&Jjcif;&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom
qif;&Jjcif;r&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom Elwfüjzpfaom
vIHUaqmfjcf; apwemuHudk tm; xkwf\?
qif;&Jjcif;&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom
qif;&Jjcif;r&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom pdwfüjzpfaom
vIHUaqmfjcf; apwemuHudk tm;xkwf\ xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf qif;&Jjcif;&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom
qif;&Jjcif;r&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom udk,füjzpfaom
vIHUaqmfjcf; apwemuHudk tm;xkwfaomaMumifhç
qif;&Jjcif;&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom

qif;&JjCIF;r&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom Elwfüjzpfaom
vIHUaqmfjCif; apwemuHudk tm; xkwfaomaMumifhç
qif;&JjCIF;&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom
qif;&JjCIF;r&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom pdwfüjzpfaom
vIHUaqmfjCif; apwemuHudk tm;xkwfaomaMumifh
qif;&JjCIF;&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom
qif;&JjCIF;r&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom avmuodkY a&muf&\
qif;&JjCIF;&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom qif;&JjCIF;r&Sdonfvnf;
jzpfaom avmuodkYa&muf&aom xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
qif;&JjCIF;&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom
qif;&JjCIF;r&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom awGUxdjCif; }zó}
wdkYonf awGUxdukef\? qif;&JjCIF;&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom
qif;&JjCIF;r&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom awGUxdjCif; }zó} wdkY
awGUxdtyfaom xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
qif;&JjCIF;&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom
qif;&JjCIF;r&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom
csrf;omqif;&Ja&m>yrf;aom a0'emudk vLESifh
tcsKdUaom ewf tcsKdUaom
a0rmeduNydwaåmwdkYujhodkY cHpm;&\ &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-A[kum&okwf

24/ &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
tjcm;yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; rsm;pGm aus;Zl;&Sdukef\ tb,f
oHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY tMuif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
taMumif;jyKí tjcm;yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf jrwpGmbk&m;udk
udk;uG,f&m[k qnf;uyf\? w&m;awmfudk udk;uG,f&m[k
qnf;uyf\? oHCmawmfudk udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyf\
&[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tjcm;yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; rsm;pGm
aus;Zl;&SdV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; tMuif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
taMumif;jyKí tjcm;yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; od\?]]pum;
qif;&JjzpfaMumif;wnf;]][k[kwfrSefaom twdkif;
od\?]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m]edAÁmef}wnf;}}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; od\?]]pum;
qif;&JcsKyf&m]edAÁmef} odkY a&mufaMumif;
tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; odV &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tjcm;yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; rsm;pGm
aus;Zl;&SdV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; tMuif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
taMumif;jyKí tjcm;yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjcif;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom? udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaom t&[wåzdkvfpdwfESifh udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaom t&[wåzdkvfynmudk xl;aomÓPfjzifh
odí rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeV &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tjcm;yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; rsm;pGm
aus;Zl;&SdV &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;onf
tjcm;yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; rsm;pGm aus;Zl;&SdukefV

&[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYrS wpyfg;
rsm;pGmaus;Zl;&Sdonfh tjcm;yk^{*3/4}Kdvfum; r&Sd[k
igqdk\? &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;
ptjcm;yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf &Sdcdk;jcif; c&D;OD;
BuKdqdkjcif; vuftkyfcsDjcif; t^{1/2}dktaojyKjcif; ouFef;
qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHhjzpfaom aq;ypönf;
wdkYjzifh csD;ajr\$muifjcif;jzifh aumif;pGm
aus;Zl;wkHYjyefjcif;iSg rvG,f[k igqdk\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-0Zd^{1/2}lyrokwf

25/ &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
 avmuü xif&Sm;&SdukefV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
 trma[mif;ESifhwlaom pdwf&Sdaom
 yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;? vQyfppfESifhwlaom
 pdwf&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;?
 0ZD&pdefESifhwlaom pdwf&Sdaom
 yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY trm
 a[mif;ESifhwlaom pdwf&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf
 tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
 trsufxGufwwf\? jyif;pGm yifyef;jcif;rsm;\? tenf;i,f
 ajymqdk^{1/2}HkrQjzpfaomfvnf; uyfNidwwf\?
 trsufxGufwwf\? pdwfemwwf\? cufxefwwfV
 trsufxGufjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
 jypfrSm;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? rESpfoufjcif;udkvnf;aumif;
 xifpGmjyKwwf\? &[ef;wdkY trma[mif;onf
 opfom;pjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
 tdk;jcrf;uGJjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? xdcdkufrdaomf
 vGefvGefuJuJ (aoG; jynf
 t&dt&GJwdkY) ,dkxGufouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY
 ptwlomvQif pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
 trsufxGufwwf\? jyif;pGm yifyef;jcif;rsm;\? tenf;i,f
 ajymqdk^{1/2}HkrQ jzpfaomfvnf; uyfNidwwf\?
 trsufxGufwwf\? pdwfemwwf\? cufxefwwfV
 trsufxGufhjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
 jypfrSm;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? ESpfoufjcif;udkvnf;aumif;
 xifpGmjyKwwf\? &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
 trma[mif;ESifhwlaom pdwf&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k
 qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY vQyfppfESifhwlaom pdwf&Sdaom
 yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
 tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
 [k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; od\?]]pum;
 qif;&JjzpfaMumif;wnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif;
 od\?]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m]edAÁmef}wnf;}}

[k[kwfrSef aomtwdkif; odV]]pum;
qif;&JcsKyf&m]edAÁmef}odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwfrSef aomtwdkif;
od\? &[ef;wdkY rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom a,mufsm;onf
tvGefarSmifrdkufaom nOfhü vQyfppfjyufaom cP0,f
½lyg½HkwdkYudk jrif&mouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf]]pum;
qif;&Jwnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; od\?]]pum;
qif;&JjzpfaMumif;wnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif;
od\?]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m]edAÁmef}wnf;}}
[k[kwfrSef aomtwdkif; od\?]]pum;
qif;&JcsKyf&m]edAÁmef}odkY a&mufaMumif;
tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwfrSef aomtwdkif; odV &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk vQyfppfESifh wlaom pdwf&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY 0ZD&pdefESifhwlaom pdwf&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjCIF;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom? udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaom t&[wåzdkvfpdwfESifh udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaom t&[wåzdkvf ynmudk xl;aom ÓPfjzifh
odonfjzpfí rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeV &[ef;wdkY
0Zd&pdef jzifh rcGJrzsufEdkifaom wpfpHkwpf&maom
ywåjrm;onfvnf;aumif;? ausmufonfvnf;aumif; r&Sd
ouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjCIF;aMumifh/y/ a&mufvsuf aeV &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk 0Zd&pdefESifhwlaom pdwf&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lí qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

ylörokwf/

6-ao0dwAAokwf

26/ &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,foHk;rsKd;enf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY rrSD0Jxdkuf rqnf;uyfxdkuf
rcsOf;uyfxdkufaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfrsKd;&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
rSD0Jxdkuf qnf;uyfxdkuf csOf;uyfxdkufaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfrsKd;&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY t^{1/2}dktao tav;tjrwfjyKí
rSD0Jxdkuf qnf;uyfxdkuf csOf;uyfxdkufaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfrsKd;&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY rrSD0Jxdkuf
rqnf;uyfxdkuf rcsOf;uyf xdkufaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oDv orm"d ynmtm;jzifh
(rdrdatmuf) ,kwf\ &[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk tpOf oem;jcif;
tpOfapmifha&SmufjCIF;udk MuOfxm;í (rdrdtusKd;iSg)
rrSD0Jxdkuf rqnf;uyfxdkuf rcsOf; uyfxdkuf/

&[ef;wdkY rSD0Jxdkuf qnf;uyfxdkuf
csOf;uyfxdkufaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oDv orm"d
ynmtm;jzifh (rdrdESifh) wl\? &[ef;wdkY
podkYoabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk rSD0Jxdkuf\?
qnf;uyfxdkuf\? csOf;uyfxdkuf\ xdkodkYjzpfjCIF;onf
tb,hfaMumifhenf;? oDvtm;jzifh wljCIF;odkY
a&mufukefaom olawmfauMif;wdkY\ oDvudk
taMumif;jyKíjzpfaom pum;onfvnf; igwdkYtm;
jzpfvwåHU? xdk pum;onfvnf; igwdkYtm; tpOf
rjywfaom pum;jzpfvwåHU? xdk pum;onfvnf;
igwdkYtm; csrf;ompGm ae&jCIF;onfvnf;jzpfvwåHU/
orm"dtm;jzifh wljCIF;odkY a&mufukefaom
olawmfauMif;wdkY\ orm"dudk taMumif;jyKí jzpfaom
pum;onfvnf; igwdkYtm; jzpfvwåHU? xdk pum;onfvnf;
igwdkYtm; tpOfrjywfaom pum; jzpfvwåHU? xdk
pum;onfvnf; igwdkYtm; csrf;ompGm ae&jCIF;onfvnf;

jzpfvwåHU/ ynm tm;jzifh wljcif;odkY a&mufukefaom
olawmfauimif;wdkY\ ynmudk taMumif;jyKíjzpfaom
pum;onfvnf; igwdkYtm; jzpfvwåHU? xdk pum;onfvnf;
igwdkYtm; tpOfrijwfaom pum; jzpfvwåHU? xdk
pum;onfvnf; igwdkYtm; csrf;ompGmae&jcif;onfvnf;
jzpfvwåHU/ xdkYaMumifh podkYoabm &Sdaom
yk*³/₄Kdvfudk rSD0Jxdkuf\? qnf;uyfxdkuf\
csOf;uyfxdkuf\

&[ef;wdkY t¹/₂dktao tav;tjrwfjyKí rSD0Jxdkuf
qnf;uyfxdkuf csOf;uyfxdkufaom yk*³/₄Kdvf[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom
yk*³/₄Kdvfonf oDv orm"d ynm tm;jzifh (rdrdxuf)
vGef\? &[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom yk*³/₄Kdvfudk
t¹/₂dktao tav;tjrwfjyKí rSD0Jxdkuf\? qnf;uyfxdkuf\
csOf;uyfxdkuf\ xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;?
podkY rSD0J qnf;uyf csOf;uyfjcf;jzifh
rjynfhpHkao;aom oDvtpkudkvnf; jynfhpHkap&tHh?
jynfhpHkNyD;aom oDvtpkudkvnf; xdk xdk t&mwdkYü
ynmjzifh csD;ajr\$muf&tHh? rjynfhpHkao;aom
orm"dtpkudkvnf; jynfhpHkap&tHh? jynfhpHkNyD;aom
orm"dtpkudkvnf; xdk xdk t&mwdkYü ynmjzifh
csD;ajr\$muf&tHh? rjynfh rpHkao;aom ynmtpkudkvnf;
jynfhpHkap&tHh? jynfhpHkNyD;aom ynmtpkudkvnf;
xdk xdk t&mwdkYü ynmjzifh csD;ajr\$muf&tHh?
xdkYaMumifh podkYoabm&Sdaom yk*³/₄Kdvfudk
t¹/₂dktao tav;tjrwfjyKí rSD0Jxdkuf qnf;uyfxdkuf
csOf;uyfxdkuf\ &[ef;wdkY
pyk*³/₄KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;
&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

rdrdatmuf oDvponfjzifh edrfholudk
aygif;azmfrSD0Javh&Sdolnf qkwf,kwf &\? rdrdESifh
oDvponfjzifh wloludk aygif;azmfrSD0Javh&Sdolnf
wpf&HwpfcgrQ rqkwf,kwf&m? rdrdxuf oDvponfjzifh
jrwwfoludk qnf;uyfolonf vsifpGm wdk;wuf\

xdkYaMumifh rdrdxuf oDvponfjzifh jrifhjrwfoludk
qnf;uyf &mV

q|okwf/

7-Zd*kpädwAAokwf

27/ &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm;&SdukefV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pufqkyfxdkuf rrSD0]xdkuf rqnf;uyfxdkuf
rcsOf;uyfxdkufaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfrsKd;&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
vspfvsL^{1/2}lxdkuf rrSD0]xdkuf rqnf;uyfxdkuf
rcsOf;uyfxdkufaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfrsKd;&Sd\? &[ef; wdkY
rSD0]xdkuf qnf;uyfxdkuf csOf;uyfxdkufaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfrsKd;&SdV &[ef;wdkY pufqkyfxdkuf
rrSD0]xdkuf rqnf;uyfxdkuf rcsOf;uyfxdkufaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdU
aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oDvr&Sd? ,kwfnHhaomoabm&Sd\?
rpifMu,faom tusifh&Sd\? ,HkrSm;zG,faom tusifh&Sd\?
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom trl&Sd\? &[ef; r[kwfb]vsuf &[ef;[k
0efcH\? jrwfaom tusifh &Sdol r[kwfb]vsuf jrwfaom
tusifh&Sdol[k 0efcH\? twGif;oabmykyf\? jzpfay:aom
&m* ponfjzifh pGwfpdk\? jzpfay:aom &m* paom
trlduf&SdV &[ef;wdkY podkY oabm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk pufqkyfxdkuf\? rrSD0]xdkuf
rqnf;uyfxdkuf rcsOf;uyfxdkuf/ xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk twkvdkufjcf;odkY tu,fí ra&mufap
umrl]]pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ,kwfnHhaom
taqGcifyGef;&Sd\? ,kwfnHhaom
taygif;tazmf&Sd\? ,kwfnHhaom taqGcifyGef;odkY
ñGwfudkif;\[k xdkrSD0]jaom ol\ ,kwfnHUAom
ausmfapmowif;onf ysH UESHUí xGufV &[ef;wdkY
rpifwGif;odkY usaom a>ronf xdk q,faomoludk tu,fí

rudkufapumrl rpifjzifhrlum; vdrf;usHapEdkifouJhodkY?
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif podkYoabm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; twkvdkufjcif;odkY tu,fí
ra&mufapumrl]]pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ,kwfnHhaom
taqGcifyGef;&Sd\? ,kwfnHhaom
taygif;tazmf&Sd\? ,kwfnHhaom taqGcifyGef;odkY
ñGwfudkif;\}}[k xdkrSD0Jaom ol\ ,kwfnHhaom
ausmfapmowif;onf ysH UESHUí xGuf\ xdkYaMumifh
podkY oabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk pufqkyfxdkuf\
rrSD0Jxdkuf rqnf;uyfxdkuf rcsOf;uyfxdkuf/

&[ef;wdkY vspfvsl^{1/2}lxdkuf rrSD0Jxdkuf
rqnf;uyfxdkuf rcsOf;uyfxdkufaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
trsufxGufwwf\? jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif; rsm;\? tenf;i,f
ajymqdk^{1/2}HkrQjzpfaomfvnf; uyfNidwwf\
trsufxGufwwf\? pdwfemwwf\? cufxefwwf\
trsufxGufjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
jypfrSm;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? rESpfoufjcif;udkvnf;aumif;
xifpGmjyKwwf\ &[ef;wdkY trma[mif;onf
opfom;pjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
tdk;jcrf;uGJjzifhaomfvnf;aumif; xcdckufrdaomf
vGefvGefuJuJ (aoG;jynf t&dt&GJwdkY) ,dkxGufouJh
odkY? &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif/y/ &[ef;wdkY
avmifaeqJjzpfaom wnfom;rD;ponf opfom;p
jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? tdk;jcrf;uGJjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;
xcdckufrdaomf vGefvGefuJuJ jzpfjzpfjrnf ouJhodkY?
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif/y/ &[ef;wdkY rpifwGif;onf
opfom;pjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
tdk;jcrf;uGJjzifhaomfvnf;aumif; xcdckufrdaomf
vGefvGefuJuJ raumif;aom teHYjzpfouJhodkY? &[ef;
wdkY ptwlomvQif pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
trsufxGufwwf\? jyif;pGm yifyef;jcif; rsm;\? tenf;i,f
ajymqdk^{1/2}HkrQjzpfaomfvnf; uyfNidwwf\
trsufxGufwwf\? pdwfemwwf\? cufxefwwf\?

trsufxGufjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
jypfrSm;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? rESpfoufjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;
xifpGmjyKwwf\ &[ef;wdkY podkY oabm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk vspfvSL^{1/2}lxdkuf\? rrSD 0Jxdkuf
rqnf;uyfxdkuf rcsOf;uyfxdkuf? xdkodkYjzpfjCIF;onf
tb,faMumifhenf;? ighudk qJa&;rlvnf; qJa&;&m\?
ighudk Ncdrf;ajcmufrlvnf; Ncdrf;ajcmuf&m\? ighudk
tusKd;rjhjyKrlvnf; jyK&m\ xdkYaMumifh podkY
oabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk vspfvSL^{1/2}lxdkuf\?
rrSD0Jxdkuf rqnf;uyfxdkuf rcsOf; uyfxdkuf/

&[ef;wdkY rSD0Jxdkuf qnf;uyfxdkuf
csOf;uyfxdkufaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oDv&Sd\?
aumif;aomoabm&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY podkY
oabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk rSD0Jxdkuf\?
qnf;uyfxdkuf\? csOf;uyfxdkuf\? xdkodkYjzpfjCIF;onf
tb,faMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ twkvdkufjCIF;odkY tu,fí ra&muf
apumrl]]pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf aumif;aom taqGcifyGef;
&Sd\? aumif;aom taygif;tazmf&Sd\? aumif;aom
taqGcifyGef;odkY ñGwfudkif;\}}[k xdkrSD0Jaomol\
ausmfapmowif;onf ysH UESHUí xGuf\ xdkYaMumifh
podkYoabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk rSD0Jxdkuf\?
qnf;uyfxdkuf\? csOf;uyfxdkuf\? &[ef;wdkY avmuü
pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

**rdrdatmuf oDvponfjzifh edrfholudk
aygif;azmfrSD0Javh&Sdolonf qkwf,kwf &\?
rdrdESifh oDv ponfjzifh wloludk
aygif;azmfrSD0Javh&Sdolonf wpf&HwpfcgrQ
rqkwf,kwf&m? rdrdxuf oDvponfjzifh
jrifhjrwwfoludk qnf;uyfolonf vsifpGm wdk;wuf\
xdkYaMumifh rdrdxuf oDv ponfjzifh
jrifhjrwwfoludk qnf;uyf&m**

owårokwf/

8-*IxbmPDokwf

28/ &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm;&SdukefV/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
rpifujhodkY raumif;aom teHY&Sdaom pum;udk
qdkwwfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;? yef; ujhodkY
aumif;aom teHY&Sdaom pum;udk qdkwwfaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;? ysm;ujhodkY csKdom aom
pum;udk qdkwwfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY rpifujhodkY raumif;aom teHY&Sdaom
pum;udk qdkwwfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü yGJobifü aomfvnf;aumif;?
y&dowfüaomfvnf;aumif;?
aqGrsKd;wdkYtv,füaomfvnf;aumif;? toif;tyif;
tv,füaomfvnf;aumif;?
rif;rsKd;wdkYtv,füaomfvnf;aumif; wnfaeaom
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk ac:aqmifí]]tcsif;a,mufsm;
vmavmh oif odonfudk ajymygavmh}}[k oufaot&mü
xm; vsuf ar;tyf\? xdkolonf]]rodonfudk od\}}
[kvnf;aumif;?]]odonfudk rod}}
[kvnf;aumif;?]]jrifonfudk jrif\}}
[kvnf;aumif;?]]jrifonfudk rjrif}}[kvnf;aumif;? podkY
rdrd taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
olwpyfyg;taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
wHpdk;vufaqmif tpm;tpm[laom
taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif; odvsuf
rrSefaompum;udk ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk rpifujhodkY raumif;aom teHY&Sdaom
pum;udk qdkwwfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY yef;ujhodkY aumif;aom teHY&Sdaom
pum;udk qdkwwfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;?

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü yGJobifüaomfvnf;aumif;?
y&dowfüaomfvnf;aumif;? aqGrskd;wdkY
tv,füaomfvnf;aumif;? toif;tyif;tv,füaomfvnf;aumif;?
rif;rsKd;wdkYtv,füaomfvnf;aumif; wnfaeaom
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk ac:aqmifí]]tcsif;a,mufsm;
vmavmh oifodonfudk ajymygavmh}}[k oufaot&mü
xm;vsuf ar;tyf\? xdkolonf]]rodonfudk rod}}
[kvnf;aumif;?]]odonfudk od\}}
[kvnf;aumif;?]]jrifonfudk
rjrif[k}}vnf;aumif;?]]jrifonfudk jrif\}}[kvnf;aumif;?
podkY rdrdtaMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
olwpyfg;taMumif;aMumifh aomfvnf;aumif;?
wHpdk;vufaqmif tpm;tpm[laom
taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif; odvsuf rrSefaom
pum;udk rajymqdk/ &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
yef;ujhodkY aumif;aom teHY&Sdaom pum; udk
ajymqdkwwfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY ysm;ujhodkY csKdomaom pum;udk
ajymqdkwwfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf Murf;aom pum;udk
y,fí Murf;aom pum;rS a&SmifMuOf\ tMuif pum;onf
tjypfuif;\? em;csrf;om\? ESpfvdkzG,f&Sd\?
ESvHk;odkYouf\? ,Ofaus;\? vltrsm; ESpfouf\? vltrsm;
ESpfNcKduf\? xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom pum;udk qdk\/
&[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk ysm;ujhodkY csKdomaom
pum;udk ajymqdkwwfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k qdktyf\/
&[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-tE"okwf

29/ &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm;&SdukefV/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
uef;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;? wpfzuftjrif&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;? ESpfzuftjrif &Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY uef;aom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; tMuif odkYoabm&Sdaom
rsufpdjzifh r&ao;aom pnf;pdrfOpömudkvnf;
&Edkif&m\? &NyD;aom pnf;pdrfOpömudkvnf;
wdk;yGg;atmif jyKEdkif&m\? xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom
rsufpdonf r&Sd/ tMuif odkY oabm&Sdaom rsufpdjzifh
ukodkvf tukodkvfwdkYudk odEdkif&m\? tjypf&Sd
r&Sdukefaom w&m;wdkYudk odEdkif&m\?
t,kwftjrww&m;wdkYudk odEdkif&m\? rnf;npf
jzLpifaom tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;wdkYudk odEdkif&m\?
xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom rsufpdonfvnf; r&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk uef;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY wpfzuftjrif&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdU aomyk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
tMuif odkYoabm&Sdaom rsufpdjzifh r&ao;aom
pnf;pdrfOpömudkvnf; &Edkif&m\? &NyD;aom
pnf;pdrfOpömudkvnf; wdk;yGg;atmif jyKEdkif&m\?
xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom rsufpdonf &SdV tMuif
odkYoabm&Sdaom rsufpdjzifh ukodkvf
tukodkvfwdkYudk odEdkif&m\? tjypf&Sd
r&Sdukefaom w&m; wdkYudk odEdkif&m\?
t,kwftjrww&m;wdkYudk odEdkif&m\? rnf;npf
jzLpifaom tzdkY&Sdaom w&m; wdkYudk odEdkif&m\?
xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom rsufpdum; r&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk wpfzuftjrif &Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY ESpfzuftjrif&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;
tMuif odkYoabm&Sdaom rsufpdjzifh r&ao;aom

pnf;pdrfOpömudkvnf; &Edkif&m\? &NyD;aom
pnf;pdrfOpömudkvnf; wdk;yGg;atmif jyKEdkif&m\?
xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom rsufpdtjrifonf &Sd\ tMuif odkY
oabm&Sdaom rsufpdjzifh ukodkvf tukodkvfwdkYudk
odEdkif&m\? tjyph&Sd r&Sdukef aom w&m;wdkYudk
odEdkif&m\? t,kwftjrww&m;wdkYudk odEdkif&m\?
rnf;nph jzLpifaom tzdkY&Sd aom w&m;wdkYudk
odEdkif&m\? xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom rsufpdonfvnf;
&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY byk^{*3/4}dKvfudk ESpfzuftjrif&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvf[k qdktyf\ &[ef;wdkY
byk^{*3/4}dKvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;
&Sdukef\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

&[ef;wdkY tMuif (ynm) rsufpd ysufi uel;olm;
xdkodkY oabm&Sdukef aom pnf;pdrfwdkYonfvnf;
rjzpfukef? aumif;rlwdkYudkvnf; rjyKvkyfEdkif?
xdkolonf (ypööKyÜef wrvGef) ESpfwefaom avmuü
qHk;½Hl; &av\ xdkrSwpfyg; aumufuspfaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf "r® t"r®jzifh pnf;pdrfOpömwdkYudk
&SmrSD;\? byk^{*3/4}dKvfudk wpfzuftjrif&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvf[k qdktyf\ tMuif yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
cdk;0Sufrljzifhvnf;aumif;?
aumufuspfpOf;vJrljzifhvnf;aumif;? r[kwfrSef
ajymqdkjcf;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
ESpfyg;pHkwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;
Opömpnf;pdrfwdkYudk pkaqmif;jcif;iSg uRrf;usif\?
umr*kPfCHpm;aom wpfzuf tjrifom&Sdaom
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf pvlUjynfrS i&JodkY a&mufi
yifyef;qif;& &\ w&m;ojzifh &tyfaom
pnf;pdrfOpömwdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
ESpfzuftjrif&Sdol[k qdktyfaom jrwwfaom tMuif
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf x<uvkHYvjzifh &tyfaom Opömudk
ay;vSL\? aumif;jrwwfaom
tMuHtpnf&Sdaom ,HkrSm;oHo,uif;aom
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf pdk;&drfaomuuf;&m ewfjynfodkY

a&muf&V uef;aom oludkvnf;aumif;?
wpfzuftjrif&Sdaom oludkvnf;aumif; a0;pGm
a&SmifMuOf&m\? ESpfzuftjrif&Sdaom jrwfaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfudkom rSD0J&mV

e0rokwf/

10-t0ukZÆokwf

30/ &[ef;wdkY byk^{*3/4}dKvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm;&SdukefV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
arSmufxm;aom tdk;ESifhwlaom ynm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfvnf;aumif;? cg;ydkufESifhwlaom ynm&Sd
aom yk^{*3/4}dKvfvnf;aumif;? BuD;us,faom ynm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
arSmufxm;aom tdk;ESifhwlaom ynm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvf[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYonf
&[ef;wdkYxHüw&m;em&ef ausmif;odkY rjywfoGm;\?
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvftm; &[ef;wdkYonf tp\aumif;jcif; tv,f\
aumif;jcif; tqHk;\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom teufESifh
jynfhpHk aom o'gESifh jynfhpHkaom w&m;udk
a[mukef\? tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom pifMu,faom jrwfaom
tusifhudk jyukef\? xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf xdkw&m;em&m
ae&mü aevsuf xdkw&m;pum;\ tpudkvnf;
ESvHk;roGif;? tv,fudkvnf; ESvHk;roGif;? tqHk;udkvnf;
ESvHk;roGif;? xdk ae&mrS xaomfvnf; xdkw&m;pum;\
tp tv,f tqHk;udk ESvHk;roGif;/ &[ef;wdkY
arSmufxm;aom tdk;ü avmif;xnfh tyfaom a&onf
(ab;odkYom) avQmusí (tdk;xJü) rwnfouJhodkY?
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif avmuü
tcsKdUaomyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf &[ef;wdkYxHüw&m;em&ef
ausmif;odkY rjywfoGm;V xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvf tm;
&[ef;wdkYonf tp\aumif;jcif; tv,f\aumif;jcif; tqHk;\

aumif;jcif;&Sdaom teufESif hjynfhpHkaom
o'´gESifhjynfhpHkaom w&m;udk a[mukef\?
tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom pifMu,faom jrwfaom tusifhudk
jyukef\ xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf xdkw&m;em&m ae&mü
aevsuf xdkw&m;pum;\ tpudkvnf; ESvHk;roGif;?
tv,fudkvnf; ESvHk;roGif;? tqHk;udkvnf; ESvHk;roGif;?
xdk ae&mrS xaomfvnf; xdkw&m;pum;\ tp tv,f
tqHk;udk ESvHk;roGif;/ &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk
arSmufxm;aom tdk;ESifhwlonfh ynm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvf[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY cg;ydkufESifhwlaom ynm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvf[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf &[ef;wdkYxHüw&m;em&ef
ausmif;odkY rjywfoGm;\? xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvf tm;
&[ef;wdkYonf tp\aumif;jcif; tv,f\aumif;jcif; tqHk;\
aumif;jcif;&Sdaom teufESifh jynfhpHkaom o'´gESifh
jynfhpHkaom w&m;udk a[mukef\?
tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom pifMu,faom jrwfaom tusifhudk
jyukef\ xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf xdkw&m;em&mae&mü
aevsuf xdkw&m;pum;\ tpudkvnf; ESvHk;oGif;\?
tv,fudkvnf; ESvHk;oGif;\? tqHk;udkvnf; ESvHk;oGif;\?
xdkw&m;em&mae&mrS xaomfum; xdkw&m;pum;\ tp
tv,f tqHk;udk ESvHk;roGif;rd/ &[ef;wdkY a,musfm;\
(ykqdk;)cg;ydkuftwGif;ü ESrf; qef uwGwfrkefY
qD;oD;paom txl;xl;aom cjzG,frsm; a&m>yrf;vsuf
&Sdukef\ xdkolonf xdk ae&mrS xaomf
owdarhavsmhjCIF;aMumifh (xdk
cjzG,ftm;vHk;wdkYudk) z^{1/2}dkz&J
jzefYusJvdkufrdouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf &[ef;wdkY
xHüw&m;em&ef ausmif;odkY rjywfoGm;\?
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvftm; &[ef;wdkYonf tp\aumif;jcif; tv,f\
aumif;jcif; tqHk;\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom teufESifh
jynfhpHkaom o'´gESifh jynfhpHkaom w&m; udk

a[mukef\? tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom pifMu,faom jrwfaom
tusifhudk jyukef\ xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
xdkw&m;em&mae&müaevsufw&m;pum;\ tpudkvnf;
ESvHk;oGif;\? tv,fudkvnf; ESvHk; oGif;\? tqHk;udkvnf;
ESvHk;oGif;\? xdk ae&mrS xaomfum; xdkw&m;pum;\
tp tv,f tqHk;udk ESvHk;roGif;rd/ &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk cg;ydkufESifhwlonfh
ynm&Sdaomyk^{*3/4}dKvf[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY BuD;us,fonfh ynm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvf[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuühtcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
&[ef;wdkYxHüw&m;em&ef ausmif;odkY rjywfoGm;\?
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvftm; &[ef;wdkYonf tp\aumif;jcif; tv,f\
aumif;jcif; tqHk;\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom teufESifh
jynfhpHkaom o'gESifh jynfhpHkaom w&m;udk
a[mukef\? tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom pifMu,faom jrwfaom
tusifhudk jyukef\ xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
xdkw&m;em&mae&mü aevsuf xdkw&m;pum;\
tpudkvnf; ESvHk; oGif;\? tv,fudkvnf; ESvHk;oGif;\?
tqHk;udkvnf; ESvHk;oGif;\? xdk ae&mrS xaomfvnf;
xdkw&m;pum;\ tp tv,f tqHk;udk ESvHk;oGif;rd\
&[ef;wdkY vSefxm;aom tdk;ü avmif;xnfh aom a&onf
wnfaeí ravQmusouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
&[ef;wdkYxHüw&m;em&ef ausmif;odkY rjywfoGm;\?
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvftm; &[ef;wdkYonf tp\aumif;jcif; tv,f\
aumif;jcif; tqHk;\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom teufESifh
jynfhpHkaom o'gESifh jynfhpHkaom w&m;udk
a[mukef\? tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom pifMu,faom jrwfaom
tusifhudk jyukef\ xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
xdkw&m;em&mae&mü aevsuf xdkw&m; pum;\
tpudkvnf; ESvHk;oGif;\? tv,fudkvnf; ESvHk;oGif;\?
tqHk;udkvnf; ESvHk;oGif;\? xdk ae&mrS xaomfvnf;
xdkw&m; pum;\ tp tv,f tqHk;udk ESvHk;oGif;rd\

&[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk BuD;us,fonfh ynm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvf[k qdktyf\&[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}dKvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ynmuif;rJhí qifjcfíÓPfr&Sdaom arSmufxm;aom
tdk;ESifh wlaom ynm&Sd aom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
&[ef;wdkYxHodkY tu,fí rjywfoGm;a&mufapumrl
xdkodkY aom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonfw&m;pum;\
tpudkvnf;aumif;? tv,fudkvnf;aumif;?
tqHk;udkvnf;aumif; rSwf,l&ef rpGrf;Edkif?
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvftm; ynmÓPfr&Sdonf omwnf;/
cg;ydkufESifhwlaom ynm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk xdk
arSmufxm;aom tdk;ESifhwlonfh ynm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfxuf jrwf\[k qdktyf\? (xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf)
&[ef;wdkYxHodkY rjywfoGm;a&mufapumrl
xdkodkYaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf xdkw&m;em&mae&mü ae
vsufw&m;pum;\ tpudkvnf;aumif;? tv,fudkvnf;aumif;?
tqHk;udkvnf;aumif; rSwf,lNyD;í ae&mrSxaomfum;
o'gyk'fAsnf;udk tjym;tm;jzifh rod? xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
em,lNyD;w&m;udkvnf; arhavsmh\ BuD;us,faom
ynm&Sdonfh yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk xdk qdkNyD;
yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYxuf jrwf\[k qdktyf\? xdk
*kPfESifhjynfhpHkaom olonf &[ef;wdkYxHodkY
rjywfoGm;a&mufonf jzpftHh/ w&m;pum;\
tpudkvnf;aumif;? tv,fudkvnf;aumif;?
tqHk;udkvnf;aumif; xdk ae&mü aevsuf rSwf,lNyD;í
(ae&mrSxaomfvnf;) o'gyk'fAsnf; udk aqmifEdkif\?
jrwfaom tMuHtpnf&Sdaom ,HkrSm;uif;aom
pdwf&Sdaom xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk
usifhonfjzpfí 0#fqif;&J\ tqHk;udk jyKEdkif&m\

'orokwf/

oHk;ckajrmuf yk^{*3/4}v0*f NyD;V

4-a'0'lw0*f 1-ojA[®uokwf

31/ &[ef;wdkY tMuif trsKd;wdkY\ om;orD;wdkYonf
rdrtdtrfÜ trdtzwdkYudk vkyfauR;ylaZmf tyfukef\? xdk
trsKd;wdkYonf]]jA[®m}}ESifhwuG aeonf rnfukef/
&[ef;wdkY tMuif trsKd;wdkY\ om;orD;wdkYonf
rdrtdtrfÜ trdtzwdkYudk vkyfauR;ylaZmftyfukef\? xdk
trsKd;wdkYonf]]vufOD; q&m}} ESifhwuG
aeonfrnfukef/ &[ef;wdkY tMuif trsKd;wdkY\
om;orD;wdkYonf rdrtdtrfÜ trdtzwdkYudk
vkyfauR;ylaZmftyfukef\? xdk trsKd;wdkYonf]]ta0;rS
aqmif,lvmaom tvSLudk cH,l xdkufol}} ESifhwuG
aeonfrnfukef/ &[ef;wdkY jA[®m[laom ptrnfonf
trdtzwdkY\ trnfwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY vufOD;q&m[laom
ptrnfonf trdtzwdkY\ trnfwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ta0;rS
aqmif,lvmaom tvSLudk cH,lxdkufol[laom ptrnfonf
trdtzwdkY\ trnfwnf;/ xdkodkY rnfjcf;onf
tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;/ &[ef;wdkY trdtzwdkYonf
om;orD;wdkYtm; rsm;pGm aus;Zl;&Sdukef\? toufudk
apmifha&Smufwwfukef\? auR;arG;wwfukef\
pavmuudk nTefjywwfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

trdtzwdkYudk om;orD;wdkY\]]jA[®m}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]vufOD;q&m}}[lívnf;aumif;?
om;orD;wdkY\]]ta0;rS aqmif,lvmaom tvSLudk cH,l
xdkufol}}[lívnf;aumif; qdktyfukef\? (trd tzwdkYonf)
om;orD;wdkYtm; tpOfoem;wwfukef/
xdkYaMumifhomvQif ynm&Sdaom om;orD;wdkYonf
xdk trdtzwdkYudk udkif;ñGwf &Sdcdk;&m\? xrif;
[if;jzifhvnf;aumif;? xdkYjyif tazsmf ,rumjzifhvnf;aumif;
t0wft¹/₂Hkjzifhvnf;aumif;?
tdyf&mae&mjzifhvnf;aumif;? tarT;eHYom vdrf;
usHay;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
a&csKd;ay;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;? ajcwdkYudk

aq;aMumay;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; aumif;pGm
jyKpkvkyfauR;&m\? trdtzwdkYü xdkodkY
vkyfauR;jcif;aMumifh xdk om;orD;udk
rsufarSmufb0üyif ynm&SdwdkYonf csD;rGrf;ukef\?
xdk om;orD;onf wrvGefb0odkY a&mufaomf ewfjynfü
arGUavsmf&\

yXrokwf/

2-tmeE´´okwf

32/ xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf
jrwpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m; tMuif
odkYoabm&Sdaom orm"djzifh 0dnmOf &Sdaom
pudk,füvnf; ig[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom
t[Hum&? ighOpöm[laom tjcif; t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom
rrHum&? axmifvTm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom
rmemEko,wdkYonf rjzpfukef&m/ tyoEÅmefü jzpfaom
tvHk;pHkaom tm¹/₂Hk (edrdwf)wdkYüvnf; ig[laom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom t[Hum&? ighOpöm[laom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom rrHum&? axmifvTm;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom rmemEko,wdkYonf
rjzpfukef&m/ tMuif pdwf\ udavomrS vGwfajrmufjcif;
t&[wåzdkvform"dESifh udavomrS vGwfajrmufjcif;
t&[wåzdkvf ynmodkY a&mufíaeaom yk^{*3}/₄dKvftm;
ig[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom t[Hum&?
ighOpöm[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom rrHum&?
axmifvTm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom
rmemEko,wdkYonf rjzpfukef&m? xdk pdwf\ udavomrS
vGwfajrmufjcif; t&[wåzdkvform"dESifh udavomrS
vGwfajrmufjcif; t&[wåzdkvfynmodkY a&mufí ae&m\?

&[ef;tm; xdkodkYoabm &Sdaom orm"dudk &jcif;onf jzpf&mygoavm} }[k avQmufV

tmeE´m tMuif odkYoabm&Sdaom orm"djzifh
OdnmOf&Sdaom pudk,füvnf; ig[laom tjcif;
t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom t[Hum&? ighOpöm[laom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom rrHum&? axmifvTm;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom rmemEko,wdkYonf
rjzpfukef&m/ tyoEÅmefü jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom
tm½Hk (edrdwf)wdkYüvnf; ig[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfaom t[Hum&? ighOpöm[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfaom rrHum&? axmifvTm;aom tjcif;t&m tm;jzifh
jzpfaom rmemEko,wdkYonf rjzpfukef&m/ tMuif pdwf\
udavomrS vGwfajrmufjcif;ht&[wåzdkvform"dESifh
udavomrS vGwfajrmufjcif; t&[wåzdkvfynmodkY
a&mufí aeaom yk*¾dKvftm; ig[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfaom t[Hum&? ighOpöm[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfaom rrHum&? axmifvTm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfaom rmemEko,wdkYonf rjzpfukef? xdk pdwf\
udavomrS vGwfajrmufjcif; t&[wåzdkvform"dESifh
udavomrS vGwfajrmufjcif; t&[wåzdkvfynmodkY
a&mufí ae&m\? &[ef;tm; xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom
orm"dudk &jcif;onf jzpf&m\} }[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; tMuif odkYoabm&Sdaom orm"djzifh
OdnmOf&Sdaom pudk,füvnf; ig[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfaom t[Hum&? ighOpöm[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfaom rrHum&? axmifvTm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfaom rmemEko,wdkYonf rjzpfukef&m/ tyoEÅmefü
jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom tm½Hk (edrdwf)wdkYüvnf;
ig[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom t[Hum&?
ighOpöm[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom rrHum&?
axmifvTm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom
rmemEko,wdkYonf rjzpfukef&m/ tMuif pdwf\
udavomrS vGwfajrmufjcif; t&[wå zdkvform"dESifh
udavomrS vGwfajrmufjcif; t&[wåzdkvfynmodkY

a&mufí aeaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; ig[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfaom t[Hum&? ighOpöm[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfaom rrHum&? axmifvTm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfaom rmemEko,wdkYonf rjzpfukef? xdk pdwf\
udavomrS vGwfajrmufjcif; t&[wåzdkvform"dESifh
udavomrS vGwfajrmufjcif; t&[wåzdkvf ynmodkY
a&mufí ae&m\? &[ef;tm; xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom
orm"dudk &jcif;onf tb,fodkYvQif jzpf&mygtHhenf;}}[k
(avQmufjyef\)/

tmeE´m pomoemawmfü &[ef;tm;
jyKjiyfD&ifwwfaom ocFg&w&m; tm;vHk;wdkY\
Nidrf;&m Oy"dtm;vHk;udk y,fpGefY&m
wPSmukefcef;&m wyfrufjcif;uif;&m csKyf&m
Nidrf;&mjzpfaom edAÁmefonf &Sd\? xdk edAÁmefonf
Nidrfouf\? xdk edAÁmefonf rGefjrwf\[k podkkYaom
tMuHjzpf\? tmeE´m podkYomvQif tMuif
odkYoabm&Sdaom orm"djzifh 0dnmOf&Sdaom
pudk,füvnf; ig[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom
t[Hum&? ighOpöm[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom
rrHum&? axmifvTm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom
rmemEko,wdkYonf rjzpfukef&m/ tyoEÁmefü jzpfaom
tvHk;pHkaom tm^{1/2}Hk (edrdwf)wdkYüvnf; ig[laom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom t[Hum&? ighOpöm[laom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom rrHum&? axmifvTm;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom rmemEko,wdkYonf
rjzpfukef&m/ tMuif pdwf\
udavomrS vGwfajrmufjcif;
t&[wå zdkvform"dESifh udavomrS vGwfajrmufjcif;
t&[wåzdkvfynmodkY a&mufí aeaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;
ig[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom t[Hum&?
ighOpöm[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom rrHum&?
axmifvTm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom
rmemEko,wdkYonf rjzpfukef/ xdk pdwf\
udavomrS vGwfajrmufjcif; t&[wåzdkvform"dESifh udavomrS
vGwfajrmufjcif; t&[wåzdkvf ynmodkY a&mufí ae&m\?

&[ef;tm; xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom orm"dudk &jcif;onf
jzpf&m\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ tmeE'm pedAÅmefudk
&nf&G,fí yg&m,e0*fwGif ykPÖuvkvif\ tar; ykpämü
podkY iga[mcJh\ -]]avmuü olwpfyg;cE"mudk,f
rdrdcE"mudk,fwdkYudk (ynmjzifh)
qifjcfirdaomaMumifh tMuif &[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvftm;
avmu0,f wfpfHkwpfckaom tm¹/₂Hkü wkefvlyfjcf;
r&Sd? Nidrf;at;\? tcdk;taiGUuif;\? qif;&Jjcf;uif;\?
wyfrufjcf; uif;\? xdk &[EÅm yk*³/₄dKvf onf
y#doaE"aejcf; tdkjcf; emjcf; aojcf;udk
ul;ajrmufNyD;ol[k (ig) qdk\} }[k iga[mxm;cJh\

'kwd,okwf/

3-om&dykwåokwf

33/ xdktcg toQifom&dykMwmonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifae\?
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom toQifom&dykMwmtm;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]]om&dykMwm igonf
tusOf;tm;jzifhvnf;w&m;udk a[mMum;cJh\? tus,f
tm;jzifhvnf;w&m;udk a[mMum;cJh\?
tusOf;tus,ftm;jzifhvnf;w&m;udk a[mMum;cJh\?
xdkodkY a[mMum;cJhaomfvnf; xdk;xGif;í odEdkifaom
yk*³/₄dKvfwdkYudk &cJukef\} }[k rdefYawmfrl\
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tusOf;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
tus,ftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? tusOf;tus,f tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;
w&m;udk a[mMum;cJh\? xdkodkY
a[mMum;cJhaomfw&m;awmfudk xdk;xGif;í
odEdkifaom yk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf &SdMuygvdrfhrnf/
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m; (,cktcgum;)
xdkw&m;a[mawmfrljcf;\ tcgygwnf;/ aumif;aom
pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom jrwpfGmbk&m;

(,cktcgum;) xdkw&m;a[mawmfrljcif;\ tcgygwnf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

om&dykMwm odkYjzpfvQif
pomoemawmfü]]0dnmOf&Sdaom pudk,füvnf;
ig[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom t[Hum&?
ighOpöm[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom rrHum&?
axmifvTm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom
rmemEko,wdkYonf rjzpfukefvwåHU/ tyoEÅmefü
jzpfukefaom tvHk;pHkaom tm¹/₂Hk
(edrdwf)wdkYüvnf; ig[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom
t[Hum&? ighOpöm[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom
rrHum&? axmifvTm;aom tjcif;t&m tm;jzifh jzpfaom
rmemEko,wdkYonf rjzpfukefvwåHU/ tMuif pdwf\
udavomrS vGwfajrmufjcif; t&[wåzdkvform"dESifh
udavomrS vGwfajrmufjcif; t&[wåzdkvfynmodkY
a&mufí aeaom yk^{*3}/₄dKvftm; ig[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfaom t[Hum&? ighOpöm[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfaom rrHum&? axmifvTm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfaom rmemEko,wdkYonf rjzpfukef? xdk pdwf\
udavomrS vGwfajrmufjcif; t&[wåzdkvform"dESifh
udavomrS vGwfajrmufjcif; t&[wåzdkvfynmodkY
a&mufí aeukeftHh}}[k podkY usifh&rnf/
om&dykMwm podkYomvQif usifh& rnf/

om&dykMwm &[ef;tm; tMuif tcgrS pí
0dnmOf&Sdaom pudk,füvnf; ig[laom tjcif;
t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom t[Hum&? ighOpöm[laom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom rrHum&? axmifvTm;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom rmemEko,wdkYonf
rjzpfukef/ tyoEÅmefü jzpfukefaom tvHk;pHkaom
tm¹/₂Hk (edrdwf)wdkYüvnf; ig[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfaom t[Hum&? ighOpöm[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfaom rrHum&? axmifvTm;aom tjcif;t&m tm;jzifh
jzpfaom rmemEko,wdkYonf rjzpfukef/ tMuif pdwf\
udavomrS vGwfajrmufjcif; t&[wåzdkvform"dESifh

udavomrS vGwfajrmufjCIF; t&[wåzdkvf ynmodkY
 a&mufí aeaom yk*³/₄dKvftm; ig[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
 jzpfaom t[Hum&? ighOpöm[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
 jzpfaom rrHum&? axmifvTm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
 jzpfaom rmemEko,wdkYonf rjzpfukef/ xdk pdwf\
 udavomrS vGwfajrmufjCIF; t&[wåzdkvform"dESifh
 udavomrS vGwfajrmufjCIF; t&[wåzdkvfynmodkY
 a&mufí aeV om&dykMwm þ&[ef;udk wPSmudk
 jzwfNyD;ol[lívnf;aumif;? oHa,mZOfudk
 vGefajrmufNyD;ol[lívnf;aumif;? rmeudk aumif;pGm
 y,fjCIF;aMumifh 0#f qif;&J\ tqHk;udk
 jyKNyD;ol[lívnf;aumif; qdktyfV om&dykMwm
 þoabmw&m;udk &nf&G,fíhyg&m,e0*fwGif O',vkviF\
 tar;ykpämü ig a[mxm;c]h\ -]]umronmESifh a'greó
 þESpfyg;pHkudk y,f&Sm;wwfaom? xdew&m;udk
 y,fEkwwfaom? ukuúKpöw&m;wdkYudk
 ydwfyifwm;jrpfwwfaom? Oayu©mESifh owd\
 þifMu,fjCIF;&Sdaom? or®mouFyÜvQif
 a&SUoGm;&Sdaom? t0dZÆmw&m;udk
 y,fzsufwwfaom t&[wåzdkvfudk tnm0darmu©rnF[lí
 (ig) qdk\}}[k iga[mxm;c]hV

wwd,okwf/

4-ed'geokwf

34/ &[ef;wdkY (0#fqif;&JodkY a&mufapwwfaom)
 uHwdkY\ jzpfay:aMumif;w&m;wdkYonf
 þoHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
 avmbonf uHHwdkY\ jzpfay:aMumif;wnf;? a'goonf
 uHHwdkY\ jzpfay:aMumif;wnf;? arm[onf uHHwdkY\
 jzpfay:aMumif;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY tMuif uHudk avmbonf
 jyKtyf\? avmbaMumifh jzpf\? avmbvQif
 taMumif;]ed'gef; } &Sd\? avmbvQif taMumif;]ork',}

&Sd\? tMuif bHkü xdk uH&Sdol\ twåabmonf jzpf\? xdk
bHkü xdk uHonf tusKd;ay;\? tMuif bHkü xdk uHonf
tusKd;ay;V xdk bHk0,f
rsufarSmufb0üaomfvnf;aumif;?

'kwd,b0üaomfvnf;aumif;? tqufqufaom
b0üaomfvnf;aumif; xdk uH\ tusKd;udk cHpm;&V
&[ef;wdkY tMuif uHudk a'goonf jyKtyf\? a'goaMumifh
jzpf\? a'govQif taMumif;]ed'gef;} &Sd\? a'govQif
taMumif;]ork',} &Sd\? tMuif bHkü xdk uH&Sdol\
twåabmonf jzpf\? xdk bHkü xdk uHonf tusKd;ay;\?
tMuif bHkü xdk uHonf tusKd;ay;V xdk bHk0,f
rsufarSmufb0üaomfvnf;aumif;?

'kwd,b0üaomfvnf;aumif;? tqufqufaom
b0üaomfvnf;aumif; xdk uH\ tusKd;udk cHpm;&V
&[ef;wdkY tMuif uHudk arm[onf jyKtyf\? arm[aMumifh
jzpf\? arm[vQif taMumif;]ed'gef;} &Sd\? arm[vQif
taMumif;]ork',} &Sd\? tMuif bHkü xdk uH&Sdol\
twåabmonf jzpf\? xdk bHkü xdk uHonf tusKd;ay;\?
tMuif bHkü xdk uHonf tusKd;ay;V xdk bHk0,f
rsufarSmufb0üaomfvnf;aumif;?

'kwd,b0üaomfvnf;aumif;? tquf qufaom
b0üaomfvnf;aumif; xdk uH\ tusKd;udk cHpm;&V

&[ef;wdkY rysufpD;ukefaom rykyfaqG;ukefaom av
aeylwdkY rzsufqD;tyfukefaom
tESpfudk ,lwwfukefaom aumif;pGm
odkrSD;xm;tyfukefaom rsKd;aphwdkYudk aumif;aom
v,f,mü aumif;pGm jyKjyiftyfaom ajrü Mujcstyfukef\?
rdk;onfvnf;aumif; pGm a&tvSOfudk
oGef;avmif;]&Gmcs} &m\? podkY jzpfvwfaomf xdk
rsKd;aphwdkYonf BuD;yGg;jcif; pnfyifjcif;
jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufukef&m ouJhodkY
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif tMuif uHudk avmbonf jyKtyf\?
avmbaMumifh jzpf\? avmbvQif taMumif;]ed'gef;}
&Sd\? avmbvQif taMumif;]ork',} &Sd\? tMuif bHkü

xdk uH&Sdol\ twåabmonf jzpf\? xdk bHkü xdk uHonf
tusKd;ay;\? tMuif bHkü xdk uHonf tusKd;ay;\ xdk
bHk0,f rsufarSmufb0üaomfvnf;aumif;?
'kwd,b0üaomfvnf;aumif;? tqufqufaom
b0üaomfvnf;aumif; xdk uH\ tusKd;udk cHpm;&\ tMuif
uHudk a'goonf jyKtyf\? a'goaMumifh jzpf\y/ tMuif
uHudk arm[onf jyKtyf\? arm[aMumifh jzpf\? arm[vQif
taMumif;]ed'gef;} &Sd\? arm[vQif taMumif;]ork',}
&Sd\? tMuif bHkü xdk uH&Sdol\ twåabmonf jzpf\? xdk
bHkü xdk uHonf tusKd;ay;\? tMuif bHkü xdk uHonf
tusKd;ay;\

xdk bHk0,f rsufarSmufb0ü aomfvnf;aumif;?
'kwd,b0üaomfvnf;aumif;? tqufqufaom
b0üaomfvnf;aumif; xdk uH\tusKd;udk cHpm;&\
&[ef;wdkY (0#fqif;&JodkY a&mufapwwfaom) uHwdkY\
jzpfay:aMumif;w&m;wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY (0#fqif;&JrS uif;Nidrf;&m edAÁmefodkY
a&mufapwwfaom) uHwdkY\
jzpfay:aMumif;w&m;wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tavmbonf uHHwdkY\
jzpfay: aMumif;wnf;/ ta'goonf uHHwdkY\
jzpfay:aMumif;wnf;/ tarm[onf uHHwdkY\ jzpfay:
aMumif;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY tMuif uHudk tavmbonf
jyKtyf\? tavmbaMumifh jzpf\? tavmbvQif
taMumif;]ed'gef;} &Sd\? tavmbvQif taMumif;]ork',}
&Sd\ avmbuif;onf&Sdaomf xdk uHudk y,fNyD;jzpf\?
tjrp&f;udk t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD; jzpf\? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&m ujhodkY jyKNyD;jzpf\? topf rjzpfjcif;udk
jyKNyD;jzpf\? aemifcgc jzpfay:jcif; oabmr&Sd/
&[ef;wdkY tMuif uHudk ta'goonf jyKtyf\?
ta'goaMumifh jzpf\? ta'govQif taMumif;]ed'gef;}
&Sd\? ta'govQif taMumif;]ork',} &Sd\
a'gouif;onf&Sdaomf xdk uHudk y,fNyD;jzpf\?
tjrp&f;udk t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD; jzpf\? EkwfNyD;aom

xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD; jzpf\? topf rjzpfjcf;udk
jyKNyD; jzpf\? aemifcgc jzpfay:jcf; oabmr&Sd/
&[ef;wdkY tMuif uHudk tarm[onf jyKtyf\?
tarm[aMumifh jzpf\? tarm[vQif taMumif;]ed'gef;}
&Sd\? tarm[vQif jzpfamumif;]ork',} &SdV
arm[ui;onf&Sdaomf xdk uHudk y,fNyD;jzpf\?
tjrp&f;udk t<ui;rjh jzwfNyD; jzpf\? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD;jzpf\? topfrjzpfjcf;udk
jyKNyD;jzpf\? aemifcgc jzpfay:jcf; oabmr&Sd/

&[ef;wdkY ruJG rysufpD;ukefaom
rykyfaqG;ukefaom av aeylwdkY rzsufqD;tyfukefaom
tESpfudk ,lwwfukefaom aumif;pGm
odkrSD;xm;tyfukefaom rsKd;aphwdkY &Sdukef\? xdk
rsKd;aphwdkYuddk a,musfm;onf rD;jzifh
wdkufjim;tHh? rD;wdkufí rD;aoG; (jzpfatmif)
jyKjim;tHh? rD;aoG;jyKvkyfNyD;í jyif;xefaom avürlvnf;
vGifhjim;tHh? a&pD;oeaom jrpfürlvnf; arQmjim;tHh?
&[ef;wdkY podkY jyKtyfaomf xdk rsKd;aphwdkYonf
tjrp&f;udk t<ui;rjh jzwfNyD;ç EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD;ç topfrjzpfjcf;udk jyKNyD;ç
aemifcgc jzpfay:jcf;oabm r&SdNyD;
jzpfukefouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY ptwlvQif tMuif uHudk
tavmbonf jyKtyf\? tavmbaMumifh jzpf\? tavmbvQif
taMumif;]ed'gef;} &Sd\? tavmbvQif taMumif;]ork',}
&SdV avmbuif;onf&Sdaomf xdk uHudk y,fNyD;jzpf\?
tjrp&f;udk t<ui;rjh jzwfNyD; jzpf\? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD;jzpf\? topfrjzpfjcf;udk
jyKNyD;jzpf\? aemifcgc jzpfay:jcf;oabm r&Sd/ tMuif
uHudk ta'goonf jyKtyf\y/ tMuif uHudk tarm[onf
jyKtyf\? tarm[aMumifh jzpf\? tarm[vQif
taMumif;]ed'gef;} &Sd\? tarm[vQif taMumif;]ork',}
&SdV arm[ui;onf&Sdaomf xdk uHudk y,fNyD;jzpf\y/
aemifcgc jzpfay:jcf;oabmr&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY
(0#fqif;&JrS uif;Nidrf;&m edAÁmefodkY

a&mufapwwfaom) uHwdkY\
jzpfay:aMumif;w&m;wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefUawmfrl\)/

ynmrJhaom olrdkufonfenf;onfjzpfap rsm;onfjzpfap
avmbaMumifh jzpfaom uHudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
a'goaMumifh jzpfaom uHudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
arm[aMumifh jzpfaom uHudkaomfvnf;aumif;
jyKvkyf\? xdkolrdkufonf xdk uHudk
prdrdtwåabmüyifvQif cHpm;tyf\? xdk uH\ wpfyg;aom
wnf&monf r&Sd/ xdkYaMumifh ynm&Sdaom &[ef;onf
avmbaMumifh jzpfaom uHudkvnf;aumif;?
a'goaMumifhhjzpfaom uHudkvnf;aumif;?
arm[aMumifh jzpfaom uHudkvnf;aumif;
(rjyKawmhacs)? xdk&[ef;onf t&[wår*f (0dZÆm) udk
jzpfapvsuf 'k*³/₄wdb0tm;vHk;wdkYudk
y,fpGefYawmfrl\

pwkw→okwf/

5-[w→uokwf

35/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tmV0Djynf EGm;wdkY
oGm;vm&mvrf;c&D; ,if;wdkufawm0,f opf&Guftcif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg [w→u
tmV0urif;om;onf tanmif;ajy
vrf;avQmufvSnfhvnfcJh&m EGm;wdkY
oGm;vm&mvrf; c&D; ,if;wdkufawm0,f opf&Guftcif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
jrifaomaMumifh jrwpfGmbk&m;&Sd&modkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; &Sdcdk;NyD;í
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ppum;udk avQmuf\-]]toQifbk&m; todkYenf;?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf csrf;ompGm usdef;pufawmfrl&yg\

avm}}[k avQmuf\ rif;om; (igonf) csrf;csrf;omom
usdef;puf&\? rif;om; avmuü csrf;ompGm
tdyfpufMu&aom olwdkYwGif igonfvnf; wpfOD; tygt0if
jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; aqmif;&moDnOfhjzpfí csrf;at;vSyg\
(wydkYwJGESifh waygif;tul;) Mum; &Spf&ufonf
qD;ESif;rsm;usaom tcgjzpfyg\? ajrjyifonf
EGm;cGg&mwdkYjzifh Murf;wrf;vSyg\
opf&Guftcif;vnf; yg;vSyg\? opfyif\ t&GufwdkYvnf;
usJvSygukef\? ouFef;awmfrsm;vnf; at;vSygukef\
t&yfav;rsufESmrS vmaom at;aom avonfvnf;
wdkufcwfaeygonf? xdkodkY jzpfygv suf]]rif;om;
(igonf) csrf;csrf;omom usdef;puf&\? avmuü
csrf;ompGm tdyfpufMu& aom olwdkYwGif igonfvnf;
wpfOD;tygt0if jzpf\}}[k bpum;udk
rdefYqdkawmfrlEdkifay\[k avQmuf\

rif;om; odkYjzpfvQif pt&mü oifhudk jyefar;tHh? oif
oabmustwdkif;om ajzqdkavmh/ rif;om; xdk pum;udk
oif rnfodkY rSwfxifoenf;? pavmuü
ol<u,ftm;vnf;aumif;? ol<u,fom;tm;vnf;aumif;
avvHkaom twGif;tjyif t*Fawvdrf;usHtyfaom
aphpyfaom wHcg; aygif wHcg;&Guf&Sdaom vHkaom
avomjyLwif;&Sdaom txGwfxyaom
tdrfBuD;tdrfaumif;onf &Sd&m\ xdk tdrfü
tarG;&Snfaom aumfaZmBuD;jzifh cif;xm;tyfaom?
om;arG;jzLtcif;jzifh cif; xm;tyfaom? &wempDjc,faom
tcif;jzifh cif;xm;tyfaom? jrwwfaom 0Hydkifha&tcif;jzifh
cif; xm;tyfaom? rsufESmMuufESifhwuGjzpfao?
tHk;eDESpfzufxm;tyfaom yv'ifonf &Sd&m\? xdk
wdkuf tdrfBuD;ü qDrD;udkvnf; xGef;xm;&m\
pdwfESvHk;udk ESpfNcKdufapEdkifukefaom
av;a,mufaom r,m;wdkYonfvnf; ESpfNcKdufzG,f
trsKd;rsKd;wdkYjzifh jyKpkvkyfauR;ukef&m\ rif;om;
xdk t&mudk oif rnfodkY rSwfxifoenf;? xdkol<u,fonf

csrf;ompGm tdyfpuf&moavm? csrf;ompGm
rtdyfpuf&m oavm? pt&mü oif rnfodkY oabm&oenf;[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m; xdkol<u,fonf csrf;csrf;omom
tdyfpuf&yg\? avmuü csrf;ompGm tdyfpuf&ukefaom
olwdkYwGif xdkol<u,fonfvnf; wpfOD;tygt0if
jzpf&myg\[k (avQmuf\)/

rif;om; xdk pum;udk oif rnfodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
xdkol<u,ftm;vnf;aumif;? ol<u,f om;tm;vnf;aumif;
&m*aMumifh jzpfukefaom udk,füjzpfaom ylavmifjcif;?
pdwfüjzpfaom ylavmifjcif;wdkYonf jzpfukef&m\
&m*aMumifh jzpfukefaom tMuif
ylavmifjcif;wdkYjzifhhyllavmifaom xdkolonf qif;&JpGm
tdyf&onf r[kwfvam[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m;
qif;&JpGm tdyf&onf rSefyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

rif;om; &m*aMumifh jzpfukefaom tMuif
ylavmifjcif;wdkYjzifh ylavmifaom ol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,fom;onfvnf;aumif; qif;&JpGm tdyf&V xdk
&m*udk jrwpGmbk&m;onf y,fNyD;jzpf\? tjrp&if;udk
t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD;jzpf\? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD;jzpf\? topf rjzpfjcif;udk
jyKNyD;jzpf\? aemifcrg jzpfay:jcif; oabmr&Sd?
xdkYaMumifh igonf csrf;ompGm usdef;puf&V rif;om;
xdk pum;udk oif rnfodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
xdkol<u,ftm;vnf;aumif;? ol<u,fom;tm;vnf;aumif;?
a'goaMumifh jzpfukefaom udk,füjzpfaom ylavmifjcif;?
pdwfüjzpfaom ylavmifjcif;/y/ arm[aMumifh
jzpfukefaom udk,füjzpfaom ylavmifjcif;?
pdwfüjzpfaom ylavmifjcif;wdkYonf jzpfukef&m\
arm[aMumifh jzpfukefaom tMuif ylavmifjcif;wdkYjzifh
ylavmif aom xdkolonf qif;&JpGm tdyf&onf r[kwfvam[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m; qif;&JpGm tdyf&onf rSefyg\
[k (avQmuf\)/

rif;om; arm[aMumifh jzpfukefaom tMuif
ylavmifjcif;wdkYjzifh ylavmifaom
xdkol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,fom;onfvnf;aumif;
qif;&JpGm tdyf&V xdk arm[udk jrwpGmbk&m;onf
y,fNyD;jzpf\? tjrp&f;udk t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD; jzpf\?
EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD; jzpf\?
topfrjzpfjcif;udk jyKNyD; jzpf\? aemiftcg
jzpfay:jcif;oabm r&SdNyD/ xdkYaMumifh igonf
csrf;ompGm usdef;puf&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

raumif;rludk tyjyKNyD;aom?
udavomy&dedAÁmefjyKNyD;aom? udavom
r&Sdojzifh Nidrf;at;aom? udavomOy"dr&Sdaom tMuif
&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfonf umr*kPfwdkYü rvdrf;usH/ xdk
&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfonf tcgcyfodrf; pifppf csrf;om pGm
tdyf&\? tvHk;pHkaom wPSmwdkYudk y,fjzwfí
pdwfESvHk;ü ylavmifjcif;udk Nidrf;at;apNyD;í
Nidrf;at;aom &[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfonf edAÁmefodkY
pdwfjzifh a&mufí csrf;ompGm usdef;puf&\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-a'0'lwokwf

36/ &[ef;wdkY aorif;wrefwdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf udk,fjzifh
raumif;rludk jyKusifh\? Elwfjzifh raumif;rl udk
jyKusifh\? pdwfjzifh raumif;rludk jyKusifhV xdkolonf
udk,fjzifh raumif;rludk jyKusifhaomaMumifh Elwfjzifh
raumif;rludk jyKusifhaomaMumifh pdwfjzifh
raumif;rludk jyKusifhaomaMumifh udk,f cE"mysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;ojzifh
vm;&m ysufpD;í usa&muf &mjzpfaom i&Jü jzpf&V

&[ef;wdkY xdkoludk i&jxdef;wdkYonf toD;toD;
vufarmif;wdkYü qjGudkifí ,rrif;tm; jyukef\?]]rif;jrwf
pa,musfm;onf trdü om;orD;wdkY usifh0wf cRwf,Gif;\?
tzü om;orD;wdkY usifh0wf cRwf,Gif;\? orPwdkYü
vlwdkY usifh0wf cRwf,Gif;\? jAm[®PwdkYü vlwdkY
usifh0wf cRwf,Gif;\? trsKd;ü BuD;aom ol (tzdk; tzGm;
OD;BuD; OD;av; ponf)wdkYudk t¹/₂dktaorjyK/
rif;jrwfonf pa,musfm;tm; 'Pfay;awmfrlyg}}[k ajymqdk
ukefV

&[ef;wdkY xdkoludk ,rrif;onf]]tarmifa,musfm;
oifonf vlUjynfwdkYü xif&Sm;jzpfay: aom
yXraorif;wrefudk rjrifcJhygoavm}}[k
yXraorif;wrefESifh pyfvsOf;í ar;jref;\? ppfaq;\?
ajymqdkV]]toQif tuREfkyf rjrifcJhyg}}[k xdk
a,musfm;onf jyefajymV &[ef;wdkY xdkoludk ,rrif;onf
podkY ar;jref;\-]]tarmifa,musfm; oifonf vlUjynfwdkYü
tdrftjcifuhodkY udkif;aom cg;ukef;aom awmifa0S;udk
tm;xm;ae&aom wkefwkef&D&D oGm;vmaeaom
tdkem ESdyfpufaeaom t&G,fvGefaom oGm;usKd;aom
qHjzLaom acgif;ajymifaeaom OD;acgif;wkefvlyfaom
ta&wGefYvdyfí rSJUajcmufwdkYjzifh NyKd;>yrf;aom
udk,f&Sdaom y#doaE`rS touftm;jzifh &Spfq,f
aomfvnf;aumif;? udk;q,faomfvnf;aumif;?
wpf&maomfvnf;aumif; &Sdaom tr,ftdkudk jzpfap
tzdk;tdkudk jzpfap rjrifcJhygoavm}}[k
(ar;jyef\)/]]toQif jrifcJhyg\}}[k xdk a,musfm;onf
jyefajymV &[ef;wdkY xdkoludk ,rrif;onf podkY
ar;\-]]tarmifa,musfm; oifonf odMum;vdr®monf
jzpfygvvsuf touft&G,f BuD;&ifhonf jzpfygvvsuf]igonfvnf;
tdkjcif;oabm &Sd\? tdkjcif;oabmudk rvGefEdkifacs?
igonf ,cktcg udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif;? Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif;?
pdwfjzifhvnf;aumif; aumif;rludk jyKtHh}}[k podkYaom
pdwftMuHonf rjzpfclhygoavm}}[k (ar;\)/]]t&Sif
tuREkfyfonf (aumif;rludk jyKjcif;iSg)

rpGrf;aqmifEdkifcJhyg? arhavsmhcJhygonf}}[k xdk
a,musfm;onf jyefajym\ &[ef;wdkY xdkoludk ,rrif;onf
podkY qdk\ -]]tarmif a,musfm; oifonf
arhavsmhaomaMumifh udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif;?
Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif;? pdwfjzifhvnf;aumif; aumif;rludk
rjyKcJhav? tarmifa,musfm; tMuif tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
oifonf arhavsmhcJh\? xdk tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh oifhudk
rcRwfjyKMuukefvwåHU? xdk raumif;rludk oifh trdonf
jyKonfr[kwf? oifh tzonf jyKonf r[kwf? oifh nDtpfudkonf
jyKonfr[kwf? oifh tpfrESronf jyKonfr[kwf? oifh
taqGcifyGef; cspfuRrf;0ifolwdkYonf jyKonfr[kwf? oifh
aqGrsKd;om;csif;wdkYonf jyKonfr[kwf? ewfwdkYonf
jyKonf r[kwf? orPjAm[®PwdkYonf jyKonfr[kwf? pifppf
tm;jzifh oifonfyif xdk raumif;rludk jyKcJh\? xdk
raumif;rl\ tusKd;udk oifonfyif cHpm;& vwåHU}}[k
(qdk\)/ (1)

&[ef;wdkY xdkoludk ,rrif;onf yXraorif;wrefESifh
pyfvsOf;í ar;jref;ppfaq; ajymqdk
NyD;vQif]]tarmifa,musfm; oifonf vUjynfwdkYü
xif&Sm;jzpfaom 'kwd,aorif;wrefudk rjrifcJhyg oavm}}
[k 'kwd,aorif;wrefESifh pyfvsOf;í ar;jref;jyef\
ppfaq;jyef\< ajymqdkjyef\]]t&Sif tuREkfyf
rjrifcJhyg}}[k xdk a,musfm;onf jyefajym\? &[ef;wdkY
xdkoludk ,rrif;onf podkY ar;jyef\ -]]tarmif a,musfm;
oifonf vUjynfwdkYü temjzifh ESdyfpuftyfaom
qif;&Jjcif; odkY a&mufaeaom jyif;pGm rusef;rmaom
rdrdusifBuD;usifi,fü vdrf;usHaya&vsuf tdyf&aom
olwpfyg;xlay;rS xEdkifaom tdyf&modkY olwpfyg;wdkY
csDrydkYaqmiftyfaom vlemrdef;rudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
vlema,musfm;udkaomfvnf;aumif; oif
rjrifcJhygoavm}}[k (ar;jyef\)/]]t&Sif tuREkfyf
jrifcJhyg\}}[k xdk a,musfm;onf ajymqdk\ &[ef;wdkY
xdkoludk ,rrif;onf podkY ar;\ -]]tarmifa,musfm; oifonf
odMum;vdr®monf jzpfygvsvuf touft&G,f BuD;&ifhonf

jzpfygvvsuf]igonfvnf; emjcif;oabm &Sd\?
emjcif;oabmudk rvGefEdkif? ,cktcg igonf
udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif;? Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif;?
pdwfjzifhvnf;aumif; aumif;rludk jyKtHh}[k podkY aom
pdwftMuHonf rjzpfCjhygoavm}}[k (ar;\)/]]t&Sif
tuREkfyfonfum; (aumif;rl jyKjcif;iSg)
rpGrf;aqmifEdkifCjhyg? arhavsmhcJhygonf}}[k xdk
a,musfm;onf jyefajym\ &[ef;wdkY xdkoludk ,rrif;onf
podkYqdk\ -]]tarmifa,musfm; oifonf
arhavsmhaomaMumifh udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif;?
hElwfjzifhvnf;aumif;? pdwfjzifhvnf;aumif; aumif;rludk
rjyKcJhav? tarmifa,musfm; tMuif tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
oifonf arhavsmhcJh\? xdk tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh oifhudk
rcRwfjyKMu ukefvwåHU? xdk raumif;rludk oifh trdonf
jyKonfr[kwf? oifh tzonf jyKonfr[kwf? oifh nDtpfudkonf
jyKonfr[kwf? oifh tpfrESronf jyKonfr[kwf? oifh
taqGcifyGef;onf cspfuRrf;0ifolwdkYonf jyKonfr[kwf?
oifh aqGrsKd;om;csif;wdkYonf jyKonfr[kwf? ewfwdkY
jyKonfr[kwf? orPjAm[®PwdkY jyKonfr[kwf?
pifppftm;jzifh oifonfyif xdk raumif;rludk jyKcJh\? xdk
raumif;rl\ tusKd;udk oifonfyif cHpm;&vwåHU}}[k
(qdk\)/ (2)

&[ef;wdkY xdkoludk ,rrif;onf 'kwd,aorif;wrefESifh
pyfvsOf;í ar;jref;ppfaq;ajymqdk
NyD;vQif]]tarmifa,musfm; oifonf vUjynfwdkYü
xif&Sm;jzpfaom wwd,aorif;wrefudk rjrifCjhygoavm}}
[k wwd,aorif;wrefudk ar;jref;jyef\? ppfaq;jyef\?
ajymqdkjyef\]]t&Sif tuREkfyf rjrifCjhyg}}[k xdk
a,musfm;onf jyefajym\? &[ef;wdkY xdkoludk ,rrif;onf
podkY ar;jyef\ -]]tarmifa,musfm; oifonf vUjynfwdkYü
aoí wpf&uf&SdNyD;aomfvnf;jzpfaom aoí
ESpf&uf&SdNyD;aomfvnf;jzpfaom aoí
oHk;&uf&SdNyD;aomfvnf;jzpfaom zl;zI;a&mifaeaom
½kyfysuf qif;ysuf ñdkrJaeaom jynfuJhodkY

pufqkyfzG,f tykyf&nf,dkpD;aeaom rdef;r
olaoaumifudkjzpfap a,musfm; olaoaumifudkjzpfap oif
rjrifcJhygoavm}}[k (ar;\\) /]]t&Sif tuREfkfyf jrifcJhyg\\}}
[k xdk a,musfm;onf jyefajymqdk\\ &[ef;wdkY xdk
a,musfm;udk ,rrif;onf podkY
ar;jyef\\-]]tarmifa,musfm; oifonf odMum;vdr®monf
jzpfygvsvuf touft&G,fBuD;&ifhonf jzpfygvsvuf]igonfvnf;
aojcif;oabm &Sd\\? aojcif;oabmudk rvGefEdkif? ,cktcg
igonf udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif;? Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif;?
pdwfjzifhvnf;aumif; aumif;rludk jyKtHh}[k podkYaom
pdwftMuHonf rzpfcJhygoavm}}[k (ar;jyef\\) /]]t&Sif
tuREkfyfonfum; (aumif;rludk jyKjcif;iSg) rpGrf;
aqmifEdkifcJhyg? arhavsmhcJhygonf}}[k xdk
a,musfm;onf jyefajym\\ &[ef;wdkY xdk
a,musfm;udk ,rrif;onf podkY
qdkjyef\\-]]tarmifa,musfm; oifonf
arhavsmhaomaMumifh udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif;?
Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif;? pdwfjzifhvnf;aumif; aumif;rludk
rjyKcJhay? tarmif a,musfm; tMuif tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
oifonf arhavsmhcJh\\? xdk tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh oifhudk
rcRwfjyKMu ukefvwåHU? xdk raumif;rludk oifh trdonf
jyKonfr[kwf? oifh tzonf jyKonfr[kwf? oifh nDtpfudkonf
jyKonfr[kwf? oifh tpfrESronf jyKonfr[kwf? oifh
taqGcifyGef; cspfuRrf; 0ifolwdkYonf jyKonfr[kwf? oifh
aqGrsKd;om;csif;wdkYonf jyKonfr[kwf? ewfwdkY
jyKonf r[kwf? orPjAm[®PwkdY jyKonfr[kwf?
pifppftm;jzifh oifonfyif xdk raumif;rludk jyKcJh\\? xdk
raumif;rl\\ tusKd;udk oifonfyif cHpm;&vwåHU}}[k
(qdk\\) / (3)

&[ef;wdkY xdkoludk ,rrif;onf wwd,aorif;wrefESifh
pyfvsOf;í ar;jref;ppfaq; ajymqdkNyD;aomf
qdwfqdwfae\\ &[ef;wdkY xdk a,musfm;udk
i&Jxdef;wdkYonf ig;rsKd;aom aESmifzJGUjcif;rnfaom
ur®u&Pudk jyKukef\\? avmavmylaom oHpddkkYudk

vufü ½dkufESufukef\? avmavmylaom oHpddkkYudk
ESpfckajrmufaom vufü ½dkufESufukef\?
avmavmylaom oHpddkkYudk ajcü ½dkufESufukef\?
avmavmylaom oHpddkkYudk ESpfckajrmufaom ajcü
½dkufESufukef\? avmavmylaom oHpddkkYudk
&iftv,fü ½dkkufoGif;ukef\? xdk a,musfm;onf xdk
oHpdkY ig;csuf½dkufoGif;aom ae&mwdkYü
jyif;xefukefaom Murf;wrf;ukefaom usifem
pyf&Sm;ukefaom qif;&Ja0'emwdkYudk cHpm;&\?
tMuif rQavmuf xdk raumif;rluH rukefao;? xdk
rQavmuf raoao;ay/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkoludkhi&Jxdef;wdkYonf qJGiifukefí
"m;rBuD;wdkYjzifh ckwfjzwfukef\? xdkolonf xdkodkY
"m;rBuD;jzifh ckwfjzwfcH&aom ae&mü
jyif;xefukefaom Murf;wrf;ukefaom usifempyf&Sm;
ukefaom qif;&J a0'emwdkYudk cHpm;&\? tMuif
rQavmuf xdk raumif;rluHonf rukefao; xdk rQavmuf
rao ao;ay/ &[ef;wdkY xdkoludk i&Jxdef;wdkYonf
apmufxdk;rdk;arQmf qJGudkifMuí yJcGyfwdkYjzifh
ckwfa&Gukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY xdkoludk i&Jxdef;wdkYonf
&xm;ü wyfí &J&JnD;aom tvQHwajymifajymif
avmifaom rD;awmufrD;vQHESifhwuGaom ajrtjyifü
tacgufacguf tjyefjyef armif;ESifukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkoludk i&Jxdef;wdkYonf &J&JnD;aom
tvQHwajymifajymifavmifaom rD;awmufrD;vQHESifh
wuGaom rD;awmifBuD;odkYvnf; wufap qif;apukef\y/
&[ef;wdkY xdkoludk i&Jxdef;wdkYonf
apmufxdk;rdk;arQmf qJGudkifMuí &J&JnD;aom
tvQHwajymifajymifavmifaom rD;awmufrD;vQHESifh
wuGaom avmavmylaom oHtdk;BuD;ü ypfcsukef\y/
xdkolonf xdk oHtdk;BuD;ü tjr\$Kyfxvsuf usufonfjzpfí
txufodkYvnf; wpfBudrfay:\? atmufodkYvnf;
wpfBudrfjrKyf\? zDvmvnf; wpfBudrfarsm\ xdkolonf
xdk oHtdk;BuD;ü jyif;xefukefaom Murf;wrf;ukefaom

usifempyf&Sm; ukefaom qif;&Ja0'emwdkYudk
cHpm;&\? tMuif rQavmuf xdk raumif;rluH rukefao;?
xdk rQavmuf raoao;ay/ &[ef;wdkY xdkoludk
i&Jxdef;wdkYonf (t0Dpd) i&JBuD;ü ypfcsMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY xdk (t0Dpd) i&JBuD;onfum;- taxmifhav;ck
&Sd\? wHcg;av;ayguf &Sd\? nDnmaom tzdkYtm;jzifh
a0zef ydkif;jcm;tyf\? oHwHwdkif;jzifh um&Htyf\?
oHjym;jzifh rdk;xm;tyf\? xdk (t0Dpd) i&J\ ajrjyifonf
oHajrjyif jzpf\? tvQHwajymifajymif awmuf avmifae\?
tvQHESifh ,SOfpypfae\? xuf0ef;usif ,lZemwpgf&m
wdkifwdkif ysHUEHSU í tjrJwnfae\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-,r&mZokwf

37/ &[ef;wdkY a&SUü jzpfzl;onfum; ,rrif;tm;
podkYaom tMuHonf jzpfay:zl;\-]]tcsif;wdkY avmuü
tMuifolwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom trlwdkYudk jyKukef\?
xdkolwdkYudk podkYoabm&Sdaom txl;xl;
tjym;jym;aom ur®u&PwdkYudk jyKtyfukef\? igonf
vIUtjzpfudk &jim;tHh? avmuü ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onfvnf; yGifhawmfrljim;tHh? igonfvnf;
xdk jrwpGmbk&m;udk qnf;uyf&jim;tHh? xdk
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ightm;w&m;a[mjim;tHh? igonf xdk
jrwpGmbk&m;\w&m;udkvnf; odjim;tHh?
podkYjzpfafomf aumif;avpGmhwm;}}[k (jzpfay:zl;\)/
&[ef;wdkY xdk ,rrif;tMuHjzpfjicif;udk wpyfg;aom
orPjAm[®P\ ajymqdkoHudk Mum;&í podkY iga[monf
r[kwf? &[ef;wdkY tMuif tjcif;t&mudk pifppftm;jzifh
igudk,fwdkif od\? igudk,fwdkif jrif\? igudk,fwdkif

xifxif&Sm;&Sm; od\? xdk tjcif;t&mudk igudk,fwdkif
odjrifonfhtwdkif;yif a[m\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuif owå0gwdkYonf aorif;wrefwdkY
Eld;aqmfwdkufwGef;tyfygukefvsuf arhavsmhukef\
xdk owå0gwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom i&Jb0odkY
uyfa&muf& ukefonf jzpfí &SnfjrifhpGmaom
aeYnOfhywfvHk; pdk;&drfylaqG;&ukef\ pavmuü
udavomNidrf;at;ukefNyD;aom
tMuifolawmfaumif;wdkYonf um; aorif;wrefwdkY
Eld;aqmf wdkufwGef;tyfukefonf jzpfí t&d,"r®ü
wpfcgwpf&HrQ rarhavsmhMuukef/

(xdkolawmfaumif;wdkYonf) y#doaE``aerl aorludk
jzpfapwwfaom Oyg'gefwm;ü ab;udk ½ljrifNyD;vQif
(Oyg'gefwdkYjzifh) rpJGvrf;rlí y#doaE``aerl aorl
ukef&m edAÁmefü uRwfvGwfukef\
rarhavsmhukefaom? csrf;omjcif;&SdMuukefaom?
rsufarSmufb0üyif udavomtyl Nidrf;at;NyD;ukefaom?
tvHk;pHkaom &efab;wdkYudk vGefajrmuf ukefaom
xdkolawmfaumif;wdkYonf tvHk;pHkaom 'ku©udk
vGefajrmufMuav ukef\

owårokwf/

8-pwkr[m&mZokwf

38/ &[ef;wdkY vqef;yu© vqkwfyu©\
&Spf&ufajrmufaeYü ewfrif;BuD; av;a,mufwdkY\
tvkyftauR;ewfwdkYonf pavmuudk
vSnfhvnfpHkprf;ukef\]]vlUjynfwdkYü rsm;pGm
ukefaom vlwdkYonf trdü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom
usifh0wfudk usifhMuygukef\avm? tzü aumif;pGm
jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk jyKusifhMuygukef\avm? orPü
aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk

jyKusifhMuygukef\avm? jAm[®PwdekYü aumif;pGm
jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk jyKusifhMuyg ukef\avm?
trsKd;xJü BuD;aomol (tzdk; tzGm; OD;BuD;
OD;av;ponf)wdkYudk ½dkaopGm jyKusifh Muygukef\
avm? OykofoDwif;udk usifhoHk;Muygukef\avm?
tBuKdtydkESifhwuG OykofoDwif;udk
usifhoHk;Muygukef\avm? aumif;rlwdkYudk
jyKMuygukef\avm}}[k (vSnfhvnfpHkprf;ukef\)/
&[ef;wdkY vqkwfyu©\ wpfq,fhav;&ufajrmuf
vuG,faeYü ewfrif;BuD;av;a,mufwdkY\ om;wdkYonf
pavmuudk vSnfhvnfpHkprf;ukef\]]vUjynfwdkYü
rsm;pGmukefaom vlwdkYonf trdü aumif;pGm
jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk jyKusifhMuygukef\avm? tzü
aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk
jyKusifhMuygukef\avm? orPü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom
usifh0wfudk jyKusifhMuygukef\avm? jAm[®PwdekYü
aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk
jyKusifhMuygukef\avm? trsKd;xJü BuD;aom ol (tzdk;
tzGm; OD;BuD; OD;av;ponf)wdkYudk ½dkaopGm
jyKusifhMuygukef\avm? OykofoDwif;udk
usifhoHk;Muygukef\avm? tBuKdtydkESifhwuG
OykofoDwif;udk usifhoHk;Muygukef\avm? aumif;rludk
jyKMuygukef\avm}}[k (vSnfhvnfpHkprf;ukef\)/
&[ef;wdkY vqef;wpfq,fhig;&ufajrmuf Oykof aeYü
ewfrif;BuD;av;a,mufwdkYonf udk,fwdkifyifvQif
pavmuudk vSnfhvnfpHkprf;ukef\]]vUjynfwdkYü
rsm;pGmukefaom vlwdkYonf trdü aumif;pGm
jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk jyKusifhMuyg ukef\avm? tzü
aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk
jyKusifhMuygukef\avm? orPü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom
usifh0wfudk jyKusifhMuygukef\avm? jAm[®PwdekYü
aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk
jyKusifhMuygukef\avm? trsKd;xJü BuD;aomol (tzdk;
tzGm; OD;BuD; OD;av;ponf)wdkYudk ½dkaopGm

jyKusifhMuygukef\avm? OykofoDwif;udk
usifhoHk;Muygukef\avm? tBuKdtydkESifhwuG
OykofoDwif; udk usifhoHk;Muygukef\avm?
aumif;rludk jyKMuygukef\avm}}[k (vSnfhvnf
pHkprf;ukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY vlUjynfwdkY0,f trdü aumif;pGm
jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk jyKusifhukefaom? tzü
aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk
jyKusifhukefaom? orPü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom
usifh0wfudk jyKusifh ukefaom? jAm[®PwdkYü
aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk
jyKusifhukefaom? trsKd;xJü BuD;aomol (tzdk; tzGm;
OD;BuD; OD;av;ponf)wdkYudk ½dkaopGm
usifhukefaom? tBuKdtydkESifhwuG OykofoDwif;udk
usifhoHk;ukefaom? aumif;rludk jyKvkyfaom
vlwdkYonf tu,fíenf;yg;ukefjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY
ewfrif;BuD;av;a,mufwdkYonf xdk taMumif;udk
ok"r®mewfobifü tnDhtñGwf pnf;a0;xdkifaeukefaom
wm0wð omewfwdkYtm;
ajymMum;ukef\]]toQifewfrif;wdkY vlUjynfü
tenf;i,faom vlwdkYonfomvQif trdü aumif;pGm
jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk jyKusifh ukef\? tzü
aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk jyKusifhukef\
orPü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk
jyKusifhukef\? jAm[®PwdkYü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom
usifh0wfudk jyKusifhukef\? trsKd;xJü BuD;aomol
(tzdk; tzGm; OD;BuD; OD;av;ponf)wdkYudk
½dkaopGm jyKusifhMuukef\? Oykof oDwif;udk
usifhoHk;ukef\? tBuKdtydkESifhwuG OykofoDwif;udk
usifhoHk;ukef\? aumif;rludk jyKvkyf ukef\}}[k
(ajymMum;ukef\)/ &[ef;wdkY xdktcgü]]tcsif;wdkY
ewfjynfwdkYonf qkwf,kwfukef vdrfhwum;?
tyg,fav;bHkwdkYonf pnfum;ukefvdrfhwum;}}[k
wm0wð omewfwdkYonf ESvHk; romjzpfMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY vlUjynfwdkY0,f trdü aumif;pGm
jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk jyKusifhukefaom? tzü
aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk
jyKusifhukefaom? orPü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom
usifh0wfudk jyKusifh ukefaom? jAm[®PwdkYü
aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk
jyKusifhukefaom? trsKd;xjü BuD;aomol (tzdk; tzGm;
OD;BuD; OD;av;ponf)wdkYudk ½dkaopGm
usifhukefaom? OykofoDwif;udk usifhoHk;ukefaom?
tBuKdtydkESifhwuG OykofoDwif;udk
usifhoHk;ukefaom? aumif;rludk jyKvkyfukef aom
vlwdkYonf tu,fí rsm;ukefjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY
ewfrif;BuD;av;a,mufwdkYonf xdk taMumif;udk
ok"r®mewfobifü tnDtñGwf pnf;a0;xdkifaeukefaom
wm0wðomewfwdkYtm;
ajymMum;ukef\]]toQifewfrif;wdkY vlUjynfü
rsm;pGmaom vlwdkYonf trdü aumif;pGm jyKoifh aom
usifh0wfudk jyKusifhukef\? tzü aumif;pGm
jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk jyKusifhukef\? orPü
aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk jyKusifhukef\?
jAm[®PwdkYü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom usifh0wfudk
jyKusifhukef\? trsKd;xjü BuD;aomol (tzdk; tzGm;
OD;BuD; OD;av;ponf)wdkYudk ½dkaopGm usifh
ukef\? OykofoDwif;udk usifhoHk;ukef\?
tBuKdtydkESifhwuG OykofoDwif;udk usifhoHk;ukef\?
aumif;rludk jyKvkyfMuukef\}}[k (ajymMum;ukef\)/
&[ef;wdkY xdktcgü]]tcsif;wdkY ewfjynfwdkYonf
pnfum;Muukefvdrfhwum; tyg,fav;bHkwkYonf
qkwf,kwfukefvdrfhwum;}}[k wm0wð omewfwdkYonf
0rf;ajrmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY a&S;tcgu ewfwdkY\t&Sif odMum;rif;onf
wm0wð omewfwdkYudk odapvdkonfjzpfí xdk tcsdefü
p*gxmudk &Gwfqdkav\ -]]tMuifolonf igESifhwlol
jzpf&m\? xdkolonf vqef;yu© vqkwfyu©\

wpfq,fhav;&ufajrmuf
wpfq,fhig;&ufajrmufaeYwdkYüvnf;aumif;? vqef;
yu©vqkwfyu©\ &Spf&ufajrmufaeYwdkYüvnf;aumif;?
tvGwf&uf&SnfaeYwdkYüvnf;aumif; t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom Oykofudk usifhoHk;aqmufwnf &m\}}[k
(&Gwfqdk\)/

&[ef;wdkY ewfwdkY\t&Sif odMum;rif;onf xdk
*gxmudk raumif;aomtm;jzifh oDqdktyf\?
aumif;aomtm;jzifh oDqdktyfonf r[kwfay/
rSm;aomtm;jzifh &Gwfqdktyf\? rSefaomtm;jzifh
&Gwfqdktyfonf r[kwfay/ xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf
tb,fUaMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY ewfwdkY\t&Sif
odMum;rif;onf &m* a'go
arm[ruif;ao;aomaMumifhaywnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tMuif &[ef;onf tmoa0gukefNyD;ol
r*ftusifhudk usifhoHk;NyD;ol r*fudpöudk jyKNyD;ol
cE`m0efudk csNyD;ol rdrd tusKd; t&[wåzdkvfodkY
a&mufNyD;ol b0oHa,mZOfukefNyD;ol aumif;pGm odí
vGwfajrmufNyD;ol &[EÅm jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
xdk&[ef;tm;om þ*gxmudk &Gwfqdkjcf;iSg
oifhavsmf\ - h]]tMuifolonf igESifhwlol jzpf&m\
xdkolonf vqef;yu© vqkwfyu©\ wpfq,fhav;&ufajrmuf
wpfq,fhig;&ufajrmufaeYwdkYüvnf;aumif;? vqef;
yu©vqkwfyu©\ &Spf&ufajrmufaeYwdkYüvnf;aumif;?
tvGwf&uf&SnfaeYwdkYüvnf;aumif; t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom Oykofudk usifhoHk;aqmufwnf&m\}}[k
(&Gwfqdkjcf;iSg oifhavsmf\)/

xdkodkY oifhavsmfjcf;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;?
&[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;onf &m* a'go
arm[uif;NyD;aomaMumifhwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY a&S;tcgu
ewfwdkYt&Sif odMum;rif;onf wm0wðomewfwdkYudk
odapvdkonfjzpfí xdk tcsdefü þ*gxmudk &Gwfqdkav\?-
]]tMuifolonf igESifhwlol jzpf&m\
xdkolonf vqef;yu©

vqkwfyu©\ wpfq,fhav;&ufajrmuf
wpfq,fhig;&ufajrmufaeYwdkYüvnf;aumif;? vqef;
yu©vqkwfyu©\ &Spf&ufajrmufaeYwdkYüvnf;aumif;?
tvGwf&uf &SnfaeYwdkYüvnf;aumif; t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom Oykofudk usifhoHk;aqmufwnf &m\}}[k
(&Gwfqdk\)/

&[ef;wdkY ewfwdkY\t&Sif odMum;rif;onf xdk
*gxmudk raumif;aomtm;jzifh oDqdktyf\?
aumif;aomtm;jzifh oDqdktyfonf r[kwfay/
rSm;aomtm;jzifh &Gwfqdktyf\? rSefaomtm;jzifh
&Gwfqdktyfonf r[kwfay/ xdkodkYjzpfjCIF;onf
tb,fUaMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY ewfwdkY\t&Sif
odMum;rif;onf y#doaE"aejCIF; tdkjCIF; aojCIF;
pdk;&drfjCIF; idka<u;jCIF; qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;
jyif;pGmyifyef;jCIF;wdkYrS ruif;vGwfao;aomaMumifh
qif;&JrS rvGwf[k igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tMuif &[ef;onf tmoa0gukefNyD;ol
r*ftusifhudk usifhoHk;NyD;ol r*fudpöudk jyKNyD;ol
cE"m0efudk csNyD;ol rdrdtusKd; t&[wåzdkvfodkY
a&mufNyD;ol b0oHa,mZOfukefNyD;ol aumif;pGm odí
vGwfajrmufNyD;ol &[EÅmjzpfV &[ef;wdkY
xdk&[ef;tm;om þ*gxmudk &GwfqdkjCIF;iSg
oifhavsmf\ -]]tMuifolonf igESifhwlol jzpf&m\? xdkolonf
vqef;yu© vqkwfyu©\ wpfq,fhav;&ufajrmuf
wpfq,fhig;&ufajrmufaeYwdkYüvnf;aumif;? vqef; yu©
vqkwfyu©\ &Spf&ufajrmufaeYwdkYüvnf;aumif;?
tvGwf&uf&SnfaeYwdkYüvnf;aumif; t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom Oykofudk usifhoHk;aqmufwnf &m\}}[k
(&GwfqdkjCIF;iSg oifhavsmf\)/

xdkodkY oifhavsmfjCIF;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;?
&[ef;wdkY tMuif taMumif;aMumifh xdk&[ef;onf
y#doaE"aejCIF; tdkjCIF; aojCIF; pdk;&drfjCIF; idka<u;jCIF;
qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF; jyif;pGm yifyef;jCIF;wdkYrS

uif;vGwfNyD;aomaMumifh qif;&JrS vGwf\k igqdk\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-okckrmvokwf

39/ &[ef;wdkY igonf El;nhHodrfarGU\? tvGef
El;nhHodrfarGU\? pifppf El;nhHodrfarGU\?
ighcrnf;awmf\ eef;awmfü a&uefwdkYudk
jyKpDrHtyfukef\? &[ef;wdkY wpfckaom a&uefö
Mumñdk wpfckaom a&uefö y'kr®mMum wpfckaom
a&uefö yk@&dufMumudk ightwGufomvQif
pdkufysKd; tyf\? &[ef;wdkY igonf tvGef
El;nhHodrfarGUaom umodwdkif;xGuf r[kwfaom pE
´ul;udk roHk; aqmif/ &[ef;wdkY ig\]OD;&pf}
acgif;aygif;onf umodwdkif;rS jzpf\? tusDonf
umodwdkif;rS jzpf\? ykqdk;onf umodwdkif;rS jzpf\?
tay:½Hkonf umodwdkif;rS jzpf\? &[ef;wdkY]]tat; tyl
jruf jrL qD;ESif;wdkYonf xdk ighudk
rawGUxdygapvifh}}[k aeYnOfhywfvHk; ightm;
xD;jzLudk aqmif; xm;tyfV

&[ef;wdkY aqmif;&moD pHae&ef
jymom'fwpfraqmif? aEG&moD pHae&ef
jymom'fwpfraqmif? rdk;&moDpHae&ef
jymom'fwpfraqmiftm;jzifh xdk ightm;
jymom'foHk;aqmifwdkYonf &SdukefV &[ef;wdkY xdk
igonf rdk;&moDpHae&ef jymom'fö
rdk;av;vwdkYywfvHk; rdef;rdsn;oufouf
wD;rlwftyfukef aom wl&d,mwdkYjzifh
pHy,farGUavsmfvsuf jymom'frS atmufodkY rqif;rlí aeV
&[ef;wdkY olwpfyg;wdkYtdrfö uReftrlvkyfaom
a,musfm;tm; ythk;&nf[if;vQif ESpfckajrmufaom
qefuG] xrif;udk ay;oujhodkY &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif

ighcrnf;awmf\ eef;awmfü uReftrlvkyf a,musfm;tm;
oav;qefjzifh csuftyfaom om;>yrf;xrif;udk ay;tyfV

&[ef;wdkY podkY oabm&Sdaom
wefcdk;ESifhvnf;aumif; podkY oabm&Sdaom pifppf
El;nHh odrfarGUjcif;ESifhvnf;aumif; jynfhpHkaom xdk
ightm;-]]tMum;tjrifenf;aom ykxkZOfonf rdrdudk,f
wdkifu tdkjCIF; oabm&Sdol tdkjCIF;oabmudk
rvGefqefEdkifol jzpfygvSuf tdkrif;aom olwpfyg;udk
jrifaomf rdrdudk,fudk owdr&bJomvQif NiD;aiGU\?
&SufEdk;\? pufqkyfbd\? igonfvnf; tdkjCIF; oabm&Sdol
jzpf\? tdkjCIF;oabmudk rvGefqefEdkifoljzpf\? igonf
tdkjCIF;oabm&Sdol? tdkjCIF; oabmudk rvGefqefEdkifol
jzpfvsufomvQif tdkrif;aom olwpfyg;udk jrifi
NiD;aiGUjim;tHh? &SufEdk;jim;tHh? pufqkyfjim;tHh?
xdkodkYjzpfjCIF;onf ightm; roifhavsmf&m}}[k
(tMuHjzpf\)/ &[ef;wdkY podkY MuHqifjCifaom xdk
ightm; t&G,fEkysKdjCIF;aMumifh t&G,fEkysKdjCIF;udk
pJGiJzpfAom rmefwufjCIF;onf
tcsif;cyfodrf;aysmufNidrf;V

]]tMum;tjrifenf;aom ykxkZOfonf rdrdudk,fwdkifu
emjCIF;oabm&Sdol emjCIF;oabmudk rvGefqefEdkifol
jzpfygvSuf emaom olwpfyg;udk jrifaomf rdrdudk,fudk
owdr&bJomvQif NiD;aiGU\? &SufEdk;\? pufqkyfbd\?
igonfvnf; emjCIF;oabm&Sdol? emjCIF;oabmudk
rvGefqefEdkifol jzpf\? igonf emjCIF;oabm&Sdol?
emjCIF;oabmudk rvGefqefEdkifol jzpfvsufomvQif
emaom olwpfyg;udk jrifi NiD;aiGUjim;tHh?
&SufEdk;jim;tHh? pufqkyfjim;tHh? xdkodkYjzpfjCIF;onf
ightm; roifhavsmf&m}}[k tMuHjzpfV &[ef;wdkY
podkY MuHqifjCifaom xdk ightm;
a&m*guif;jCIF;aMumifh a&m*guif;jCIF;udk pJGiJzpfAom
rmefwufjCIF;onf tcsif;cyfodrf;aysmufNidrf;V

]]tMum;tjrifenf;aom ykxkZOfonf rdrdudk,fwdkifu
aojcif;oabm&Sdol aojcif;oabmudk
rvGefqefEdkifoljzpfygvuf aoom olwpfyg;udk
jrifaomf rdrdudk,fudk owdr&bjomvQif NiD;aiGU\?
&SufEdk;\? pufqkyfbd\? igonfvnf; aojcif;oabm&Sdol?
aojcif;oabmudk rvGefqefEdkifol jzpf\? igonf
aojcif;oabm&Sdol aojcif;oabmudk rvGefqefEdkifol
jzpfvsufomvQif aoom olwpfyg;udk jrifi
NiD;aiGUjim;tHh? &SufEdk;jim;tHh? pufqkyfjim;tHh?
xdkodkYjzpfjcif;onf ightm; roifhavsmf&m}}[k
(tMuHjzpf\)/ &[ef;wdkY podkY MuHqifjcifaom xdk
ightm; touf&Snfjcif;aMumifh touf&Snfjcif;udk
pJGijzpfaom rmefwufjcif;onf tcsif;cyfodrf;
aysmufNidrf;V

&[ef;wdkY rmef,pfjcif;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- t&G,f
EkysKdjicif;udk pJGijzpfaom rmef,pfjcif;vnf;aumif;?
a&m*guif;jcif;udk pJGijzpfaom rmef,pfjcif;vnf;aumif;?
touf&Snfjcif;udk pJGijzpfaom
rmef,pfjcif;vnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
t&G,fEkysKdjicif;udk pJGijzpfaom rmefjzifh ,pfaom
tMum;tjrifenf;yg;onfh ykxkZOfonfvnf; udk,fjzifh
raumif;rludk jyKusifh\? Elwfjzifh raumif;rludk
jyKusifh\? pdwfjzifh raumif;rludk jyKusifh\? xdk
ykxkZOfonf udk,f Elwf pdwfjzifh raumif;rludk
jyKusifhaomaMumifh
udk,fcE"mysufpD;íhaoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;ojzifh vm;a&muf&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&m jzpfaom i&JodkY a&muf&V &[ef;wdkY
a&m*guif;jcif;udk pJGijzpfaom rmefjzifh ,pfaom
tMum; tjrifenf;yg;onfh ykxkZOfonfvnf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY
touf&Snfjcif;udk pJGijzpfaom rmefjzifh ,pfaom
tMum;tjrifenf;yg;onfh ykxkZOfonfvnf; udk,fjzifh
raumif;rludk jyKusifh\? Elwfjzifh raumif;rludk

jyKusifh\? pdwfjzifh raumif;rludk jyKusifh\? xdk
ykxkZOfonf udk,f Elwf pdwfjzifh raumif;rludk
jyKusifhaomaMumifh udk,fcE`mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;ojzifh vm;a&muf&m
ysufpD;í usa&muf&mjzpfaom i&JodkY a&muf&V

&[ef;wdkY t&G,fEkysKdjcif;udk pJGíjzpfaom
rmefjzifh ,pfaom &[ef;onfvnf; odu©mcsí vlxGufV
&[ef;wdkY a&m*guif;jcif;udk pJGíjzpfaom
rmefjzifh ,pfaom &[ef;onfvnf; odu©mcsí vlxGufV
&[ef;wdkY touf&Snfjcif;udk pJGíjzpfaom
rmefjzifh ,pfaom &[ef;onfvnf; odu©mcsí vlxGuf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

emjcif;oabm&Sdukefaom?
tdkcif;oabm&Sdukefaom? xdkYjyif aojcif;
oabm&Sdukefaom ykxkZOfwdkYonf xdkodkY
emjcif;ponf oabm½dSukefvsuf omvQif olwpfyg;udk
pufqkyfukefV podkY oabm&Sdukefaom owå0gwdkYü
igonf xdk emjcif;paom oabmudk pufqkyfjim;tHh?
podkY pufqkyfaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh aeavh&Sdaom
ightm; bpufqkyfjcif;oabmonf roifhavsmf&m/ podkY
qifjcifavh&Sdonfjzpfí aeaom xdk igonf Oy"duif;&m
edAÁmefudk odí a&m*guif;jcif;üvnf;aumif;?
t&G,fEkysKdjcif;üvnf;aumif;? touf&Snfjcif;üvnf;aumif;
tMuif rmef,pfjcif;wdkYonf &SdukefV igonf xdk
tvHk;pHkaom rmef,pfjcif;wdkYudk
vGefajrmufNyD;jzpf\? 0#fqif;&JrS
vGwfajrmuf&mjzpfaom edAÁmefü ab;r&Sd[k ½lí
edAÁmefudk ab;r&Sd[k jrifaom xdk ightm; tm;xkwfrl
vkHYvonf jzpfNyD/ igonf ,cktcgü umr*kPfwdkYudk
rrSD0JxdkufNyD? jrwfaom tusifhvQif tm;xm;&m
&Sdonfjzpfí rqkwfepfawmhtHhownf;/

e0rokwf/

10-tm"dyaw,sokwf

40/ &[ef;wdkY tBuD;trSL;jyKí jzpfaom
w&m;wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fenf;
oHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- rdrdudk,fudk tBuD;trSL;jyKí
jzpfaom]twåm"dyaw,s}w&m;vnf;aumif;?
owåavmuudk tBuD;trSL;jyKí
jzpfaom]avmum"dyaw,s}w&m;vnf;aumif;?
avmukwå&mw&m;udk tBuD;trSL;jyKí
jzpfaom]"r®m"dyaw,s}w&m;vnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY rdrd udk,fudk tBuD;trSL;jyKí
jzpfaom]twåm"dyaw,s}w&m;[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf awmodkY uyfíjzpfap
opfyif&if;odkY uyfíjzpfap qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfíjzpfap
podkY qifjci\]]igonf ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;[laom
taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;? xdk xdk orÜwådb0\
taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;? vIUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufonf r[kwf/ pifppftm;jzifh
y#doaE"aejcif;tdkjcif;aojcif;pdk;&drfjcif;idka<u;jcif;
qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif; jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;wdkYonf
ighudk vTrf;rdk;tyfV ighudk qif;&Jjcif;onf vTrf;rdk;tyf\?
ighudk qif;&Jjcif;onf ESdyfpuftyf\? ptvHk;pHkaom
qif;&Jtpk\ tqHk;udk jyKjcif;onf trSefyif xif&Sm;jzpf&m\
[k ESvHk;oGif;íhvlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
Oifa&mufcJhV igonf um; tMuif odkY
oabm&Sdukefaom umr*kPfwdkYudk pGefYy,fí
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufcJh\?
xdkodkYoabm&Sdukefaom
umr*kPfwdkYudkaomfvnf;aumif;? xdk atmuf,kwfaom
umr *kPfwdkYudkaomfvnf;aumif; &SmrSD;aejim;tHh?
xdkodkY &SmrSD;aejcif;onf ightm; roifhavsmf}}[k
(podkY MuHqifjci\)/

xdk&[ef;onf podkY qifjciyjefV]]igonf tjynfhtpHk
tm;xkwf tyfonf&Sdaomf wGefYqkwfjcif;r&Sdaom

0D&d,onf jzpfvåHU? owdy|mefav;yg;\ tpGrf;jzifh
uyfí wnfonfjzpfí rysufaom owdonf jzpfvåHU? ½lyum,
emrum,onf Nidrf;onfjzpfí ylyefjCIF; uif;våHU?
tm½Hkü aumif;pGm xm;tyfonfjzpfí wnfMunfaom
pdwfonf jzpfvåHU}}[k (qifjCIFjyef\)/ xdk&[ef;onf
rdrdudk,fudkomvQif tBuD;trSL;jyKí tukodkvfudk
y,fpGefY\? ukodkvfudk yGg;rsm;\? tjypf&Sdaom
w&m;udk y,fpGefY\? tjypfr&Sdaom w&m;udk
yGg;rsm;\? pifMu,faom rdrdudk,fudk apmifha&SmufV/
&[ef;wdkY þonfudk rdrdudk,fudk tBuD;trSL;jyKí
jzpfaom w&m;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY owåavmuudk tBuD;trSL;jyKí
jzpfaom]avmum"dyaw,s}w&m;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf awmodkY
uyfíjzpfap opfyif&if;odkY uyfíjzpfap qdwfNidrf&modkY
uyfíjzpfap þodkY qifjCIF\]]igonf ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;
[laom taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;? xdk xdk
orÜwådb0\ taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif; vLUabmif
rS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&mufonf r[kwf/ pifppftm;jzifh
y#doaE"aejCIF; tdkjCIF; aojCIF; pdk;&drfjCIF; idka<u;jCIF;
qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;rom,mjCIF; jyif;pGm
yifyef;jCIF;wdkYonf ighudk vTrf;rdk; tyfV ighudk
qif;&JjCIF;onf vTrf;rdk;tyf\? ighudk qif;&JjCIF;onf
ESdyfpuftyf\? þtvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk\ tqHk;udk
jyKjCIF;onf trSefyif xif&Sm;jzpf&m\[k ESvHk;oGif;í
vLUabmifrS &[ef; abmifodkY 0ifa&mufcJh\? igonfum;
þodkY &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&mufcJhonfjzpfygvuf umr
*kPfwdkYudk MuHpnfjCIF;]umr0dwuf} udkrlvnf;
MuHpnfjim;tHh? ysufpD;&ef MuHpnfjCIF;]Asmyg'
0dwuf}udkrlvnf; MuHpnfjim;tHh? n\$Of;qJ&ef
MuHpnfjCIF;]0d[ðom0dwuf} udkrlvnf;
MuHpnfjim;tHh? þowåavmu\ wnf&m]pMum0Vm}onf
us,f0ef;rsm;jym;onfomwnf;? us,f0ef;rsm;jym;aom
owåavmu\ wnf&m]pMum0Vm} ü

wefcdk;BuD;ukefaom ewfrsufpd tjrif&Sdukefaom
olwpyfg;pdwfudk odukefaom orPjAm[®PwdekYonf
&Sdukef\? xdk orPjAm[®PwdekYonf a0;aom
t&yfrSaomfvnf; jrifEdkifukef\? eD;ukefaomfvnf;
rxifukef? rdrdpdwfjzifhvnf; olwpyfg; pdwfudk
odEdkifukef\? xdk orPjAm[®PwdekYonfvnf; ighudk
podkY odukef&m\]]tcsif;wdkY ptrsKd;om;udk
½lukefavmh? ptrsKd;om;onf o'gw&m;jzifh
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufí
&[ef;jyKoljzpfygvsvuf ,kwfnHhaom
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYESifh a&m>yrf;í aebd\}}[k
(podkY odukef&m\)/

wefcdk;BuD;ukefaom ewfrsufpd tjrif&Sdukefaom
rdrdpdwfjzifhvnf; olwpyfg; pdwfudk
odpGrf;Edkifukefaom ewfwdkYonf &Sdukef\? xdk
ewfwdkYonf a0;aom t&yfrSaomfvnf; jrifEdkifukef\?
eD;ukefaomfvnf; rxifukef? rdrdpdwfjzifhvnf;
olwpyfg;pdwfudk odEdkifukef\? xdk
dkewfwdkYonfvnf; ighudk podkY
odukef&m\]]tcsif;wdkY ptrsKd;om;udk ½lukefavmh?
ptrsKd;om;onf o'gw&m;jzifh vIUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufí &[ef;jyKol
jzpfygvsvuf ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYESifh
a&m>yrf;vsuf aebd\}}[k (podkY odukef&m\)/
xdk&[ef;onf podkY qifjcifjyef\]]igonf
tjynfhtpHktm;xkwftyfonf&Sdaomf wGefYqkwfjcif;
r&Sdaom OD&d,onf jzpfvwaHU? owdy|mefav;yg;\
tpGrf;jzifh uyfí wnfonfjzpfí rysufaom owdonf
jzpfvwaHU? ½lyum, emrum,onf Nidrf;onfjzpfí
ylyefjcif; uif;vwåHU? tm½Hkü aumif;pGm
xm;tyfonfjzpfí wnfMunfaom pdwfonf jzpfvwaHU}}[k
(qifjcifjyef\)/ xdk &[ef;onf avmuudkomvQif tBuD;
trSL;jyKí tukodkvfudk y,fpGefY\? ukodkvfudk
yGg;rsm;\? tjypf&Sdaom w&m;udk y,fpGefY\?

tjypfr&Sdaom w&m;udk yGg;rsm;\? pifMu,faom
rdrdudk,fudk apmifha&SmufV/ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk
avmuudk tBuD;trSL;jyKí jzpfaom w&m;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY avmukwå&mw&m;udk tBuD;trSL;jyKí
jzpfaom]"r®m"dyaw,s}w&m;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf awmodkY
uyfíjzpfap opfyif&if;odkY uyfíjzpfap qdwfNidrf&modkY
uyfíjzpfap podkY qifjci\]]igonf ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;
[laom taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;? xdk xdk
orÜwådb0\ taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif; vIUabmif
rS &[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufonf r[kwf/ pifppftm;jzifh
y#doaE"aejcif; tdkjcif; aojcif; pdk;&drfjcif; idka<u;jcif;
qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif; jyif;pGm yifyef;jcif;wdkYonf
ighudk vTrf;rdk;tyfV ighudk qif;&Jjcif;onf vTrf;rdk;tyf\?
ighudk qif;&Jjcif;onf ESdyfpuftyf\? ptvHk;pHkaom
qif;&J\ tqHk;udk jyKjcif;onf trSefyif xif&Sm;jzpf&m\[k
ESvHk;oGif;í vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
Oifa&mufcJhV w&m;awmfonf jrwpGmbk&m;
aumif;pGm a[mxm;aom w&m;awmfygaywnf;?
udk,fwdkifodjriftyfaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;? tcgrvifh
tusKd;ay;wwfaom w&m;awmfyg aywnf;?
vmvSnfh½lvSnfh[k aqmifjyxdkufaom
w&m;awmfygaywnf;? rdrd\ udk,fx] pdwfxJü
aqmif,lxm;xdkufaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;? (t&d,m)
ynm&SdwdkYom udk,fpDudk,fi odEdkifcHpm;
Edkifaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;/ xdkw&m;awmfudk
odukefjrifukefvsuf aeMuukefaom ig\ oDwif;
oHk;azmfwdkYonf &SdMuukefV/ igonfom podkY
aumif;pGm a[mMum;tyfaom omoemawmfü Oifa&mufí
&[ef;jyKol jzpfygvuf pifppf ysif;&darhavsmhí
aejim;tHh? podkY aejcif;onf ightm; roifhavsmf}}[k
(qifjci\)/ xdk&[ef;onf podkY qifjciyjefV]]igonf
tjynfhtpHk tm;xkwftyfonf&SSdaomf wGefYqkwfjcif;
r&Sdaom OD&d,onf jzpfvwåHU? owdy|mefav;yg;\

tpGrf;jzifh uyfí wnfonfjzpfí wnfMunfaom pdwfonf
jzpfvåHU? ½lyum, emrum,onf Nidrf;onfjzpfí
ylyefjCIF; uif;våHU? tm½Hkü aumif;pGm
xm;tyfonfjzpfí wnfMunfaom pdwfonf jzpfvåHU}}[k
(qifjCifjyef\)/ xdk&[ef;onf
avmukwå&mw&m;udkomvQif tBuD;trSL;jyKí
tukodkvfudk y,fpGefY\? ukodkvfudk yGg;rsm;\?
tjypf&Sdaom w&m;udk y,fpGefY\? tjypfr&Sdaom
w&m;udk yGg;rsm;\? pifMu,faom rdrdudk,fudk
apmifha&SmufV &[ef;wdkY ponfudk
avmukwå&mw&m;udk tBuD;trSL;jyKí jzpfaom w&m;
[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY tBuD; trSL;jyKí jzpfaom
w&m;onf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tcsif;a,musfm; raumif;rludk jyKol\ qdwfuG,f&m
t&yfrnfonf avmuü r&Sd/ rSefonfvnf; jzpfap?
rSm;onfvnf; jzpfap tMuif trludk oifjyK\? xdk oifjyKaom
trludk rdrdudk,fwdkif odV tcsif;wdkY tMuifolonf
aumif;jrwfí oufaoozG,fjzpfaom rdrdudk,fudk rxDrJhjrif
atmufarh\? xdkolonf rdrdü xif&Sm;&Sdaom xdk
raumif;rludk pifppf vQKdU0SufV avmuü rnDñGwfaom
w&m;udk usifhoHk;aom vlrdkufudk
ewfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? bk&m; (paom
olawmfaumif;)wdkYonfvnf;aumif; awGUjrif ukefV
xdkYaMumifhomvQif
rdrdudk,fudkhtBuD;trSL;jyKwwfaom
&[ef;onfvnf;aumif;? ynm&Sdí udavomudk
avmifuRrf;apwwfol avmuudk tBuD;trSL;jyKwwfol
&[ef;onfvnf;aumif;? avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmf aom
tusifh&Sdol rSefaom vkHYv&Sdol
avmukwå&mw&m;udk tBuD;trSL; jyKwwfol
&[ef;onfvnf;aumif; rqkwf,kwf/ udavomudk
avmifuRrf;apwwfaom vkHYv&Sdaom tMuif &[ef;onf
udavomrm&fudk ESdyfpufí? t,kwfudk jyKwwfaom
udavomrm&fudk vTrf;rdk;í? y#doaE"aejCif;\

ukef&mjzpfao m t&[wâzdkvfodkY a&muf\ avmuudk
odwwfí aumif;aom ynm&Sdaom? cyfodrf;ukefaom
w&m;wdkYü wyfjci f;wPSmr&Sdaom?
ÓPfynmESifhjynfh p Hkaom? xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom
&[EÅmonf wpfcgwpf&HrQ rqkwf,kwf/

'orokwf/

av;ckajrmuf a'0'lw0*f NyD;V

5-plV0*f 1-or®KcDbm0okwf

41/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkY\
rsufarSmufxif&Sm;&Sdonfhtjzpf aMumifh
o'`gw&m;ESifh jynfh p Hkaom trsKd;aumif;om;onf
rsm;pGmaom aumif;rludk jzpfyGg;ap\
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY o'`gw&m;\
rsufarSmufxif&Sm;&Sdonfhtjzpf aMumifh
o'`gw&m;ESifh jynfh p Hkaom trsKd;aumif;om;onf
rsm;pGmaom aumif;rludk jzpfyGg;ap\ &[ef;wdkY
tvSL0w→K\ rsufarSmuf xif&Sm;&Sdonfhtjzpf aMumifh
o'`gw&m;ESifh jynfh p Hkaom trsKd;aumif;om;onf
rsm;pGmaom aumif;rl udk jzpfyGg;ap\ &[ef;wdkY
tvSLcHyk*³/₄dKvfwdkY\ rsufarSmufxif&Sm;
&Sdonfhtjzpf aMumifh o'`gw&m; ESifh jynfh p Hkaom
trsKd;aumif;om;onf rsm;pGmaom aumif;rludk
jzpfyGg;ap\ &[ef;wdkY pw&m; oHk;rsKd;wdkY\
rsufarSmufxif&Sm;&Sdonfhtjzpf aMumifh
o'`gw&m;ESifh jynfh p Hkaom trsKd;aumif;om;onf
rsm;pGmaom aumif;rludk jzpfyGg;ap\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-wdXmeokwf

42/ &[ef;wdkY taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
Munfñdkoludk o'`gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkol[lí odtyfV
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- oDvESifhjynfhpHkaom
olwdkYudk zl;jrifvdkol jzpf\? olawmfaumif;w&m;udk
emMum;vdkoljzpf\? vGwfvGwfpGefYMuJjcif;
&Sdonfjzpfí aq;aMumtyfaom vuf&Sdonf
pGefYvTwfjcif;ü aysmfarGUonf awmif;chJcif;iSg
oifhonf ay;vSLrl a0zefcefYcJGrlü arGUavsmfonfjzpfí
0efwdkjcif;[laom tnpftaMu;rS uif;aom pdwfjzifh
tdrfüaeol jzpfV &[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;
oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh Munfñdkaomoludk o'`gw&m;ESifh
jynfhpHkol[lí odtyfV (tMuif yk*¾dKvfonf) oDvESifh
jynfhpHkolwdkYudk zl;jrifvdk\?
olawmfaumif;w&m;udk emMum;vdk\? 0efwdkjcif;
[laom tnpftaMu;udk y,fazsmuf ww\? xdkoludk pifppf
o'`gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkol[lí qdktyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-twå0ookwf

43/ &[ef;wdkY taMumif; oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
aumif;pGm½ljrifojzifh olwpfyg;wdkYtm; w&m;udk
a[mMum;jcif;iSg oifhonfomwnf;/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- w&m;a[maomolonf
teufudkvnf; od\? ygVdudkvnf; odV w&m;emaomolonf
teufudkvnf; od\? ygVdudkvnf; odV
w&m;a[maomolw&m;emaomol ESpfamufaom
olwdkYonf teufudkvnf; odukef\? ygVdudkvnf; odukefV
&[ef;wdkY taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk aumif;pGm
½ljrifojzifh olwpfyg;wdkYtm;w&m;a[mjcif;iSg
oifhonfomwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-uxmy0w→dokwf

44/ &[ef;wdkY pum;jzpfay:jcif;onf
taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYaMumifh jzpfV/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- w&m;a[maomolonf
teufudkvnf; od\? ygVdudkvnf; odV w&m;emaomolonf
teufudkvnf; od\? ygVdudkvnf; odV
w&m;a[maomolw&m;emaomol ESffa,muf aom
olwdkYonf teufudkvnf; odukef\? ygVdudkvnf; odukefV/
&[ef;wdkY pum;jzpfay:jcif;\ taMumif;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYaywnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-y@dwokwf

45/ &[ef;wdkY ynm&Sd olawmfaumif;wdkY
ynwftyfukefaom w&m;wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY tvSL]'ge}udk
ynm&Sd olawmfaumif;wdkY ynwf tyf\? &[ef;wdkY
&Sif&[ef;jyKjcif;udk ynm&Sd olawmfaumif;wdkY
ynwftyfV/ &[ef;wdkY trd tzwdkYtm;
vkyfauR;jyKpkjcif;udk ynm&Sd olawmfaumif;wdkY
ynwftyfV/ &[ef;wdkY ynm&Sd olawmf aumif;wdkY
ynwftyfukefaom w&m;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYaywnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tvSLay;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? (olwpfyg;wdkYtm;)
rn\$Of;qljcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
apmifhxdef;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? £a`E´wdkYudk
qHk;rjcif;udkvnf;aumif;? olawmfaumif;jzpfukef

jrwfaom tusifh&Sdukefaom olwdkY\ trdtzwdkYtm;
vkyfauR;jyKpkjCIF;udkvnf;aumif; olawmfaumif;wdkY
ynwftyfV/ olawmfaumif;wdkYonf (ynwftyfukefaom)
tMuif taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYonf &Sdukef\? xdk
taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk ÓPftjrifESifh
jynfhphkaom t&d,m ynm&Sdonf rSD0J&m\? xdkolonf
csrf;ajrUaom ewfjynfavmuodkY 0ifa&mufV

y|örokwf/

6-oDv0EÅokwf

46/ &[ef;wdkY oDv&Sdukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
tMuif &Gmudkvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;udkvnf;aumif;
trSDjyKí aeukef\? xdk &Gmed*Hk;ü aeukefaom
vlwdkYonf taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rsm;pGmaom
aumif;rludk jzpfyGg;apukefV/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;
[lrl- udk,fjzifh jzpfyGg;apjCIF;vnf;aumif;? Elwfjzifh
jzpfyGg;apjCIF;vnf;aumif;? pdwfjzifh
jzpfyGg;apjCIF;vnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
oDv&Sdukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf tMuif
&Gmudkvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;udkvnf;aumif; trSDjyKí
aeukef\? xdk &Gmed*Hk;ü aeukefaom vlwdkYonf
ptaMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rsm;pGmaom
aumif;rludkhjzpfyGg;apukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|rokwf/

7-ocFwvu©Pmokwf

47/ &[ef;wdkY ocFw¹w&m;\ ocFw[k
rSwfaMumif;vu©Pm²wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- jzpfjCIF;]Oyg'f} vu©Pmonf

xif&Sm;\? ysufjCIF;]bif} vu©Pmonf xif&Sm;\?
Oyg'ftcdkuftwefY\ ajymif;vJjCIF;]XD}vu©Pmonf
xif&Sm;V &[ef;wdkY ocFww&m;\ ocFw[k
rSwfaMumif;vu©PmwdkYonf þoHk;rsKd;wdkYaywnf;
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

- 1/ ocFw? taMumif;w&m;wdkY
pkaygif;jyKtyfaomoabm/
- 2/ vu©Pm? þw&m;oabmum; ocFwjzpfonf[k
odaMumif;trSwftom;/

Ã

8-tocFwvu©Pmokwf

48/ &[ef;wdkY tocFww&m;\ tocFw[k
rSwfaMumif;vu©PmwdkYonf þoHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- jzpfjCIF;]Oyg'f} vu©Pmonf
rxif&Sm;ay? ysufjCIF;]bif} vu©Pmonf rxif&Sm;ay?
Oyg'ftcdkuftwefY\ ajymif;vJjCIF;]XD} vu©Pmonf
rxif&Sm;ay/ &[ef;wdkY tocFww&m;\ tocFw[k
rSwfaMumif;vu©PmwdkYonf þoHk;rsKd;wdkYaywnf;
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-yAÁw&mZokwf

49/ &[ef;wdkY [dr0EÅmawmifrif;udk trSDjyKí
opfyifBuD;wdkYonf BuD;yGg;jCIF;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
BuD;yGg;ukefV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tudkif; tcuf
t&Gufjzifh BuD;yGg;ukef\? tacguf tayG;jzifh

BuD;yGg;ukef\? tum tESpfjzifh BuD;yGg;ukef\?
&[ef;wdkY [dr0EÅmawmifrif;udk trSDjyKí
opfyifBuD;wdkYonf þBuD;yGg;jcif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
BuD;yGg;ukefV &[ef;wdkY þtwlomvQif o'`gw&m;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom trsKd;om; tBuD;tuJudk trSDjyKí
(om;r,m;paom) tdrfoltdrfom; taygif;onf
BuD;yGg;jcif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh BuD;yGg;V
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ,HkMunfjcif;]o'`gw&m;}
jzifh BuD;yGg;\? tusifh]oDv} jzifh BuD;yGg;\?
tod]ynm} jzifh BuD;yGg;V &[ef;wdkY o'`gw&m;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom trsKd;om;tBuD;tuJudk trSDjyKí
(om;r,m;paom) tdrfoltdrfom; taygif;onf
þBuD;yGg;jcif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh BuD;yGg;\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

awmtkyfBuD;twGif;ü &Sdaom
ausmufawmifBuD;udk trSDjyKí awmpdk;
opfyifBuD;wdkYonf BuD;yGg;ukefoujhodkY?
xdkYtwlomvQif þavmuü oDvESifh jynfhpHkaom?
o'`gw&m;&Sdaom trsKd;om; tBuD;tuJudk trSDjyKí
om; r,m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
taqGcifyGef;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;? cspfuRrf;0if
olwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
aqGrsKd;taygif;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;? xdk o'`gw&m;
ESifh jynfhpHkaom trsKd;aumif;om;udk
rSDíhtoufarG;ukefaom olwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
(o'`gpaom oHk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYjzifh)
BuD;yGg;ukefV rdrdtusKd;udk ajrmfjrirfwwfukefaom
xdk ynm&SdwdkYonf xdk oDv&Sdaom ol\
oDvudkvnf;aumif;? pGefYMuJjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
aumif;aomtusifhudkvnf;aumif; jrifukefonfjzpfí
twkvdkufum jyKukefV þavmuü
ESpfoufjcif;&Sdukefaom csrf;omudk vdkvm;ukefaom
olwdkYonf ok*wdb0odkY

vm;aMumif;c&D;ozG,fjzpfao m w&m;udk usifh&í
ewfjynfü arGUavsmf&ukef\

e0rokwf/

10-tmwyÜu&PD,okwf

50/ &[ef;wdkY taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
tm;xkwfjcf;udk jyKtyf\ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
rjzpfukefao;aom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk
rjzpfapjcf;iSg tm;xkwfjcf;udk jyKtyf\?
rjzpfukefao;aom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk jzpfapjcf;iSg
tm;xkwfjcf;udk jyKtyf\? jzpfay:vmukefaom
jyif;xefukef Murf;wrf;ukef usifempyf&Sm;ukef
rom,mzG,fjzpfukef rESpfoufzG,fjzpfukef touf udk
aqmifwwfukef udk,fü jzpfukefaom
qif;&Ja0'emwdkYudkonf;chEdkfifjcf;iSg
tm;xkwfjcf;udk jyKtyf\ &[ef;wdkY
ptaMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh tm;xkwfjcf;udk jyKtyf\

&[ef;wdkY tMuif tcgü &[ef;onf rjzpfukefao;aom
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk rjzpfapjcf;iSg tm;xkwfjcf;udk
jyK\? rjzpfukefao;aomukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk
jzpfapjcf;iSg tm;xkwfjcf;udk jyK\? jzpfay:vmukefaom
jyif;xefukef Murf;wrf;ukef usifem pyf&Sm;ukef
rom,mzG,fjzpfukef rESpf oufzG,fjzpfukef toufudk
aqmifwwfukef udk,fü jzpfukefaom
qif;&Ja0'emwdkYudkonf;ch Edkfifjcf;iSg
tm;xkwfjcf;udk jyKV &[ef;wdkY xdktcgü p&[ef;udk
qif;&JtqHk;udk aumif;pGm jyKjcf;iSg
tm;xkwfjcf;&Sdaom &ifhusufaom ynm&Sdaom
owdESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;[k qdktyf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-r[mapm&okwf

51/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhphKaom cdk;olBuD;wdkYonf tdrfudkaomfvnf;
azmufxGif;\? &Gmudkaomfvnf; wdkufcdkufvk,uf\?
wpftdrfwnf;udkaomfvnf; wdkufcdkuf vk,uf\? c&D;vrf;ü
apmifhíaomfvnf; wdkufcdkufvk,uf\? tb,foHk;rsKd;enf;
[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü cdk;olBuD;onf
rnDñGwfonfudkaomfvnf; trSD&\?
awmtkyfudkaomfvnf; trSD&\? tm;BuD;oludkaomfvnf;
trSD&V &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif cdk;olBuD;onf
rnDñGwfonfudk trSD& oenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
cdk;olBuD;onf oGm;vmul;cufaom
jrpfudkaomfvnf;aumif;? rnDñGwfaom
awmifudkaomfvnf;aumif; trSD&V &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif cdk;olBuD;onf rnDñGwfonfudk trSD&onf
rnfv &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif cdk;olBuD;onf
awmtkyfudk trSD&oenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
cdk;olBuD;onf jrufawmudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
opfawmudkaomfvnf;aumif;? xlxJaom
awmtkyfudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
awmtkyfBuD;udkaomfvnf;aumif; trSD&V &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif cdk;olBuD;onf awmudk trSD&V &[ef;wdkY
tb,fodkYvQif cdk;olBuD;onf tm;BuD;oludk
trSD&oenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuühcdk;olBuD;onf
rif;wdkYudkaomfvnf;aumif;? rif;\ trwf
BuD;wdkYudkaomfvnf;aumif; trSD&\? xdk
cdk;olBuD;tm;]]ighudk wpfpHkwpfa,mufaomolonf
wpfpHk wpf&mudk ajymjim;tHh?
prif;wdkYuaomfvnf;aumif;? rif;\
trwfBuD;wdkYuaomfvnf;aumif; tjypfudk umuG,fí
ightusKd;udk ajymMum;ukefvwåHU}}[k tMuHjzpf\?
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom olonf wpfpHkwpf&mudk tu,fí

ajymtHh? xdk rif;wdkYuaomfvnf;aumif;? xdk rif;\
trwfBuD;wdkY uaomfvnf;aumif; tjypfudk umuG,fí xdk
cdk;olBuD;\ tusKd;udk ajymukef\ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif cdk;olBuD;onf tm;BuD;oludk trSD &\
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
cdk;olBuD;onf tdrfudkaomfvnf; azmufxGif;\?
&Gmudkaomfvnf; wdkufcdkufvk,uf\? wpftdrfwnf;
udkaomfvnf; wdkufcdkufvk,uf\? c&D;vrf;ü
apmifhíaoomfvnf; wdkufcdkufvk,uf\

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif t*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;,kwfonf *kPfudk wl;NzKd
zsufqD;jcif;jzifh wl;NzKdzsufqD;tyfaom rdrdudk,fudk
apmifha&Smuf\? tjypfvnf; &Sd\? ynm&SdwdkYvnf;
pGyfpJG tyf\? rsm;pGmaom raumif;rludkvnf;
jzpfyGg;ap\ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;,kwfonf rnDñGwfonfudkaomfvnf;
trSD&\? awmtkyfudk aomfvnf; trSD&\?
tm;BuD;oludkaomfvnf; trSD&\ &[ef;wdkY
&[ef;,kwfonf tb,fodkY vQif rnDñGwfonfudk
trSD&oenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;,kwfonf
rnDñGwfaom um,uHESifh jynfhpHk\? rnDñGwfaom
OpDuHESifh jynfhpHk\? rnDñGwfaom raemuHESifh
jynfhpHk\? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;,kwfonf
rnDñGwfonfudk trSD&onf rnf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;,kwfonf awmtkyfudk
trSD&oenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;,kwfonf
rSm;aom t,l&Sd\? oówponfjzifh
pJG,laom]tEÅ^{*3/4}g[du} 'd|dESifh jynfhpHk\ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif &[ef;,kwfonf awmtkyfudk trSD&onf rnf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;,kwfonf tm;BuD;oludk
trSD&oenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;,kwfonf
rif;wdkYudkaomfvnf;aumif;? rif;\
trwfBuD;wdkYudkaomfvnf;aumif; trSD&\?

xdk&[ef;,kwftm;]]ighudk wfpfHkwpfa,mufaomolonf
wfpfHkwpf&mudk tu,fí ajymtHh?
þrif;wdkYuaomfvnf;aumif;? þrif;\
trwfBuD;wdkYuaomfvnf;aumif; tjypfudk umuG,fí
ightusKd;udk ajymukefvwåHU}}[k tMuHjzpf\
wfpfHkwpfa,mufaom olonf wfpfHk wpf&mudk tu,fí
ajymtHh? xdk rif;wdkYuaomfvnf;aumif;? xdk rif;\
trwfBuD;wdkYuaomfvnf;aumif; tjypfudk umuG,fí
xdk&[ef;,kwf\ tusKd;udk ajymMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
þodkYvQif &[ef;,kwfonf tm;BuD;oludk trSD&onf rnf\
&[ef;wdkY þt*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphKaom
&[ef;,kwfonf *kPfudk wl;NzKdzsufqD;jcif;jzifh
wl;NzKdzsuf qD;tyfaom rdrdudk,fudk
apmifha&Smuf\? tjypfvnf; &Sd\? ynm&SdwdkYvnf;
pGyfpJGtyf\? rsm;pGmaom raumif;rlwdkYudkvnf;
jzpfyGg;ap\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

{u'orokwf/

ig;ckajrmuf plV0*f NyD;V

yXr okwfig;q,f NyD;V

2-'kwd,yPÖmou

2-'kwd, okwfig;q,f

(6) jAm[®P0*f 1-yXr a'G jAm[®Pokwf

52/ xdktcg zGm;jrifonfrS toufwpf&mhESpfq,f&Sdí
tdkrif; BuD;jrifh t&G,f&ifhum qifhqifh vGefajrmuf
tqHk;t&G,fodkY a&mufukefaom
ykPÖm;ESpfa,mufwdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY
csOf;uyfMuukefNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifhtwl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om ElwfqufajymqdkMuukef\?

0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,fpum;udk
ajymqdkNyD;qHk;apí wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifMuNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifa*gwr
tuREfkyfwdkYonf zGm;jrifonfrS
toufwpf&mhESpfq,fyif&SdMuí tdkrif; BuD;jrifh
t&G,f&ifhum qifhqifhvGefajrmuf tqHk;t&G,fodkY
a&mufMuygukefNyD? xdk tuREkfyfwdkYum;
'k*³/₄wdab;rS apmifha&Smufwm;jrpfaMumif;
aumif;rlukodkvfudkrl rjyKvkyfMu&ygukefao;? toQif
a*gwrnf tuREkfyfwdkYtm; &SnfMumav;jrifh
tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif; csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfEdkif&maom
oGefoifqHk;rjcif;jzifh oGefoifqHk;rawmfrlyg}}[k
avQmufxm;MuukefV

ykPÖm;wdkY oifwdkYonf zGm;jrifonfrS
toufwpf&mhESpfq,f&Sdukefí tdkrif;BuD;jrifh t&G,f
&ifhum qifhqifhvGefajrmuf tqHk;t&G,fodkY pifppf
a&mufMuukefV oifwdkYonf 'k*³/₄wdab;rS
apmifha&Smufwm;jrpfaMumif; aumif;rlukodkvfudkrl
rjyKvkyfMu&ukefao;? ykPÖm;wdkY tdkjcif; emjcif;
aojcif;onf powåavmuudk tqifhqifh ydkYaqmiftyfV
ykPÖm;wdkY tdkjcif; emjcif; aojcif;onf owåavmuudk
podkY tqifhqifh ydkYaqmiftyfonf&Sdaomf
prsfarSmufb0ü udk,fjzifh apmifhpnf;jcif;? Elwfjzifh
apmifhpnf;jcif;? pdwfjzifh apmifhpnf;jcif;onf
wrvGefb0odkkY ajymif;oGm; ol\ cdkudk;&m
ykef;atmif;&m rSDcdk&m udk;uG,f&m vjavsmif;&m
jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

(tdk em aoa& 'ku©ab;wdkYonf) ZD0dwda`E´udk
tqifhqifh ydkYaqmiftyf\? (owå0gwdkY\)) toufonf
wdkawmif;vS\? tdkjcif;w&m;onf tqifhqifh
ydkYaqmiftyfaom owå0gtm; udk;uG,f&mwdkYrnfonf
r&SdEdkifukef? aojcif;w&m;ü prnfaom ab;udk
(ynmrsufpdjzifh) jrifatmif¹/₂lvsuf csrf;omudk

aqmifpGrf;Edkifaom ukodkvfaumif;rlwdkYudk
jyK&mownf;/

prsfarSmufb0ü udk,f Elwf pdwfjzifh
apmifhpnf;jcif;onfvnf;aumif;? touf0dnmOf&SifaepOf
aumif;rludk jyKjcf;onfvnf;aumif; wrvGefavmu odkY
ajymif;oGm;oltm; csrf;omjcf;iSg jzpfownf;/

yXrokwf/

2-'kwd, a'GjAm[® Pokwf

53/ xdktcg zGm;jrifonfrS toufwpf&mhESpfq,f&Sdí
tdkrif; BuD;jrifh t&G,f&ifhum qifhqifhvGefajrmuf
tqHk;t&G,fodkY a&mufukefaom
ykPÖm;ESpfa,mufwdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY
csOf;uyfMuukefNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh twl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om ElwfqufajymqdkMuukef\?
0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk
ajymqdkNyD;qHk;apí wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifMuNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifa*gwr
tuREfkyfwdkYonf zGm;jrifonfrS toufwpf&mhESpfq,f
&SdMuí tdkrif; BuD;jrifh t&G,f&ifhum
qifhqifhvGefajrmuf tqHk;t&G,fodkYvnf;
a&mufMuygukefNyD/ xdk tuREkfyfwdkYtm;
'k*³/₄wdab;rS apmifha&Smufwm;jrpfaMumif;
aumif;rlukodkvfudkrl rjyKvkyfMu&yg ukefao;/
toQifa*gwrnf tuREkfyfwdkYtm; &SnfMumav;jrifh
tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcf; csrf;omjcf;iSg jzpfEdkif&maom
oGefoifqHk;rjcf;jzifh oGefoifqHk;rawmfrlyg}}[k
avQmufxm;Muukef\

ykPÖm;wdkY oifwdkYonf zGm;jrifonfrS
toufwpf&mhESpfq,f &Sdukefí tdkrif; BuD;jrifh t&G,f
&ifhum qifhqifhvGefajrmuf tqHk;t&G,fodkY pifppf

a&mufMuukefV oifwdkYonf 'k*³/₄wdab;rS
apmifha&Smufwm;jrpfaMumif; aumif;rlukodkvfudkrl
rjyKvkyfMu&ukefao;? ykPÖm;wdkY powåhavmuudk
tdkjcif;rD; emjcif;rD; aojcif;rD;onf avmifNrKdufaeV
ykPÖm;wdkY owåavmuudk tdkjcif;rD; emjcif;rD;
aojcif;rD;onf podkY avmifNrKduftyfonf&Sdaomf
prsufarSmufb0ü udk,fjzifh apmifhpnf;jcif;? Elwfjzifh
apmifhpnf;jcif;? pdwfjzifh apmifhpnf;jcif;onf
wrvGefb0odkkY ajymif;oGm;ol\ cdkudk;&m
ykef;atmif;&m rSDcdk&m udk;uG,f&m vJavsmif;&m
jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tdrfudk rD;pJJGavmifonf&Sdaomf tMuif tdk;cGuf
paom ypönf;udk xkwf,lxm; tyf\? xdk xkwf,lxm;tyfaom
tdk;cGufpaom ypönf;onfvnf;aumif;? xdk tdrfü tMuif
tMuif ypönf;udk rD;ravmif? xdk rD;ravmifaom
ypönf;onfvnf;aumif; tdrf&Sif\ tusKd;iSg jzpfV ptwlyif
owåavmuudk tdkjcif;rD; emjcif;rD; aojcif;rD;onf
pJGavmif tyf\? csrf;omudk aqmifpGrf;Edkifaom
ukodkvfaumif;rludk ay;vSLjcif;jzifh
xkwf,lxm;tyfonfomwnf;? ay;vSLtyfNyD;aom
tvSL]'ge}onf aumif;pGm xkwf,lxm;tyf NyD; rnfV
prsufarSmufb0ü udk,f Elwf pdwfjzifh
apmifhpnf;jcif;onfvnf;aumif;? touf0dnmOf&SifaepOf
aumif;rludk jyKjcif;onfvnf;aumif; wrvGefb0odkY
ajymif;oGm;oltm; csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfownf;/

'kwd,okwf/

3-tn&wjAm[®Pokwf

54/	xdktcg	ykPÖm;wpfa,mufonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;txHodkY		csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwfpGmbk&m;ESifh	twl	0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdk\y/	wpfckaom	ae&mü

xdkifaeNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m; tm;-]]toQifa*gwr
udk,fwdkifodjrifxdkufaom w&m;
udk,fwdkifodjrifxdkufaom w&m;[k qdktyf ygV
toQifa*gwr tb,frQjzifhw&m;onf
udk,fwdkifodjrifxdkufygoenf;? tcgrvifh tusKd;ay;
ygoenf;? vmvSnfh ½lvSnfh[k zdwfac:jyxdkufygoenf;?
rdrd\ udk,fxJpdwfxJü aqmif,lxm;xdkuf ygoenf;?
(t&d,m) ynm&SdwdkYom udk,fpDudk,fi odEdkif
cHpm;Edkifygoenf;[k (avQmufxm;)/

ykPÖm; &m*jzifh wyfpGef;aomolonf &m*ESdyfpuf
zdpD;tyfonfjzpfí &m*jzifh odrf;usKH; qGJaqmiftyfonfh
pdwf&Sd&um; rdrdqif;&J&efvnf; MuHpnf\?
olwpfyg;qif;&J&efvnf; MuHpnf\? rdrdolwpfyg;
ESpfyg;pHk qif;&J&efvnf; MuHpnf\? pdwfudk
pJGrSDíjzpfaom qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF; udkvnf;
cHpm;&V &m*udk y,fcGgvdkufaomf rdrdqif;&J&efvnf;
rMuHpnf? olwpfyg;qif;&J&efvnf; rMuHpnf?
rdrdolwpfyg; ESpfyg;pHk qif;&J&efvnf; rMuHpnf?
pdwfudk pJGrSDíjzpfaom qif;&JjCIF;
ESvHk;romjCIF;udkvnf; rcHpm;&ay/ (ykPÖm; &m*jzifh
wyfpGef;aomolonf/y/ udk,fjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk
usifh\? Elwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk usifh\?
pdwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk usifhV &m*udk
y,fcGgvdkufaomf udk,fjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk
rusifh? Elwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk rusifh?
pdwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk rusifh? &m*jzifh
wyfpGef;aomolonf/y/ rdrdtusKd;udkvnf;
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod? olwpfyg; tusKd;udkvnf;
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod? rdrdolwpfyg; ESpfyg;pHk\
tusKd;udkvnf;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/ &m*udk
y,fcGgvdkufaomf rdrd tusKd;udkvnf;
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\? olwpfyg; tusKd;udkvnf;
[kwfwdkif; rSefpGm od\? rdrdolwpfyg; ESpfyg;pHk\
tusKd;udkvnf;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\?)? ykPÖm;

podkYvQifw&m;onf udk,fwdkif odjrifxdkuf\y/ ()
buGif;twGif;&Sd pum;&yfrsm;onf oD[dk#f ,dk;',m;
uarÁm'D;,m; t*FvdyfrlwdkYü ryg/

ykPÖm; a'gojzifh zsufqD;tyfolonf a'goESdyfpuf
zdpD;tyfonfjzpfí a'gojzifh odrf;usKH;qGJ aqmiftyfonfh
pdwf&Sd&um; rdrdqif;&J&efvnf; MuHpnf\?
olwpfyg;qif;&J&efvnf; MuHpnf\? rdrd olwpfyg;
ESpfyg;pHk qif;&J&efvnf; MuHpnf\? pdwfudk
pJGrSDíjzpfaom qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif; udkvnf;
cHpm;&\ a'goudk y,fcGgvdkufaomf rdrdqif;&J&efvnf;
rMuHpnf? olwpfyg;qif;&J&efvnf; rMuHpnf?
rdrdolwpfyg; ESpfyg;pHk qif;&J&efvnf; rMuHpnf?
pdwfudk pJGrSDíjzpfaom qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;romjcif;udkvnf; rcHpm;&ay/ ykPÖm;
podkYvQifw&m;onf udk,fwdkif odjrif xdkuf\y/

ykPÖm; arm[jzifh awGa0aomolonf arm[ESdyfpuf
zdpD;tyfonfjzpfí arm[jzifh odrf;usKH;qGJaqmiftyfonfh
pdwf&Sd&um; rdrdqif;&J&efvnf; MuHpnf\?
olwpfyg;qif;&J&efvnf; MuHpnf\? rdrd olwpfyg;
ESpfyg;pHk qif;&J&efvnf; MuHpnf\? pdwfudk
pJGrSDíjzpfaom qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;udkvnf;
cHpm;&\ arm[udk y,fcGgvdkufaomf rdrdqif;&J&efvnf;
rMuHpnf? olwpfyg;qif;&J&efvnf; rMuHpnf?
rdrdolwpfyg; ESpfyg;pHk qif;&J&efvnf; rMuHpnf?
pdwfudk pJGrSDí jzpfaom qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;romjcif;udkvnf; rcHpm;&ay/ ykPÖm;
podkYvQifw&m;onf udk,fwdkif odjrifxdkuf\ tcgrvifh
tusKd;ay;\? vmvSnfh ½lvSnfh[k zdwfac:Nyxdkuf\?
rdrd\ udk,fxj pdwfxjü aqmif,lxm;xdkuf\? (t&d,m)
ynm&SdwdkYom udk,fpDudk,fi odEdkif cHpm;Edkif\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f
&Sdygay\? toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf)

tvGefESpfoufzG,f &Sdygay\? toQifa*gwr
arSmufxm;aom 0w→Kudk
vSefjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? zHk;vTrf;xm;aom
0w→Kudk zGifhvSpfjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
rsufpdvnfaomoltm; vrf;rSefudk
ajymMum;bdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?]]rsufpdtjrif&Sdao
m olwdkYonf tqif;wdkYudk jrifMu vdrfhrnf}}[k
trdkufarSmifü qDrD;wefaqmifudk
aqmifjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif; ptwlomvQif
toQifa*gwronf
taMumif;trsKd;rsKd;wdkYjzifhw&m;awmfudk
jyawmfrl\? xdk tuREkfyfonf toQif a*gwrudk
udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\? w&m;awmfudkvnf;
udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\? &[ef;oHCmawmfudkvnf;
udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\? toQifa*gwronf
tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrS pí toufxufqHk; (&wemoHk;yg;udk)
udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom Oygoum[k rSwfawmfrlyg[k
avQmuf\

wwd.okwf/

.....

4-y&dAÁmZuokwf

55/ xdktcg wpfOD;aom ykPÖm;rsKd; jzpfaom
y&dAdkZfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyf
NyD;vQif/y/ wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifa*gwr udk,fwdkifodjrifxdkuf
aom w&m;? udk,fwdkifodjrifxdkufaom w&m;[k
qdktyfygV toQifa*gwr tb,frQjzifhw&m;awmfonf
udk,fwdkifodjrifxdkufygoenf;? tcgrvifh
tusKd;ay;ygoenf;? vmvSnfh ½lvSnfh[k
zdwfac:jyxdkufygoenf;? rdrd udk,fxj pdwfxJü
aqmif,lxm;xdkufygoenf;/ (t&d,m) ynm&SdwdkY om

udk,fpDudk,fi odEdkif cHpm;Edkifygoenf;}}[k
(avQmufxm;\\)/

ykPÖm; &m*jzifh wyfpGef;aomolonf &m*ESdyfpuf
zdpD;tyfonfjzpfí &m*jzifh odrf;usKH; qGJaqmiftyfonfh
pdwf&Sd&um; rdrdqif;&J&efvnf; MuHpnf\\?
olwpfyg;qif;&J&efvnf; MuHpnf\\? rdrdolwpfyg;
ESpfyg;pHk qif;&J&efvnf; MuHpnf\\? pdwfudk
pJGrSDíjzpfaom qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif; udkvnf;
cHpm;&V &m*udk y,fcGgvdkufaomf rdrdqif;&J&efvnf;
rMuHpnf? olwpfyg;qif;&J&efhvnf; rMuHpnf?
rdrdolwpfyg; ESpfyg;pHk qif;&J&efvnf; rMuHpnf?
pdwfudk pJGrSDíjzpfaom qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;romjcif;udkvnf; rcHpm;&ay/ ykPÖm; &m*jzifh
wyfpGef;aomolonf/y/ udk,fjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk
jyKusifh\\? Elwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk jyKusifh\\?
pdwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk jyKusifh\\ &m*udk
y,fcGgvdkufaomf udk,fjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk
rjyKusifh? Elwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk rjyKusifh?
pdwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk rjyKusifh? ykPÖm;
&m*jzifh wyfpGef;aomolonf/y/ rdrdtusKd;udkvnf;
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod? olwpfyg; tusKd;udkvnf;
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod? rdrdolwpfyg; ESpfyg;pHk\\
tusKd;udkvnf;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/ &m*udk
y,fcGgvdkufaomf rdrdtusKd;udkvnf;
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\\? olwpfyg; tusKd; udkvnf;
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\\? rdrdolwpfyg; ESpfyg;pHk\\
tusKd;udkvnf;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\\? ykPÖm;
podkYvQifw&m;onf udk,fwdkif odjrifxdkuf\\y/

ykPÖm; a'gojzifh zsufqD;tyfolonf/y/ ykPÖm;
arm[jzifh awGa0aomolonf arm[ESdyfpufzdpD;tyfonf
jzpfí arm[jzifh odrf;usKH;qGJaqmiftyfonfh
pdwf&Sd&um; rdrdqif;&J&efvnf; MuHpnf\\? olwpfyg;
qif;&J&efvnf; MuHpnf\\? rdrdolwpfyg; ESpfyg;pHk
qif;&J&efvnf; MuHpnf\\? pdwfudk pGJrSDí jzpfaom

qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;udkvnf; cHpm;&V arm[udk
 y,fcGgvdkufaomf rdrdqif;&J&efvnf; rMuHpnf?
 olwpfyg; qif;&J&efvnf; rMuHpnf? rdrdolwpfyg;
 ESpfyg;pHk qif;&J&efvnf; rMuHpnf? pdwfudk
 pGJrSDÍjzpfaom qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;udkvnf;
 rcHpm;&ay/ ykPÖm; arm[jzifh awGa0aomolonf
 arm[ESdyfpufzdpD;tyfonfjzpfí arm[jzifh
 odrf;usKH;qGJaqmiftyfonfh pdwf&Sd&um; udk,fjzifh
 raumif;aom tusifhudk jyKusifh\? Elwfjzifh raumif;aom
 tusifhudk jyKusifh\? pdwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk
 jyKusifh\? arm[udk y,fcGgvdkufaomf udk,fjzifh
 raumif;aom tusifhudk rjyKusifh? Elwfjzifh raumif;aom
 tusifhudk rjyKusifh? pdwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk
 rjyKusifh? ykPÖm; arm[jzifh awGa0aom olonf
 arm[ESdyfpufzdpD;tyfonfjzpfí arm[jzifh
 odrf;usKH;qGJaqmiftyfonfh pdwf&Sd&um; rdrd\
 tusKd;udkvnf;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod?
 olwpfyg;tusKd;udkvnf;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod?
 rdrdolwpfyg; ESpfyg;pHk\ tusKd;udkvnf;[kwfwdkif;
 rSefpGm rod/ arm[udk y,fcGgvdkufaomf
 rdrdtusKd;udkvnf;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\? olwpfyg;
 tusKd;udkvnf;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\? rdrd olwpfyg;
 ESpfyg;pHk\ tusKd;udkvnf;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\?
 ykPÖm; podkYvQifw&m;awmfonf udk,fwdkif
 odjrixdkuf\? tcgrvifh tusKd; ay;\? vmvSnfh ½lvSnfh[k
 zdwfac:jyxdkuf\? rdrdudk,fx] pdwfxJü
 aqmif,lxm;xdkuf\? (t&d,m) ynm&Sd wdkYom
 udk,fpDudk,fi odEdkif cHpm;Edkif\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f
 &SdygayV/y/ toQifa*gwrnf tuRefkyfudk ,aeYrSpí
 toufxufqHk; (&wemoHk;yg;udk) udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom
 Oygoum[k rSwfawmfrlyg[k (avQmuf\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-edAÁKwokwf

56/ xdktcg ZmPkaómPdykPÖm;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifa*gwr
udk,fwdkifodjrifxdkufaom edAÁmefç udk,fwdkif
odjrifxdkufaom edAÁmef[k qdk\? toQifa*gwr
tb,frQjzifh edAÁmefonf udk,fwdkif odjrifxdkufyg
oenf;? tcgrvifh tusKd;udk ay;ygoenf;? vmvSnfh
½lvSnfh[k zdwfac:jyxdkufygoenf;? rdrdhudk,fxJ
pdwfxJü aqmif,lxm; xdkufygoenf;? (t&d,m)
ynm&SdwdkYom udk,fpDudk,fi odEdkif
cHpm;Edkifygoenf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

ykPÖm; &m*jzifh wyfpGef;aomolonf
&m*ESdyfpufzdpD;tyfonfjzpfí &m*jzifh odrf;usKH;
qGJaqmiftyfonfh pdwf&Sd&um; rdrdqif;&J&efvnf;
MuHpnf\? olwpfyg; qif;&J&efvnf; MuHpnf\? rdrd
olwpfyg; ESpfyg;pHk qif;&J&efvnf; MuHpnf\? pdwfudk
pGJrSDí jzpfaom qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk; romjcif;udkvnf;
cHpm;&V &m*udk y,fcGgvdkufaomf rdrd
qif;&J&efvnf; rMuHpnf? olwpfyg; qif;&J&efvnf;
rMuHpnf? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfyg;pHk qif;&J&efvnf;
rMuHpnf? pdwfudk pGJíjzpfaom qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;romjcif;udkvnf; rcHpm;&ay/ ykPÖm; podkYvQif
edAÁmefonf udk,fwdkif odjrifxdkuf\

ykPÖm; a'gojzifh zsuqD;tyfolonf/y/ ykPÖm;
arm[jzifh awGa0olonf arm[ESdyfpuf zdpD;tyfonf jzpfí
arm[jzifh odrf;usKH; qGJaqmiftyfonfh pdwf&Sd&um;
rdrdqif;&J&efvnf; MuHpnf\? olwpfyg; qif;&J&efvnf;
MuHpnf\? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfyg;pHk qif;&J&efvnf;
MuHpnf\? pdwfudk pGJrSDí jzpfaom qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;romjcif;udkvnf; cHpm;&V arm[udk

y,fcGgvdkufaomf rdrd qif;&J&efvnf; rMuHpnf?
 olwpyfg; qif;&J&efvnf; rMuHpnf? rdrd olwpyfg;
 ESpyfg;pHk qif;&J&efvnf; rMuHpnf? pdwfudk pGJrSDí
 jzpfaom qif;&Jcif; ESvHk;romjcf;udkvnf; rChpm;&ay/
 ykPÖm; podkYvnf; edAÁmefonf udk,fwdkif
 odjrixfdkuf\? ykPÖm; polonf t<uif;rjh &m*ukef&m
 edAÁmefudk cHpm;&V t<uif;rjh a'goukef&m
 edAÁmefudk cHpm;&\? t<uif;rjh arm[ukef&m
 edAÁmefudk cHpm;&\? ykPÖm; podkYvQif
 edAÁmefonf udk,fwdkif odjrif xdkuf\? tcgrvifh
 tusKd;ay;\? vmvSnfh ½lvSnfh[k zdwfac:jyxdkuf/
 rdrdudk,fxj pdwfxJü aqmif,lxm;xdkuf/ (t&d,m)
 ynm&SdwdkYom udk,fpDudk,fi odEdkif cHpm;Edkif\k
 (a[mawmfrl\)/ toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf)
 tvGefESpfoufzG,f&SdygayVy/ toQifa*gwrnf
 tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrSpí toufxufqHk; (&wemoHk;yg;udk)
 udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom Oygoum[k rSwfawmfrlyg[k
 (avQmuf\)/

yíörökwf/

6-yavmuokwf

57/ xdktcg Opöm<u,f0aom ykPÖm;wpfa,mufonf
 jrwpGmbk&m; txHodkY csOf;uyfNyD; vQif/y/
 wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf
 jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifa*gwr (touf) BuD;ukef
 t&G,f&ifhukefaom q&mjzpfukefaom
 q&mhq&mjzpfukefaom a&S;ykPÖm;wdkY
 ajymqdkMuaom ppum;udk Mum;zlygonf]a&S;tcgu
 pvlUbHkavmuonf t0Dpdi&JBuD;ujhokYyif vlwdkYjzifh
 jynfhESufí ae\? &Gm ed*Hk; rif;aejynfwdkYonf
 MuufysHwus &Sdukef\}[k (Mum;zlygonf)/ ,ck tcgü
 vltrsm;enf;yg;ukefcef;\? usKd;wdk;usJw] xif\?

&GmwdkYonfvnf; &Gmr[kwfukef? ed*Hk;wdkYonfvnf;
ed*Hk;r[kwfukef? NrKdUwdkYonfvnf; NrKdU
r[kwfukef? Zeyk'fwdkYonfvnf; Zeyk'f r[kwf ukef/
toQifa*gwr ,if;odkY jzpf&jcif;\ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;?
taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}[k avQmuf\

ykPÖm; ,cktcgü vlwdkYonf rw&m;aom]t"r®}
avmbjzifh wyfrufukef\? rnDrQ aom]0dor} avmbjzifh
ESdyfpuftyfukef\? arSmufrSm;aom tusifh]rdpäm"r®}
ESifh jynfhpHkukef\? xdkolwdkYonf rw&m;aom
avmbjzifh wyfrufukefonf jzpfí rnDrQaom avmbjzifh
ESdyfpufhtyfukefonf jzpfí arSmufrSm;aom tusifhESifh
jynfhpHkukefonf jzpfí xufaom vufeufwdkYudk
pGJudkifMuvsuf tcsif;csif; owfjzwfMuukef\?
xdkYaMumifh vlaygif; ajrmufjrm;pGm
aoukef\? ,if;taMumif;aMumifh ,cktcgü
vlrsm;enf;yg;ukefcef;\? usKd;wdk;usJwJ xif\?
&GmwdkYonfvnf; &Gmr[kwfukef? ed*Hk;wdkYonfvnf;
ed*Hk; r[kwfukef? NrKdUwdkYonfvnf;
NrKdUr[kwfukef? Zeyk'fwdkYonfvnf; Zeyk'f r[kwfukef/
ykPÖm; ponfvnf; taMumif; (wpf&yf) taxmuftxm;
(wpfck) aywnf;/

ykPÖm; aemufwpfrsKd;um; ,cktcgü vlwdkYonf
rw&m;aom avmbjzifh wyfrufukef\? rnDrQaom
avmbjzifh ESdyfpuftyfukef\? arSmufrSm;aom
tusifhESifh jynfhpHkukef\? rw&m;aom avmbjzifh
wyfrufukefaom rnDrQaom avmbjzifh
ESdyfpuftyfukefaom arSmufrSm;aom tusifh ESifh
jynfhpHkukefaom xdk vlwdkYtm; rdk;onf a&tvSOfudk
aumif;pGm &Gmcsray;? xdkYaMumifh iwfrGwf
acgif;yg;\? aumufyifwdkY roefpGrf;ukef?
aumufyifwdkY ydk;zsufch&\? t½dk;wHom usef&Sd\?
xdkYaMumifh vlaygif;ajrmufjrm;pGm
aoukef\ ,if;taMumif;aMumifh ,cktcgü vlrsm;enf;yg;
ukefcef;\? usKd;wdk;usJwJ xif\? &GmwdkYonfvnf;

&Gmr[kwfukef? ed*Hk;wdkYonfvnf; ed*Hk; r[kwfukef?
NrKdUwdkYonfvnf; NrKdUr[kwfukef?
Zeyk'fwdkYonfvnf; Zeyk'fr[kwfukef/ ykPÖm; þonfvnf;
taMumif; (wpf&yf) taxmuftxm; (wpfck) aywnf;/

ykPÖm; aemufwpfrsKd;um; ,cktcgü vlwdkYonf
rw&m;aom avmbjzifh wyfrufukef\? rnDrQaom
avmbjzifh ESdyfpuftyfukef\? arSmufrSm;aom
tusifhESifh jynfhphkukef\? rw&m;aom avmbjzifh
wyfrufukefaom rnDrQaom avmbjzifh
ESdyfpuftyfukefaom arSmufrSm;aom tusifh ESifh
jynfhphkukefaom xdk vlwdkYxHodkY
tBuD;tuJjzpfaom bDvl;wdkYonf Murf;wrf;aom
bDvl;wdkYudk apvTwfukef\? xdkYaMumifh
vltaygif;ajrmufjrm;pGm
aoukef\ ,if;taMumif;aMumifh ,cktcgü
vltrsm;enf;yg;ukefcef;\? usKd;wdk;usJwJ xif?
&GmwdkYonfvnf; &Gmr[kwfukef? ed*Hk;wdkYonfvnf;
ed*Hk;r[kwfukef? NrKdUwdkYonfvnf;
NrKdUr[kwfukef? Zeyk'fwdkYonfvnf; Zeyk'fr[kwfukef/
ykPÖm; þonfvnf; taMumif; (wpf&yf) taxmuftxm;
(wpfck) aywnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f
&SdygayVy/ toQifa*gwronf tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrS pí
toufxufqHk; (&wemoHk;yg;) udk udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom
Oygoum[k rSwfawmfrlyg[k (avQmuf\)/

q|okwf/

7-0pää*gwåokwf

58/ xdktcg 0pätEG,fjzpfaom y&dAdkZfonf
jrwpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;ESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om

Elwfqufajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk
ajymqdkNyD;qHk;apí wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifa*gwr
&[ef;a*gwrnf]ightm;omvQif tvSLudk ay;vSLtyf\?
wpfyg;olwdkYtm; tvSLudk ray;vSLtyf/ ighwynfh
wdkYtm;omvQif tvSLudk ay;vSLtyf\? wpfyg;olwdkY\
wynfhwdkYtm; tvSLudk ray;vSLtyf/ ightm; ay;vSLaom
tvSLomvQif tusKd;BuD;\? wpfyg;olwdkYtm;
ay;vSLaom tvSLonf tusKd; rBuD;/ ighwynfhwdkYtm;
ay;vSLaom tvSLomvQif tusKd;BuD;\? wpfyg;olwdkY\
wynfhwdkYtm; ay;vSLaom tvSLonf tusKd;rBuD;}[k
ajyma[monf[laom ppum;udk tuREkfyf Mum;zI; ygonf/
toQifa*gwr todkYenf; &[ef;a*gwrnf]ightm;omvQif
tvSLudkhay;vSLtyf\? wpfyg;olwdkYtm; tvSLudk
ray;vSLtyf/ ighwynfhwdkY tm;omvQif tvSLudk
ay;vSLtyf\? wpfyg; olwdkY\ wynfhwdkYtm; tvSLudk
ray;vSLtyf/ ightm; ay;vSLaom tvSLomvQif
tusKd;BuD;\? wpfyg;olwdkYtm; ay;vSLaom tvSLonf
tusKd;rBuD;/ ighwynfhwdkYtm; ay;vSLaom tvSLom
vQif tusKd;BuD;\? wpfyg;olwdkY\ wynfhwdkYtm;
ay;vSLaom tvSLonf tusKd;rBuD;}[k ajym a[monf[lí
ajymqdkMuaom olwdkYonf toQifa*gwrqdkonfh
twdkif;yif qdkMuonf[kwfyg\ avm? toQifa*gwrudk
r[kwfrfSef pGyfpGJ&m ra&mufb]&Sdygukef\avm?
toQifa*gwr a[maom w&m;udkyif wpfqifh
a[mMum;Muonf[kwfyg\avm? toQifa*gwr\
rl&if;pum;ESifh (xdkolwdkY\) wpfqifhajymaom
pum;onf ujh&JUzG,ftaMumif; vHk;0uif;yg\avm?
tuREkfyfwdkYonfum; toQifa*gwrudk pGyfpGJ&ef
tvdkr&SdMuyg}}[k avQmuf\

Opä]]&[ef;a*gwrnf]ightm;omvQif tvSLudk
ay;vSLtyf\y/ wpfyg;olwdkY\ wynfh wdkYtm;
ay;vSLaom tvSLonf tusKd;rBuD;[k} a[majymonf[lí
ajymqdkMuaom olwdkYonf igqdkonfhwtwdkif;

qdkMuonf r[kwfukey? ighudk xif&Sm;r&Sdaom
r[kwfrfSefaom pum;jzifh pGyfpG] ukefonfomwnf;/ 0pä
olwpyfyg; tvSLay;onfudk wm;jrpfolonf oHk;rsKd;wdkY\
tEÅ&m,fudk jyKonfrnf\? oHk;rsKd;wdkY\ ab;&efudk
jyKonf rnf\ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkY\ tEÅ&m,fç ab;&ef udk
jyKonfrnfoenf;[lrl- tvSL'g,um\ aumif;rl tEÅ&m,fudk
jyKonf rnf\ tvSLch yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ vmbf tEÅ&m,fudk
jyKonf rnf\ xdk wm;jrpfolonf a&S;OD;uyifvQif
rdrdudk,fudk wl;NzKdzsufqD;tyfonf rnf\ 0pä
olwpyfyg;tvSLay;onfudk wm;jrpfolonf poHk;rsKd;wdkY\
tEÅ&m,fudk jyKonf rnf\? poHk;rsKd;wdkY\ ab;&efudk
jyKonf rnf\

0pä igrlum; podkY a[m\ -]wefpD;tdkif
wefpD;ajrmif;&Sd owa0gwdkYonf tdk;cGuf aq;a&
wdkYjzifh rQwMuygap}}[k tdk;aq;a&udk jzpfap
cGufaq;a&udk jzpfap xdk tdkif xdk ajrmif;ü
pGefYoGef\? 0pä xdk taMumif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;
rljzpfjCIF;udk ig a[m\? vljzpfoludk ay;vSL&mü um;
tb,fqdkzG,f&m &SdtHhenf;/ pifppftm;jzifhum;
oDv&Sdoltm; ay;vSLjCIF;onf tusKd;BuD;\[k igqdk\?
oDvr&Sdoltm; ay;vSLjCIF;onf xdkYtwl tusKd;BuD;\
[líum; igrqdk/ xdk oDv &Sdol[lonfvnf; t*Fgig;yg;udk
y,fNyD;ol t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkNyD;ol jzpf&V

tb,ft*Fgig;yg;udk y,fNyD;ol jzpf&oenf;/ umr*kPfudk
vdkvm;jCIF;]umrpäE´} udk y,fNyD;ol?
ysufpD;apvdkjCIF;]Asmyg'} udk y,fNyD;ol? av;vH
xdkif;rldif;jCIF;]xderd'"} udk y,fNyD;ol? ysHUvGifhjCIF;
aemifw ylyefjCIF;]O'""pö ukuúKpö} udk y,fNyD;ol?
ra0cGJEdkifjCIF;]0dpdudpäm} udk y,fNyD;ol jzpf&V
bt*Fgig;yg;wdkYudk y,fNyD;ol jzpf&V

tb,ft*Fgig;yg;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkol jzpf&oenf;/
&[EÅmwdkYOpömjzpfaom oDvtpkESifh jynfh pHkol?
&[EÅmwdkYOpömjzpfaom orm"dtpkESifh jynfhpHkol?

&[EÅmwdkYOpömjzpfaom ynmtpkESifh jynfhpHkol?
&[EÅmwdkY Opömjzpfaom OdrkwådtpkESifh
jynfhpHkol? &[EÅmwdkYOpömjzpfaom OdrkwådÓPf
tjriftpkESifh jynfhpHkol jzpf&V pt*Fgig;yg;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkol jzpf&V podkY pt*Fgig;yg;wdkYudk y,fNyD;í
t*Fgig;yg;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkNyD;aom yk*¾Kdvfü
ay;vSLjCIF;onf tusKd;BuD;\[lí igqdk\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tqif;wljzpfonfh EGm;euf EGm;jzL EGm;eD
EGm;jympdrf; EGm;usm; cdkjyma&mif EGm;
[lukefaom rnfonfhEGm;wdkYwGifrqdk tMuif
a&SUaqmif EGm;vm;onf ,Ofaus;\? 0efudk
aqmifEdkif\? cGeftm;ESifh jynfhpHk\? ajzmifhrwf
vsifjrefpGm oGm;V xdk EGm;udkomvQif
0efaqmifcdkif;ukef\? xdk EGm;\ tqif;udkrlum; rpl;prf;
rqifjCIFukef/ ptwlomvQif rif;rsKd; ykPÖm;rsKd;
ukefonfrsKd; olqif;&JrsKd; 'Gef; p@m;rsKd;
yef;rldufoGefrsKd;[lukefaom rnfonfh
trsKd;Zmwf&Sdonfh vlwdkYwGif rqdk
tMuifolonf ,Ofaus;\? aumif;aom tusifh &Sd\? w&m;ü
wnf\? oDvESifh jynfhpHk\? rSefaom pum;udk
qdkavh&Sd\? (raumif;rIrs) &Sufpdwf &Sd\?
y#doaE`aejCIF; aojCIF;oabmudk y,fNyD;jzpf\? jrWfaom
tusifh tvHk;pHkESifh jynfhpHkNyD; jzpf\? (cE`m)
0efudk csxm;NyD; jzpf\? 0#fqif;&jü r,SOf?
jyKzG,fudkvnf; jyKNyD; jzpf\? tmoa0gw&m;rS uif;\?
tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkY\ wpfzufurf;odkY
a&mufNyD;jzpf\? (wPSm 'd|djzifh) wfpfHk wpf&m
tm½Hkudk rpGJ,lrlí Nidrf;at;V udavomjrLuif;aom v,f,m
ajraumif;ozG,fjzpfaom xdk &[EÅmyk*¾Kdvfü
ay;vSLtyfaom tvSLonf jyefYajym\? rodrvdr®m
ynmr&Sd A[kokwenf;yg;ukefaom olrdkufwdkYonfum;
pomoemawmfrS tyü tvSLudk ay;vSLukef\?
olawmfauMif;wdkYudk rqnf; uyfukef/
tMuifolwdkYonfum; ynm&SdwdkY

csD;rGrf;tyfukefaom ynm&Sdolawmf aumif;wdkYudk
rSD0Jqnf;uyfukef\? xdkolwdkY\ o'gw&m;onfum;
jrwfpGmbk&m;ü tjrpfzG,f jzpfí wnf\? xdk
ynm&SdwdkYonf ewfjynfodkYvnf; vm;&ukef\?
pvlUjynförlvnf; jrwfaom trsKd;ü jzpf&ukef\? tpOfzifh
edAÄmefodkY a&muf&ukef\

owårokwf/

8-wduPÖokwf

59/ xdktcg wduPÖykPÖm;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwfpGmbk&m;ESifh twl/y/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifvsuf jrwfpGmbk&m;\ rsufarSmufü
0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom ykPÖm;wdkY\
*kPfudk podkYajymqdk\ -]]0dZÆmoHk;rsKd;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom ykPÖm;wdkYonf podkYvnf; (ynm&Sd)
jzpfukef\? 0dZÆmoHk;rsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
ykPÖm;wdkYonf ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf; (ynm&Sd)
jzpfukef\}}[k (ajymqdk\)/ ykPÖm; tb,fodkYvQif
ykPÖm;udk 0dZÆmoHk;rsKd;ESifh jynfhpHk\ [k
ykPÖm;wdkY ajymqdkynwfukefoenf;[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

toQifa*gwr pavmuü ykPÖm;onf trdbuf tzbuf
ESpfzufpvHk;wdkYrS aumif;aom Zmwf&Sd\
rsKd;½dk;oefYaom trd0rf;&Sd\? bdk;ab;
ckepfqufwdkifatmif ZmwfESifh pyfaom pum;jzifh
ty,frch& tujh&Jurch&? a0'usrf;vm*gxmwdkYudk
&Gwfqdkwwf\? a0'usrf;wdkYudk aqmif\
tbd"mef]edC@K} usrf;? tvuFm]au#Kb} usrf;?
o'g]tu©&yÜab'} usrf;? ig;ckajrmuf
£wd[mousrf;¹ESifh wuG aA'ifoHk;yHkwkdY\
wpfzufurf;odkY a&muf\? y'usrf;²udk wwf\?

Asmu¹/₂kPf;usrf;³udk wwf\? avmum,wusrf;⁴
r[myk&dovu©Pmusrf;wdkYü t<uif;rjh wwfajrmuf/
toQifa*gwr podkYvQif ykPÖm;udk
0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHk\[k ykPÖm;wdkY ynwf
ukef\[k (avQmuf\)/

ykPÖm; ykPÖm;udk 0dZÆmoHkyg;ESifh jynfhpHk\
[k ykPÖm;wdkY ynwfajymqdkMuonfum; tjc
wpfyg;wnf;? t&d,moljrwf\ tqHk;trü
0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;um;
tjc;wpfyg;wnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ toQifa*gwr
tb,fodkYvQif t&d,moljrwf\ tqHk;trü
0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkjcif; jzpfenf;?
awmif;yefyg\? toQifa*gwrnf t&d,moljrwf\ tqHk;trü
0dZÆmoHk;yg; jzpfyHkw&m;udk tuREkfyftm;
a[mMum;awmfrlyg[k (avQmuf\)/ ykPÖm; odkYjzpfvQif
emavmh? haumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;avmh? ig
a[mtHh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/]toQifbk&m;
aumif;ygNyD}}[k wduPÖykPÖm;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHV/ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
pw&m;udk a[mawmfrlV

ykPÖm; pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS
uif;qdwfiomvQif tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS
uif;qdwfiomvQif MuHpnfjcif;]0dwuf}
ESifhwuGjzpfao oHk;oyfjqifjcifjcif;]0dpm&}
ESifhwuG jzpfao (eD0&P) uif;jcif;aMumifhjzpfao
ESpfodrfhj;]yDwd} csrf;omjcif;]okc} &Sdaom
yXrpsmef odkY a&mufí ae\ MuHpnfjcif;]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfjcif;]0dpm&} wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh
rd oEÅmefü pdwfudk Munfvifapwwfaom
wnfMunfjcif;]orm"d} udk jzpfapwwfaom? MuHpnfjcif;
]0dwuf} r&Sdaom? oHk;oyfjcif;]0dpm&} r&Sdaom?
wnfMunfjcif;]orm"d}aMumifh jzpfao? ESpfodrfhj;]yDwd}
]yDwd} csrf;omjcif;]okc} &Sdaom
'kwd,psmefodkYa&mufí ae\ ESpfodrfhj;]yDwd}

udkvnf; rwyfrufjCIF;aMumifh owdç orÜZOfESifh
jynfhpHkonfjzpfí vspfvsl¹/₂lv suf ae\? csrf;om]okc}
udkvnf; udk,fjzifh cHpm;V tMuif (wwd,psmef)aMumifh
xdkoludk]]vspfvsl¹/₂lol owd&Sdol csrf;ompGm
aeavh&Sdol}}[k t&d,myk*³/₄KdvfwdkYonf
ajymMum;ukef\? xdk wwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae\
csrf;omjCIF;]okc} udkvnf; y,fjCIF;aMumifh
qif;&JjCIF;]'ku©}udkvnf; y,fjCIF;aMumifh a&S;OD;
uyifvQif 0rf;omjCIF;]aomreó} ESvHk;romjCIF;]a'greó}
wdkY csKyfESifhjCIF;aMumifh qif;&J csrf;omr&Sdaom
vspfvsl¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m}aMumifhjzpfonfh owd\
pifMu,fjCIF;&Sdaom pwkw¬psmefodkY a&mufí ae\
podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jCIF;uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjCIF;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomf wnfWvhvwfaomf
rwkefvlyfjCIF;odkY a&mufvwfaomf xdkolonf a&S;ü
jzpfzl;aom b0udk
atmufarhEdkifaom]ykaAAed0gomEkówd}
ÓPftvdkYiSg pdwfudk a&S;¹/₂lñGwfap\? xdkolonf
rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom b0udk
atmufarhEdkif\? ponfum; tb,fenf;/
wpfb0udkvnf;aumif;? ESpfb0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
oHk;b0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? av;b0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
ig;b0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? q,fb0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
b0ESpfq,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
b0oHk;q,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? b0
av;q,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
b0ig;q,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? b0t&mudkvnf;aumif;? b0
taxmifudkvnf;aumif;? b0todef;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom ysufuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom jzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom ysufuyfjzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;]]prnf
aom b0ü podkYaomtrnf podkYaomtEG,f

podkYaomtqif; podkYaomtpm podkYaom
csrf;omqif;&JcHpm;jcif; &Sd\? podkY touftydkif;tjcm;
&SdcJhV xdk igonf xdk b0rS aocJhí þrnfaom b0ü
jzpfjyef\? xdk b0üvnf; podkYaomtrnf podkYaomtEG,f
podkYaom tqif; podkYaomtpm podkYaom
csrf;omqif;&JcHpm;cJh&jcif; &Sd\? podkYaom
touftydkif; tjcm; &SdcJhV xdk igonf xdk b0rS aocJhí
þb0ü jzpfjyef\}}[k tjcif;t&mESifhwuG
tjzpfoepfESifhwuG rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom
b0udk atmufarhEdkifV xdkoltm; þa&S;OD;pGm aom
todÓPf]0dZÆm} udk &\? rarhravsmhbj
jyif;pGmtm;xkwfvuf wnfMunfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
aeaom oltm;]t0dZÆm} arSmifuif;í ynmÓPf
ta&miftvif;jzpfay:ouJhodkY rodrl]t0dZÆm} aysmufí
todÓPf]0dZÆm} jzpfay:\? (t0dZÆm) arSmif aysmufí
(0dZÆm) ÓPf tvif;a&mif jzpfay:V

podkYvQif wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwf aomf npfnL;jcif;
uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjcif;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomfhwnfwHhvwfaomf
rwkefvlyfcif;odkY a&mufvwfaomf owå0gwdkY\ aojcif;
]pkwd} jzpfjcif;]y#doaE"} udk odaom ÓPftvdkYiSg
pdwfudk a&S;½IñGwfapV xdkolonf txl;ojzifh
pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpd tjrifudk vGefaom
ewfrsufpdESifhwlaom rsufpd]'dAÁpu©K} ÓPfjzifh
aoqJowå0g jzpfqJowå0g ,kwfaom owå0g jrwaom
owå0g tqif;vSaom owå0g tqif;rvSaom owå0g
aumif;aom vm;&m]*wd} &Sdaom owå0g raumif;aom
vm;&m]*wd} &Sdaom owå0gwdkYudk jrif\? uH
tm;avsmfpGm jzpfaoom owå0gwdkYudk
od\ -]]tcsif;wdkY þowå0gwdkYonf udk,fjzifh jyKtyfaom
raumif;aom tusifh]um,'kp½dkuf}? Elwfjzifh
jyKtyfaom raumif;aom tusifh]0pD'kp½dkuf}?
pdwfjzifh jyKtyfaom raumif;aom

tusifh]raem'kp¹/₂dkuf} ESifh jynfhpHkukef\?
t&d,mwdkYudk pGyfpGJ wwfukef\? rSm;aom
t,l&Sdukef\? rSm;aom t,ljzifh jyKtyfaom uH&Sdukef\?
xdkolwdkYonf udk,fcE"mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;ojzifh vm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&mjzpfaom i&JodkY a&mufukef\ tcsif;wdkY
powå0gwdkYonfum; udk,fjzifh jyKtyfaom aumif;aom
tusifh]um,okp¹/₂dkuf} ESifh jynfhpHkukef\? Elwfjzifh
jyKtyfaom aumif;aom tusifh]0pDokp¹/₂dkuf} ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? pdwfjzifh jyKtyfaom aumif;aom
tusifh]raemokp¹/₂dkuf} ESifh jynfhpHkukef\?
t&d,mwdkYudk rpGyfpGJwwfukef? rSefaom
t,l&Sdukef\? rSefaom t,ljzifh jyKtyfaom uH&Sdukef\?
xdk owå0gwdkYonf cE "mudk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü aumif;aom vm;&m jzpfaom ewfjynfodkY
a&mufukef\}}[k (od\)/ podkYvQif pifMu,faom vlwdkY\
rsufpdtjrifudk vGefaom ewfrsufpdESifh wlaom
rsufpd]'dAÁpu©K} jzifh aoqJowå0g
jzpfqJowå0g ,kwfaomowå0g jrwfaom owå0g
tqif;vSaom owå0g tqif;rvSaom owå0g aumif;aom
vm;&m]*wd} &Sdaom owå0g raumif;aom
vm;&m]*wd} &Sdaom owå0gwdkYudk jrif\?
uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfaom owå0gwdkYudk od\ xdk
yk*³/₄Kdvftm; þESpfckajrmuf todÓPf]0dZÆm} udk
&\? rarhravsmhbJ jyif;pGm tm;xkwfvsub wnfMunfaom
pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí aeaomoltm; (t0dZÆm) arSmifuif;í
ynmÓPf ta&miftvif; jzpfay:ouJhodkY rodrl]t0dZÆm}
aysmufí todÓPf]0dZÆm} jzpfay:\? (t0dZÆm)
arSmifaysmufí (0dZÆm) ÓPftvif;a&mif jzpfay:\

podkYvQif wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwf aomf
npfnL;jcif;uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjCIF;ISg
oifhavsmfVwfaomf wnfWvhvwfaomf
rwkefvlyfjCIF;odkY a&mufvwfaomf

tmoa0gw&m;wdkYudk ukefcef;apwwfaom]tmo0u©,}
ÓPf tvdkYiSg pdwfuld a&S;½lñGwfapV
xdkolonf]]pum; qif;&J}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; od\
pum;]]qif;&Jjzpfjcf;\ taMumif;}}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; od\
]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef)}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; od\
]]pum;
qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;
tusifh}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; odV]]ponfwdkYum;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYwnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaomt wdkif;
od\
]]pum; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcf;\ taMumif;}}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; odV]]pum;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYcsKyf&m (edAÁmef)}}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; odV]]pum;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif; tusifh}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; odV
podkY odaom podkY jrifaom xdkol\ pdwfonf
umrmo0rSvnf; vGwfajrmuf\? b0go0rSvnf; vGwf
ajrmuf\? t0dZÆmo0rSvnf; vGwfajrmuf\?
vGwfajrmufNyD;vwfaomf]]vGwfajrmufavNyD}}[k
todÓPfjzpfay:\?]]y#doaE" aerl ukefNyD? jrwfaom
tusifhudk usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? (r*f)
udpöudkhjyKNyD;NyD? p(r*f) udpötvdkYiSg
wpfyg;aom jyKzG,fr&SdawmhNyD}}[k odV xdkoltm;
poHk;ckajrmuf todÓPf]0dZÆm} udk &\?
rarhravsmhbJ jyif;pGm tm;xkwfvuf wnfMunfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeaomoltm; (t0dZÆm) arSmifuif;í
ynmÓPf ta&miftvif; jzpfay:ouJhodkY?
rodrl]t0dZÆm}onf aysmufí todÓPf]0dZÆm}
jzpfay:\? (t0dZÆm) arSmifaysmufí (0dZÆm) ÓPf
tvif;a&mif jzpfay:\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

edrfhwHk jrifhwHk r[kwf (BuD;yGg;) aom oDvESifh
jynfhpHkaom? &ifhaom ynmvnf; &Sdaom?
psmef0ifpm;avh&Sdaom tMuif yk*¾Kdvf\ pdwfonf
psmefudk avhvmNyD;jzpfí wpfckwnf;aom

tm¹/₂Hk&SdV aumif;pGm wnfMunfV
t0dZÆmarSmifudk y,fazsmufNyD;jzpfí orm"dESifh
jynfhpHkvsuf aojcif;w&m;udk y,f&Sm;NyD;aom?
ewfvlwdkY\ tpD;tyGg;udk aqmifwwfaom?
tvHk;pHkaom tukodkvfw&m;udk y,fpGefYNyD;aom
xdk yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfudk pifppf 0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkol[lí qdkMuukefV 0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkí rawGa0bJ aeavh&Sdaom? opöma;yg;udk
odaom? tqHk;pGefaom udk,fudk aqmifaom?
a*gwrtEG,fjzpfao xdk yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfudk
&Sdcdk;MuukefV tMuif yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfonf
a&S;üjzpfzl;onfudk od\? ewfbHktyg,fbHkwdkYudkvnf;
jri\? xdkrSwpfyg; Zmwd\ukef&m (t&[wåzdkvf) odkY
a&muf\? xl;aom ÓPf jzifh odí tNyD;tqHk;odkY
a&muf\? armae,sw&m;&SdV (xdk yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfonf)
p0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYjzifh aw0dZÆykPÖm; jzpf\? xdk
yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfudkom 0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkol[lí
igqdk\? wpfyg;olwdkY ajymonfudk vdkufí
ajymwwfumrQjzpfoludk 0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkol[lí igrqdk[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ykPÖm; podkYvQif t&d,moljrwf\ tqHk;trü
0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkoljzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifa*gwr ykPÖm;wdkY\ 0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;um; tjcm;wpfyg;ygwnf;? t&d,m oljrwf\
tqHk;trü 0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;um;
tjcm;wpfyg;ygwnf;/ toQifa*gwr ykPÖm; wdkY\
0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;onf
t&d,moljrwfwdkY\ tqHk;trjzpfao
p0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;udk wpfq,fhajcmuf
pdwfpdwfí wfpdwfrQudkvnf; rrSDEdkifyg/ toQifa*gwr
(w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f &SdygayVy/
toQifa*gwronf tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrSpí toufxuf qHk;
(&wemoHk;yg;udk) udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom Oygoum[lí
rSwfawmfrlyg[k (avQmuf\)/

t|rokwf/

- 1/ r[mbm&wpaom
a&S;a[mif;ordkif;&mZ0ifyHkjiyifusrf;/
- 2/ a0'usrf;vm yk'f&if;wdkYudk
xkwfEkwpdpfpfjyaomusrf;/
- 3/ "mwfypönf; 0dbwfwdkYjzifh a0zefí yk'fwdkY\
NyD;qHk;yHkudkjaomusrf;/
- 4/ rsufjrifavmu taMumif;t&mudkom jyaom
½kyf0g'usrf; pm&fAmuq&m\ ½kyf0g' ponf/

Ä

9-ZmPkaómPdokwf

60/ xdktcg ZmPkaómPdykPÖm;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifhtwl/y/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifa*gwr
tMuifoltm; ,ZfylaZmfzG,f jzpfap ukAÇD;xrif;¹jzpfap
EGm;EdkYxrif;² jzpfap (tjcm;) vSLzG,f0w→Kjzpfap
&Sdonf jzpftHh? xdkolonf 0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom ykPÖm;wdkYü tvSLudk ay;vSL&myg\}}
[k (avQmuf\)/ ykPÖm; tb,fodkYvQif ykPÖm;udk
0dZÆmoHk;yg;&Sdol[lí ykPÖm;wdkY ynwfukefoenf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ toQifa*gwr pavmuü ykPÖm;onf trdbuf
tzbuf ESpfzufpvHk;wdkYrS aumif;aom Zmwf&Sd\?
bdk;ab;ckepfqufwdkifatmif rsKd;½dk;oefYaom
trd0rf;&Sd\? ZmwfESifhpyfaom pum;jzifh ty,frcH&?
tuJh&JU rcH&? a0'usrf;vm *gxmwdkYudk
&Gwfqdkwwf\? a0'usrf;wdkYudk aqmif\
tbd"mef]edC@K} usrf;? tvuFm]au#Kb}usrf;?
o'´g]tu©&yÜab'} usrf;? ig;ckajrmuf
£wd[mousrf;ESifh wuG aA'ifoHk;yHkwdkY\

wpfzufurf;odkY a&muf\? y'usrf;udk wwfl?
Asmu¹/₂kPf;usrf;udk wwfl? avmum,wusrf;?
r[myk&dovu©Pmusrf;wdkYü t<uif;rJh wwfl ajrmufV/
toQifa*gwr podkYvQif ykPÖm;udk
0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhphKkol[lí ykPÖm;wdkY ynwfl
ukef\[k (avQmuf\)/

ykPÖm; ykPÖm;udk 0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhphK\[k ykPÖm;wdkY ynwfajymqdkMuonfum;
tjcm; wpfyg;wnf;? t&d,moljrwfl tqHk;trü
0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhphKjcif;um;
tjcm;wpfyg;wnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ toQifa*gwr
tb,fodkYvQif t&d,moljrwfl tqHk;trü
0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhphKjcif;jzpfygoenf;?
awmif;yefyg\? toQifa*gwr onf t&d,moljrwfl tqHk;trü
0dZÆm oHk;yg; jzpfyHkw&m;udk tuREkfyftm;
a[mMum;awmfrylg[k (avQmuf\)/ ykPÖm; odkYjzpfvQif
emavmh? aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;avmh? iga[mtHh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
ZmPkaómPdykPÖm;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHv/
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pw&m;udk a[mawmfrl\ - ykPÖm;
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfí omvQif/y/
pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí ae\? xdkolonf podkY
wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf jzLpifvwfaomf
npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf npfnL;jcif; uif;vwfaomf
El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjcif;iSg oifhavsmfvwfaomf
wnfwHhvwfaomf rwkefvlyfjcif;odkY a&mufvwfaomf
a&S;ü jzpfcljhzl;aom b0udk
atmufarhEdkifaom]ykaAAéd0gomEkówd}
ÓPftvdkYiSg pdwfudk a&S;¹/₂l ñGwfapV xdkolonf
rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom b0udk atmufarhEdkifV/
ponfum; tb,fenf; wpfb0udkvnf;aumif;?
ESpfb0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;/y/ podkY
tjcif;t&mESifhwuG tjzpfoepfESifhwuG rsm;jym;aom

a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom b0udk atmufarhEdkif\ xdkoltm;
ba&S;OD;pGmaom todÓPf]0dZÆm} udk &\?
rarhravsmhbJ jyif;pGmtm;xkwfvsuf wnfMunfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeaom oltm; (t0dZÆm) arSmifuif;í
(ynmÓPf) tvif;jzpfay:ouJhodkY rodrl]t0dZÆm} uif;í
todÓPf]0dZÆm} jzpfay:\? (t0dZÆm) arSmifaysmufí
(0dZÆm) ÓPftvif;a&mif jzpfay:V

podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jcif;uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf
jyKjcif;iSgoifhavsmfvwfaomf rwkefrvlyfjcif;odkY
a&mufvwfaomf owå0g\ aojcif;]pkwd}
jzpfjcif;]y#doaE"} udk odaom ÓPftvdkYiSg pdwfudk
a&S;½lñGwfap\ xdkolonf txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom
vlwdkY\ rsufpdjtjrifudk vGefaom ewf rsufpdESifh
wlaom rsufpd]'dAÁpu©K} ÓPfjzifh/y/
uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfaoM owå0gwdkYudk od\
xdkoltm; þESpfckajrmuf todÓPf]0dZÆm} udk &\?
rarhravsmh jyif;pGmtm;xkwfvsuf wnfMunf aom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfíaeaom oltm; (t0dZÆm) arSmifuif;í
(ynmÓPf) tvif;jzpfay:ouJhodkY rodrl]t0dZÆm}
aysmufí todÓPf]0dZÆm} jzpfay:\? (t0dZÆm)
arSmifaysmufí (0dZÆm) ÓPftvif;a&mif jzpfay:V

podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jcif;uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjcif;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomf wnfWvhvwfaomf
rwkefrvlyfjcif;odkY a&mufvwfaomf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYudk ukefcef;apwwfaom]tmo0u©,}
ÓPf tvdkYiSg pdwfudk a&S;½lñGwfap\
xdkolonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif;
od\y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif;
od\?]]ponfwdkYum; tmoa0gw&m;wdkYwnf;}}

[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; od\y/]]tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifh}}[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif; od\ podkY odaom podkYjrifaom xdkol\ pdwfonf umrmo0rSvnf; vGwfajrmuf\? b0go0rSvnf; vGwfajrmuf\? t0dZÆmo0rSvnf; vGwfajrmuf\? vGwfajrmufNyD;vwfaomf]]vGwfajrmufavNyD}}[k todÓPfjzpf\?]]y#doaE`aerlukefNyD? jrwfaom tusifhudk usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? (r*f) udpöudk jyKNyD; NyD? p(r*f) udpötvdkiSg wpfyg;aom jyKzG,fudpö r&Sdawmh}}[k od\ xdkoltm; poHk;ckajrmuf todÓPf]]0dZÆm}} udk &\? rarhravsmhb] jyif;pGm tm;xkwfvsuf wnfMunfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeaomoltm; t0dZÆmarSmifuif;í (ynmÓPf) tvif;a&mifonf jzpfay:ouJhodkY rodrl]t0dZÆm} aysmufí todÓPf]0dZÆm} jzpfay:\? (t0dZÆm) arSmifaysmufí (0dZÆm) ÓPftvif;a&mif jzpfay:\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oDvtusifhESifh jynfhphK\? (edAÁmefodkY) apvTwftyfaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí wnfMunf\? tMuif yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ pdwfonf (psmefü) avhvm NyD; jzpf\? wpfckwnf;aom tm^{1/2}Hk&Sd\? aumif;pGm wnfMunf\ tMuif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfudk od\? ewfbHk tyg,fbHkwdkYudkvnf; jrif\? xdkrSwpfyg; Zmwd\ ukefcef;&m (t&[wâzdkvf) odkY a&muf\? xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí tNyD;qHk;odkY a&muf\? armae,sw&m;&Sd\ (xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf) p0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYjzifh aw0dZÆykpÖm; jzpf\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudkom 0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhphKkol[lí igqdk\ wpfyg;olwdkY ajymonfudk vdkufí ajymwwfumrQ jzpfoludk 0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhphKkol[k igrqdk/

ykpÖm; podkYvQif t&d,m\ tqHk;trü 0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhphKkol jzpf\ ([k

rdefYawmfrl\)? toQifa*gwr ykPÖm;wdkY\
0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkolum;
tjcm;wpfyg;ygwnf; t&d,moljrwf\ tqHk;trü
0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkolum;
tjcm;wpfyg;ygwnf;/ toQifa*gwr ykPÖm;wdkY\ 0dZÆm
oHk;yg;onf t&d,moljrwfwdkY\ tqHk;trjzpfaom
p0dZÆmoHk;yg;udk wpfq,fhajcmufpdwfpdwfí
wpfpdwfrQudkvnf; rrSDEdkifyg/ toQifa*gwr
(w&m;awmfonf) tvGef ESpfoufzG,f &SdygaypG/y/
toQifa*gwronf tuREkfyfudk toufxufqHk;
(&wemoHk;yg;udk) udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom Oygoum[k
rSwfawmfrlyg[k (avQmuf\)/

e0rokwf/

1/ ukAÇD;xrif;[lonf aooludk &ní ay;vSLaom xrif;wnf;/
2/ xmvdyguudk EGm;EdkYjzifh csuftyfaom xrif;txl;[k
ouú#tbd"mefwdkYü qdkonf/

10-o*Fg&0okwf

61/ xdktcg o*Fg&0ykPÖm;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;ESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk
ajymqdkNyD;qHk;apNyD;í wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifvsuf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifa*gwr
tuREkfyfwdkY ykPÖm;rnfonf
udk,fwdkifvnf; ,ZfylaZmfMuukef\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
ylaZmfapMuukef\ toQifa*gwr xdk ,ZfylaZmfjcif;ü
udk,fwdkif ylaZmfol olwpfyg;udkvnf; ylaZmfapol
tm;vHk;wdkYonf ,if;Zf ylaZmfjcif; taMumif;aMumifh
trsm;twGuf tusifhudk usifhukef\ toQifa*gwr
tMuifolonf um; xdk xdk bptrsKd;rS &[ef;jyKí
rdrdwpfudk,fwnf;udk qHk;r\? rdrdwpfudk,fwnf;udk

Nidrfoufap\? rdrdwpfudk,fwnf;udk (udavomrS)
Nidrf;ap\? podkYjzpfaomf
polonf ,if;&[ef;jyKjCIF;taMumif;aMumifh
wpfudk,faumif;tusifhudk usifh\[k (avQmuf\)/

ykPÖm; odkYjzpfvQif pt&mü oifhudkyif wpfzef
jyefar;OD;rnf? oif ESpfoufonfhtwdkif; xdk tar;udk
ajzMum;avmh? ykPÖm; xdk pum;udk oifrnfodkY
rSwfxifoenf;/ ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom?
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom? todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom? aumif;aom pum;udk
qdkawmfrlwwfaom? avmuudk odawmfrlaom?
qHk;rxdkufoludk qHk;rwwfonfh twkrJh
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfjzpfawmfrlaom? ewfvldkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom? opömax;yg;udk odawmfrlaom?
bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
pavmuü yGifhawmfrlV xdk
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]]vmMuukefavmh twkr&Sdaom
jrwaom tusifh\ wnf&m edAÁmefudk (igudk,fwdkif)
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKcJhaom þvrf;pOf
þtusifhudk (oifwdkYtm;) a[mMum;rnf?
iga[mMum;onfhtwdkif; oifwdkY usifhvQifvnf;
twkr&Sdaom jrwaomtusifh\ wnf&medAÁmefudk
xl;aomÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKÍ aeMu& vdrfhrnf? xdk
vrf;pOfudk oifwdkYvnf; xdk twdkif;
usifhMuukefavmh}}[k rdefYawmfrlV podkY
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf udk,fwdkifvnf;w&m;udk a[m\
wpfyg;aom olwdkYonfvnf; xdk edAÁmef tusKd;iSg
usifhMuukef\? xdk usifholwdkYum; t&m taxmif
todef;ru rsm;vSukefV

ykPÖm; ig ,ck ajymqdkcJhonfh pum;udk oif
rnfodkY rSwfxifoenf;? þtwdkif;jzpfvQif &[ef;jyKjCIF;
[laom þtusifhonf wpfudk,faumif;tusifh rnfoavm?
odkYr[kwf trsm;twGuf tusifh rnfoavm[k

(rdefYawmfrl\)/ toQifa*gwr ptwdkif;jzpfvQif
&[ef;jyKjCIF;[laom ptusifhonf trsm;twGuf tusifhrnfyg\
[k (avQmuf\)/ podkYavQmufaomf toQiftmeE´monf
o*Fg&0ykPÖm;tm;-]]ykPÖm; ptusifh
ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif tb,ftusifhudk oifESpfoufoenf;?
(tb,ftusifhonf) omíenf;aom udpö&Sdoenf;?
omíenf;aom tm;xkwf&rl &Sdoenf;? omí rsm;aom
tusKd;&Sdoenf;? omí rsm;aomtmedoif&Sdoenf;}}[k
qdkV podkY qdktyfonf &Sdaomf o*Fg&0ykPÖm;onf
toQiftmeE´mtm;-]]toQifa*gwruJhodkYaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfrsKd; toQiftmeE´m uJhodkYaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfrsKd;wdkYudk tuREkfyfylaZmfyg\
csD;rGrf;yg\}}[k (avQmuf\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; o*Fg&0ykPÖm;tm; toQiftmeE
´monf]]ykPÖm;]oif tb,fyk^{*3/4}Kdvf wdkYudk
ylaZmfoenf;? oif tb,fyk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYudk
csD;rGrf;oenf;}[k oifhtm; igar;onf r[kwf? ykPÖm;
ptusifhESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif tb,ftusifhudk
oifESpfoufoenf;? (tb,ftusifhonf)
omíenf;aomudpö&Sdoenf;? omíenf;aom tm;xkwf&rl
&Sdoenf;? omí rsm;aom tusKd;&Sdoenf;? omí
rsm;aom tmedoif&Sdoenf;}}[kom oifhtm; igar;[k
qdkV ESpfBudrfajrmufyif o*Fg&0 ykPÖm;onf
toQiftmeE´mtm;]]toQifa*gwruJhodkYaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfrsKd; toQiftmeE´muJhodkYaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfrsKd;wdkYudk tuREkfyfylaZmfyg\
csD;rGrf;yg\}}[k avQmufV

oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; o*Fg&0ykPÖm;udk toQiftmeE
´monf]]ykPÖm;]oif tb,fyk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYudk
ylaZmfoenf;? oif tb,fyk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYudk
csD;rGrf;oenf;}[k oifhtm; igar;onf r[kwf? ykPÖm;
ptusifhESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif
tb,ftusifhudk]oifESpfoufoenf;? (tb,ftusifhonf)
omíenf;aomudpö &Sdoenf;? omíenf;aom tm;xkwf&rl

&Sdoenf;? omí rsm;aom tusKd;&Sdoenf;? omí
rsm;aom tmedoif&Sdoenf;}[kom oifhtm; igar;\}][k
qdkV oHk;Budrfajrmufyif o*Fg&0ykPÖm;onf
toQiftmeE´mtm;]]toQifa*gwruJhodkYaom
yk*¾KdvfrsKd; toQiftmeE´mujhodkY aom
yk*¾KdvfrsKd;wdkYudk tuREkfyfylaZmfyg\
csD;rGrf;yg\}][k (avQmuf\)/

xdktcg tmeE´monf]]oHk;Budrfwdkifatmifvnf;
jyóemudkw&m;ojzifh ar;tyfygvsuf o*Fg&0ykPÖm;onf
a&SmifvTJ\? rajzqdk? igonf ESpha,mufvHk;udk
yifyef;jcif;rS vGwfap&rlum; aumif;ayvdrfhrnf}}[k
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; tMuH jzpfawmfrl\? xdktcg
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf o*Fg&0 ykPÖm;tm;-]]ykPÖm; ,aeY
eef;awmfwGif;ü tnDtñGwfpnf;a0;aeMuaom
rif;csif;a,mufsm;wdkY tm; tb,fodkYaom
tMum;pum;onf xif&Sm;jzpfoenf;}}[k rdefYawmfrlV
toQifa*gwr ,aeY eef;awmfwGif;ü tnDtñGwfpnf;
a0;aeMuaom rif;csif;a,mufsm;wdkYtm; podkYaom
tMum;pum;onf xif&Sm;jzpfygV]]a&S;tcgu
&[ef;wdkYonf tvGefenf;yg;ukefvsufvnf; vlwdkY\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[mudkum; jyol rsm;ukef\? ,cktcgürlum;
&[ef;wdkYonf tvGefrsm;ukefvsufvnf; vlwdkY\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg; xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[mudkum; jyolenf;ukef\}][laom
ptMum;pum;onf xif&Sm; jzpfyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

ykPÖm; jym#d[mwdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;?
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- wefcdk;jym#d[m]
£'´dyg#d[m&d,}? twyfa[mjcif;
jym#d[m]tma'oemyg#d[m&d,} ESifh qHk;rjcif;
jym#d[m]tEk omoeDyg#d[m&d,} wdkYaywnf;/
ykPÖm; wefcdk;jym#d[m[lonf tb,fenf;? ykPÖm;
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rsm;jym;aom
wefcdk;zefqif;jcif;udk NyD;ap\? wpfa,mufwnf;

jzpfvsufvnf; trsm;jzpfoGm;\? trsm;jzpfvsufvnf;
wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvm\? (udk,f) xif&Sm; jzpfap\?
(udk,f) aysmufap\? eH&Hwpfzuf wHwdkif;wpfzuf
awmifwpfzufodkY rxd rNidbJ aumif;uifüuJhodkY
oGm;\? ajrüvnf; ikyfjCIF; ay:jCIF;udk a&üuJhodkY jyK\?
a&üvnf; ruGJapbJ ajrüuJhodkY oGm;\? aumif;uifüvnf;
xuf0,fzGJUacGvsuf tawmif&Sdaom iSufuJhodkY
oGm;\? podkY wefcdk; tmEkabmfBuD;ukefaom pv
aewdkYudkvnf; vufjzifh oHk;oyf\? qkyfudkif\?
jA[®mhjynfwdkifatmifvnf; udk,fudk (rdrd) tvdktwdkif;
jzpfapV ykPÖm; pjym#d[mudk wefcdk;jym#d[m[k
qdktyfV

ykPÖm; twyfa[mjCIF; jym#d[m[lonf tb,fenf;?
ykPÖm; pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf edrdwfjzifh]]oifh
pdwfonf podkYaom oabm&Sd\? oifhpdwfonf podkY
tjCIF;t&m &Sd\? oifh pdwftMuHonf podkY jzpf\}}[k
twyfa[mV xdkolonf rsm;pGm twyfa[mapumrl xdk
a[monfh twdkif;yif jzpf\? wpyfg;aom tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh
rjzpf/ ykPÖm; pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf edrdwfjzifh
twyfra[m? pifppfaomfum; vlwdkY\toH bDvl;wdkY\toH
ewfwdkY\toHudk Mum;í]]oifhpdwfonf
podkYoabm&Sd\? oifhpdwfonf podkY tjCIF;t&mtm;
jzifh jzpf\? oifhpdwftMuHonf podkY jzpf\}}[k
twyfa[mV xdkolonf rsm;pGm twyfa[m apumrl xdk
a[monfhtwdkif;yif jzpf\? wpyfg;aom tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh
rjzpf/ ykPÖm; pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf
edrdwfjzifhvnf; twyf ra[m? vlwdkY\toH bDvl;wdkY\toH
hewfwdkY\toHudk Mum;ívnf; twyfra[m?
pifppfaomfum; MuHpnfoHk;oyfaomol\ MuHpnfrl
ysHUESHUjCIF;aMumifh jzpfaoM toHudk
Mum;í]]oifhpdwfonf podkY oabm&Sd\? oifh pdwfonf
podkY tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh jzpf\? oifh pdwftMuHonf
podkY jzpf\}}[k twyfa[mV xdkolonf rsm;pGm
twyfa[mapumrl xdk a[monfhtwdkif;yif jzpf\?

wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpf/ ykPÖm; pavmuü
tcsKdUaomolonf edrdwfjzifhvnf; twyfra[m? vlwdkY\
toH bDvl;wdkY\toH ewfwdkY\toHudk Mum;ívnf;
twyfra[m? MuHpnfoHk;oyfol\ MuHpnfrl ysh
UESHUjcif;aMumifh jzpfaom toHudk Mum;ívnf;
twyfra[m? pifppfaomfum; MuHpnfjcif; oHk;oyfjcif;
r&Sdaom orm"d0ifpm;ol\ pdwfudk rdrdpdwfjzifh
ydkif;jcm;í]]ptoQifonf pdwf[laom ocFg&wdkYudk
xm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh bpdwftjcm;rJhü þrnfaom
tMuHudk MuHvwåHU}}[k tjym;tm;jzifh od\ xdkolonf
rsm;pGm twyfa[mapumrl xdk a[monfhtwdkif;yif jzpf\?
wpfyg;aom tjcif; t&mtm;jzifh rjzpf/ ykPÖm;
bjym#d[mudk twyfa[mjcif;jym#d[m[k qdktyfV

ykPÖm; qHk;rjcif; jym#d[m[lonf tb,fenf;? ykPÖm;
pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf]]podkY MuHukefavmh?
podkY rMuHukefvifh? podkY ESvHk;oGif;ukefavmh?
podkY ESvHk;roGif;ukefvifh? þ(w&m;) udk
y,fukefavmh? þ(w&m;) odkY a&mufí aeukefavmh}}[k
qHk;rV ykPÖm; bjym#d[mudk qHk;rjcif; jym#d[m[k
qdktyfV ykPÖm; jym#d[mwdkYonf
boHk;rsKd;wdkYaywnf;/ ykPÖm;
bjym#d[moHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fjym#d[mudk
omvGefrGefjrwfonfjzpfí oifESpfoufoenf;[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

toQifa*gwr xdk jym#d[moHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif
pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf rsm;jym;aom wefcdk;
zefqif;jcif;udk jzpfapV/y/ jA[®mhbHkwdkifatmifvnf;
udk,fudk (rdrd) tvdktwdkif; jzpfap\? toQifa*gwr
þonfum; jym#d[mygwnf;/ xdk jym#d[mudk jyKolom
cHpm;&yg\? xdk jym#d[monf jyKoltm;omvQif jzpfygV
toQifa*gwr bjym#d[monf rsufvSnfhESifhwlaom
oabm&SdouJhodkY tuREkfyftm; xifygV

toQifa*gwr pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf
edrdfwjzifh]]oifhpdwfonf podkY jzpf\? oifhpdwfonf
podkYaom oabm&Sd\? oifhpdwfonf podkY
tjcf;t&m&Sd\? oifhpdwftMuHonf podkY jzpf\}}[k
twyfa[m\? xdkolonf rsm;pGm twyfa[mapumrl xdk
twdkif;yif jzpf\? wpyfg;aom tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpf/
toQifa*gwr pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf edrdfwjzifh
twyfra[m? pifppfaomfum; vlwdkY\toH bDvl;wdkY\toH
ewfwdkY\toHudk Mum;í twyf a[m\y/ vlwdkY\toH
bDvl;wdkY\toH ewfwdkY\toHudk Mum;í twyfra[m?
pifppfaomf um; MuHpnfoHk;oyfaom ol\ MuHpnfrl ysH
UESHUjcf;aMumifhjzpfaoM toHudk Mum;í twyf
a[m\y/ MuHpnfoHk;oyfaomol\ MuHpnfrl
ysHUESHUjcf;aMumifhjzpfaoM toHudk Mum;í twyf
ra[m? pifppfaomfum; MuHpnfoHk;oyfjcf; r&Sdaom
orm"d0ifpm;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\pdwfudk rdrdpdwfjzifh
ydkif;jcm;í od\]]p toQifonf pdwf[laom ocFg&wdkYudk
xm;aom tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh ppdwf tjcm;rjhü prnfaom
tMuHudk MuHvwåHU}}[k tjym;tm;jzifh od\ xdkolonf
rsm;pGm twyf a[mapumrl xdk twdkif;yif jzpf\?
wpyfg;aom tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpf/ toQifa*gwr
ponfvnf; jym#d[mygwnf;/ xdk jym#d[mudk jyKolom
cHpm;&\? xdk jym#d[monf jyKoltm;omvQif jzpfygV
toQifa*gwr pjym#d[monfvnf; rsufvSnfhESifh wlaom
oabm&SdoujhodkY tuREkfyf tm; xifygV

toQifa*gwr pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf]]podkY
MuHukefavmh? podkY rMuHukefvifh? podkY
ESvHk;oGif;ukefavmh? podkY ESvHk;roGif;ukefvifh?
p(w&m;) udk y,fukefavmh? pw&m;odkY a&mufí
aeukefavmh}}[k qHk;rV toQifa*gwr
jym#d[moHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif pqHk;rjcf; jym#d[mudk
omvQif omvGefrGefjrwwfonf jzpfí tuREkfyf ESpfoufygV

toQifa*gwr tHhzG,f&SdygaypG? toQifa*gwr
rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfygaypG? toQifa*gwronf pjym#d[mudk

aumif;pGm a[mawmfrlygay\? toQifa*gwru^udk
bjym#d[moHk;rsKd;wdkYESifhvnf; jynfh^upHk\lí
tuREkfyfwdkY todtrSwfjyKygukef\? taMumif;udk
qdkaomf toQifa*gwronf rsm;jym;aom
wefcdk;zefqif;jcif;udk NyD;apawmfrlEdkifygayVy/
jA[®mhbHkwdkifatmifvnf; udk,fudk (rdrd) tvdktwdkif;
jzpfapEdkifygayV toQifa*gwronf MuHpnfoHk;oyfj^ucif;
r&Sdaom orm"d0ifpm;aom yk*³/₄Kdvf\ pdwfudk (rdrd)
pdwfjzifh ydkif;jcm; odawmfrl\?]]ptoQifonf pdwf[laom
ocFg&wdkYudk aumif;pGmxm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
bpdwf\ tjc^um;rJhü þrnfaomtMuHudk MuHpnfvwåHU}}
[k odawmfrlygayV toQifa*gwronf]]podkY
MuHu^ukefavmh? podkY rMuHu^ukefvifh? podkY ESvHk;
oGif;ukefavmh? podkY ESvHk;roGif;ukefvifh?
pw&m;udk y,fukefavmh? pw&m;odkY a&mufí
aeukefavmh}}[k qHk;rawmfrlygay\[k (avQmuf\)/

ykPÖm; oifonf pifppf (igh*kPfudk)
xdyg;ykwfcwfv^usuf ppum;udk qdkbd\? trSeftm;jzifh
iguom oifhtm; ajymMum;&rnf? ykPÖm; igonf
rsm;jym;aom wefcdk;zefqif;jcif;udk NyD;ap Edkif\y/
jA[®mhbHkwdkifatmifvnf; udk,fudk (rdrd) tvdktwdkif;
jzpfapEdkif\? ykPÖm; igonf MuHpnf
oHk;oyfj^ucif;r&Sdaom orm"d0ifpm;o\ pdwfudk (rdrd)
pdwfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í od\-]]ptoQifonf pdwf[laom
ocFg&wdkYudk xm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh bpdwf\
tjc^um;rJhü þrnfaom tMuHudk MuHpnfvwåHU}}[k od\?
ykPÖm; igonf]]podkY MuHMu^uukefavmh? podkY
rMuHu^ukefvifh? podkY ESvHk;oGif;ukefavmh? podkY
ESvHk;roGif;ukefvifh? pw&m;udk y,fukefavmh?
pw&m;odkY a&mufí aeukefavmh}}[k qHk;r\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifa*gwr toQifa*gwrrS wpfyg;
bjym#d[moHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfh^upHkonfh tjc^um;
&[ef;&Sdygao;oavm[k (avQmuf\)/ ykPÖm;

&[ef;wpcf&mom r[kwf? ESpf&m oHk;&m av;&m
ig;&mom r[kwf? pifppfaomfum;
bjym#d[moHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf rsm;pGmyif &Sdukefonfomwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ toQifa*gwr xdk&[ef;wdkYonf ,ck tb,fü
aeygukefoenf;[k (avQmuf\)? ykPÖm;
p&[ef;oHCmtwGif;rSmyif aeukef\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f
&Sdygay\? (w&m;awmfonf) tvGef ESpfoufzG,f
&Sdygay\? toQifa*gwr Oyrmaomfum; arSmufxm;aom
0w¬Kudk vSefjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
zHk;vTrf;xm;aom 0w¬Kudk
zGifhvSpfjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
rsufpdvnfaomoltm; vrf;rSefudk
ajymMum;bdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?]]rsufpdtjrif&Sdolw
dkYonf tqif;wdkYudk jrifMu vdrfhrnf}}[k
trdkufarSmifü qDrD;wefaqmifudk
aqmifjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif; ptwlomvQif
toQifa*gwronf taMumif;trsKd;rsKd;jzifhw&m;awmfudk
jyawmfriygay\? xdk tuREkfyfonf toQif a*gwrudk
udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\? w&m;awmfudkvnf;
udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\? oHCmawmfudkvnf;
udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\? toQifa*gwronf
tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrSpí toufxufqHk; (&wemoHk;yg;udk)
udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom Oygoum[lí rSwfawmfriyg[k
(avQmuf\)/

'orokwf/

a&S;OD;pGmaom jAm[®P0*f NyD;V

(7) 2 r[m0*f 1-wdw¬m,weokwf

62/ &[ef;wdkY rSm;aom t,lwdkYonf
boHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? ,if;t,lwdkYudk ynm&SdwdkYu
ar;jref; pdppf ppfaq;tyfukefaomf xdkYxufvGefiyifvnf;
rjyKjcif;]tud&d,} rQüom wnf ukefV/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY]]powå0gonf
tvHk;pHkaom csrf;omjcif;]okc} udkvnf;aumif;?
qif;&Jjcif;]'ku©} udkvnf;aumif;? csrf;om
qif;&Jr[kwfaom vspfvsL½ljcif; oabm]Oayu©m}
udkvnf;aumif; cHpm;\? xdk cHpm;rltm;vHk;onf
a&S;ujyKcJhzl;aom taMumif;aMumifhomvQif jzpf\}}[k
ajymavh ,lavh&Sdaom orPjAm[®P tcsKdUwdkY
&SdukefV

 &[ef;wdkY]]powå0gonf tvHk;pHkaom
csrf;omjcif;]okc} udkvnf;aumif;?
qif;&Jjcif;]'ku©}udkvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omqif;&Jr[kwfaom
vspfvsL½ljcif;oabm]Oayu©m} udkvnf;aumif;
cHpm;\? xdk cHpm;rl tm;vHk;onf avmuudk tpdK;&ol
zefqif;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpf\}}[k
ajymavh ,lavh&Sdaom orPjAm[®P tcsKdUwdkY
&SdukefV

 &[ef;wdkY]]powå0gonf tvHk;pHkaom
csrf;omjcif;]okc} udkvnf;aumif;? qif;&Jjcif;]'ku©}
udkvnf;aumif;? csrf;omqif;&Jr[kwfaom
vspfvsL½ljcif;oabm]Oayu©m} udkvnf;aumif;
cHpm;\? xdk cHpm;rl tm;vHk;onf taMumif;r&Sd
taxmuftyHhr&Sdrlí jzpf\}}[k ajymavh ,lavh &Sdaom
orPjAm[®P tcsKdUwdkYonf &SdukefV

 &[ef;wdkY xdk oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif]]powå0gonf
tvHk;pHkaom csrf;omjcif;]okc}udkvnf;aumif;?
qif;&Jjcif;]'ku©}udkvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omqif;&Jr[kwfaom
vspfvsL½ljcif;oabm]Oayu©m} udkvnf;aumif;

cHpm;\? xdk cHpm;rltm;vHk;onf a&S;u jyKcJhzl;aom
taMumif;aMumifhomvQif jzpf\}}[k
ajymavh ,lavh&Sdaom orP jAm[®PwdekYxHodkY
csOf;uyfí]]toQifwdkY powå0gonf tvHk;pHkaom
csrf;omjcif; lokc}udkvnf;aumif;? qif;&Jjcif;]'ku©}
udkvnf;aumif;? csrf;om qif;&J r[kwfaom
vspfvsL½ljcif;oabm]Oayu©m} udkvnf;aumif;
cHpm;\? xdk cHpm;rltm;vHk;onf a&S;u jyKcJhzl;aom
taMumif;aMumifhomvQif jzpf\[k oifwdkY
ajymavh ,lavh&Sdukef\[lonf rSef oavm}}[k ig ar;V/
podkY ig ar;aomf]]rSef\}}[k xdkolwdkYuvnf;
0efcHukefV xdkolwdkY udk igonf podkY
qdk\-]]toQifwdkY odkYjzpfvQif olUtoufudk
owfavh&SdolwdkYonf a&S;ujyKcJh zl;aom
taMumif;aMumifh jzpf&ukefvwåHU?
ray;onfudk ,lavh&SdolwdkYonf a&S;u jyKcJhzl;aom
taMumif;aMumifh jzpf&ukefvwåHU? rjrwfaom
tusifhudk usifhavh&SdolwdkYonf a&S;u jyKcJhzl;aom
taMumif;aMumifh jzpf&ukefvwåHU? r[kwf rrSefpum;
ajymavh&SdolwdkYonf a&S;u jyKcJhzl;aom
taMumif;aMumifh jzpf&ukefvwåHU?
ukef;pum;ajymavh&SdolwdkYonf a&S;u jyKcJhzl;aom
taMumif;aMumifh jzpf&ukefvwåHU?
Murf;wrf;aompum;udk ajymavh&SdolwdkYonf
a&S;ujyKcJhzl;aom taMumif;aMumifh
jzpf&ukefvwåHU? Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk
ajymavh&SdolwdkYonf a&S;u jyKcJhzl;aom
taMumif;aMumifh jzpf&ukefvwåHU?
olwpfyg;pnf;pdrfudk rufarmavh&SdolwdkYonf a&S;u
jyKcJhzl;aomtaMumif;aMumifh jzpf&ukefvwåHU?
ysufpD;apvdkpddf&SdolwdkYonf a&S;ujyKcJhzl;aom
taMumif;aMumifh jzpf& ukefvwåHU? rSm;aom
jrifjcif;]t,l} &SdolwdkYonf a&S;u jyKcJhzl;aom
taMumif;aMumifh jzpf&ukef vwåHU}}[k igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY a&S;u jyKcJhzl;aom taMumif;udkomvQif
tjrwfwEdk; ,HkMunf pJGvrf;MuolwdkYtm; ptrludpöudk
jyK&efaomfvnf;aumif;? ptrludpöudk
rjyK&efaomfvnf;aumif;? tvdk]qE´}onfhvnf;aumif;?
tm;xkwfjCIF;]0D&d,}onfvnf;aumif; rjzpfawmhacs/
podkY jyKoifhonf rjyKoifhonfudk trSeftuef tcdkiftjrJ
r&cJhaomf owdvGwfuif; apmifhpnf;jCIF;r&SdbJ
aeolwdkYtm; toD;tjcm; taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpfaom
orP0g'onf r&SdEdkifawmhacs/ &[ef;wdkY ponfum;
podkY ajymavh ,lavh&Sdaom orPjAm[®PwkdYü
taMumif;ESifhwuG ig\ yXr ESdrfeif;jCIF;aywnf;/ (1)

&[ef;wdkY xdk oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif]]powå0gonf
tvHk;pHkaom csrf;omjCIF;]okc}udkvnf;aumif;?
qif;&JjCIF;]'ku©}udkvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omqif;&Jr[kwfaom
vspfvSL½ljCIF;oabm]Oayu©m}udkvnf;aumif; cHpm;\?
xdk cHpm;rltm;vHk;onf avmuudk tpdK;&ol
zefqif;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpf\}}[k
ajymavh ,lavh&Sdaom
orPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí]]toQifwdkY
powå0gonf tvHk;pHkaom
csrf;omjCIF;]okc}udkvnf;aumif;?
qif;&JjCIF;]'ku©}udkvnf;aumif;? csrf;omqif;&Jr[kwfaom
vspfvSL½ljCIF;oabm]Oayu©m} udkvnf;aumif;
cHpm;\? xdk cHpm;rl tm;vHk;onf avmuudk tpdK;&ol
zefqif;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpf\[k oifwdkY
ajymavh ,lavh&Sdukef\[lonf rSefygoavm}}[k igar;V
podkY igar;aomf]]rSef\}}[k xdkolwdkYuvnf;
0efcHukef\? xdkolwdkYudk igonf podkY
qdk\ -]]toQifwdkY odkYjzpfvQif olUtoufudk
owfavh&Sdol wdkYonf avmuudk tpdK;&ol
zefqif;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpf&ukefVwåHU?
ray;onfudk ,lavh&SdolwdkYonf avmuudk tpdK;&ol
zefqif;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpf&ukefVwåHU?

rjrwfaom tusifhudk usifhavh&SdolwdkYonf avmuudk
tpdk;&ol zefqif;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh
jzpf&ukefvwåHU? r[kwfrfSef ajymavh&SdolwdkYonf
avmuudk tpdk;&ol zefqif;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh
jzpf&ukefvwåHU? ukef;pum; ajymavh&SdolwdkYonf
avmuudk tpdk;&ol zefqif;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh
jzpf&ukefvwåHU? Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk
ajymavh&SdolwdkYonf avmu udk tpdk;&ol
zefqif;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpf&ukefvwåHU?
Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk ajymavh &SdolwdkYonf
avmuudk tpdk;&ol zefqif;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh
jzpf&ukefvwåHU? olwpfyg; pnf;pdrfudk
rufarmavh&SdolwdkYonf avmuudk tpdk;&ol
zefqif;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpf& ukefvwåHU?
ysufpD;apvdkpdwf &SdolwdkYonf avmuudk tpdk;&ol
zefqif;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpf&ukefvwåHU?
rSm;aom jrifjCIF;]t,l} &SdolwdkYonf avmuudk
tpdk;&ol zefqif;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh
jzpf&ukefvwåHU}}[k (igqdk\)/

&[ef;wdkY avmuudk tpdk;&ol zefqif;jcif;udkomvQif
tjrwfWEdk; ,HkMunf pGJvrf;Muol wdkYtm; þtrludpöudk
jyK&efaomfvnf;aumif;? þtrludpöudk
rjyK&efaomfvnf;aumif;? tvdk]qE´}onfvnf;aumif;?
tm;xkwfjCIF;]0D&d,}onfvnf;aumif;
rjzpfEdkifawmhacs/ þodkY jyKoifhonf rjyKoifhonfudk
trSeftuef tcdkiftjr] r&cJhaomf owdvGwfuif;
apmifhpnf;jCIF;r&Sdb] aeol wdkYtm; toD;tjcm;
taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpfawm orP0g'onf
r&SdEdkifawmhacs/ &[ef;wdkY þonfum; þodkY
ajymavh ,lavh&Sdaom orPjAm[®PwdkYü
taMumif;ESifhwuG ig\ 'kwd, ajrmuf
ESdrfeif;jCIF;aywnf;/ (2)

&[ef;wdkY xdk oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif]]þowå0gonf
tvHk;pHkaom csrf;omjCIF;]okc}udkvnf;aumif;?

qif;&JjCIF;]'ku©}udkvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omqif;&Jr[kwfaom
vspfvSL¹/₂ljCIF;oabm]Oayu©m} udkvnf;aumif;
cHpm;\? xdk cHpm;rltm;vHk;onf taMumif;taxmuftyHh
r&Sdrli jzpf\}}[k ajymavh ,lavh&Sdaom
orPjAm[®PwDkYxHodkY csOf;uyfi]]toQifwdkY
powå0gonfhtvHk;pHkaom
csrf;omjCIF;]okc}udkvnf;aumif;?
qif;&JjCIF;]'ku©}udkvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omqif;&Jr[kwfaom
vspfvSL¹/₂ljCIF;oabm]Oayu©m} udkvnf;aumif;
cHpm;\? xdk cHpm;rltm;vHk;onf taMumif;
taxmuftyHh r&Sdrli jzpf\[k ajymavh ,lavh&Sdukef\
[lonf rSefygoavm}}[k ig ar;V podkY
igar;aomf]]rSef\}}[k xdkolwdkYuvnf; 0efcHukef\
xdkolwdkYudk igonf podkY qdk\ -]]toQifwdkY
odkYjzpfvQif olUtoufudk owfavh&SdolwdkYonf
taMumif;taxmuftyHh r&Sdbj jzpf&ukefvwåHU/y/
rSm;aom jrifjCIF;]t,l} &SdolwdkYonf
taMumif;taxmuftyHh r&Sdbj jzpf&ukefvwåHU}}[k
(igqdk\)/
 &[ef;wdkY taMumif;taxmuftyHh
r&SdjCIF;udkomvQif
tjrwfWEdk; ,HkMunfpjGvrf;MuolwdkYtm; ptrludpöudk
jyK&efaomfvnf;aumif;? ptrludpöudk
rjyK&efaomfvnf;aumif;? tvdk]qE´}onfvnf;aumif;?
tm;xkwfjCIF;]0D&d,}onfvnf;aumif;
rjzpfEdkifawmhacs/ podkY jyKoifhonf rjyKoifhonfudk
trSeftuef tcdkiftjrj r&cJhaomf owdvGwfuif;
apmifhpnf;jCIF;r&Sdbj aeolwdkY tm;
toD;tjcm;taMumif;ESifh wuG jzpfaoM orP0g'onf
r&SdEdkifawmhacs/ &[ef;wdkY ponfum; podkY
ajymavh ,lavh&Sdaom orPjAm[®PwDkYü

taMumif;ESifhwuG ig\ wwd, ajrmuf
ESdrfeif;jcif;aywnf;/ (3)

&[ef;wdkY rSm;aom t,lwdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYaywnf;? ,if;rSm;aom t,lwdkYudk
ynm&Sd wkUdu ar;jref; pdppf ppfaq;tyfukefaomf
xdkYxufvGefiyifvnf; rjyKjcif;]tud&d,} rQüom wnf
ukefV

&[ef;wdkY ig a[mMum;xm;aom bw&m;udk
ynm&SdorPjAm[®PwdkY rESdrfeif;Edkif rnpf
nL;apEdkif ruJh&JUEdkif rwm;jrpfEdkifay/ &[ef;wdkY
ynm&SdorPjAm[®PwdkY rESdrfeif;Edkif rnpfnL;
apEdkif ruJh&JUEdkif rwm;jrpfEdkifaom ig
a[mMum;tyfaom w&m;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY]]ponfwdkYum; "mwfajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;}}
[k iga[mMum;tyfaom w&m;udk ynm&SdorP
jAm[®PwdkY rESdrfeif;Edkif rnpfnL;apEdkif
ruJh&JUEdkif rwm;jrpfEdkif/]]&[ef;wdkY
ponfwdkYonfum; awGUxdrl\wnf&m]zóm,we}
ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;}}[k ig a[mMum;tyfaom w&m;udk
ynm&Sd orPjAm[®PwdkY rESdrfeif;Edkif
rnpfnL;apEdkif ruJh&JUEdkif
rwm;jrpfEdkifay/]]&[ef;wdkY ponfwdkY um;
pdwfjzpf&m]raemy0dpm&}w&m;wpfq,fh&Spfyg;wdk
Ywnf;}}[k ig a[mMum;tyfaom w&m;udk ynm&Sd
orPjAm[®PwdkY rESdrfeif;Edkif rnpfnL;apEdkif
ruJh&JUEdkif rwm;jrpfEdkifay/]]&[ef;wdkY
ponfwdkYonfum; t&d,mwdkY\trSefw&m;
av;yg;wdkYwnf;}}[k iga[mMum;tyfaom w&m;udk
ynm&Sd orPjAm[®PwdkY rESdrfeif;Edkif
rnpfnL;apEdkif ruJh&JUEdkif rwm;jrpfEdkifay/

]]&[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum;
"mwfajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;}}[k iga[mMum;tyfaom
w&m;udk ynm&Sd orPjAm[®PwdkY rESdrfeif;Edkif

rnPFN;apEdkif ruJh&JUEdkif rwm;jrpfEdkif}}[k
qdkcJhaom pum;onf tb,fudk pJGí qdktyfaom
pum;jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY "mwfwdkYonf yx0D"mwf?
tmayg"mwf? awaZm"mwf? 0ga,m"mwf?
tmumo"mwf? 0dnmP"mwf tm;jzifh
pajcmufyg;wdkYaywnf;/]]&[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum;
"mwfajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;[k iga[mMum;tyfaom
w&m;udk ynm&Sd orPjAm[®PwkdY rESdrfeif;Edkif
rnPFN;apEdkif ruJh&JUEdkif rwm;jrpfEdkif}}[k
qdkcJhaom pum;onf ponfudk pJGí qdkcJhaom
pum;jzpfV

]]&[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYonfum; awGUxdrl\wnf&m
ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;[k ig a[mMum; tyfaom w&m;udk
ynm&SdorPjAm[®PwkdY rESdrfeif;Edkif
rnPFN;apEdkif ruJh&JUEdkif rwm;jrpfEdkif}}[lí
qdkcJhaom pum;onf tb,fudk pJGí qdktyfaom
pum;jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY awGUxdrl\hwnf&mwdkYonf
rsufpdawGUxdrlwnf&m? em;awGUxdrlwnf&m?
ESmacgif;awGUxdrlwnf&m? vQm awGUxdrlwnf&m?
udk,fawGUxdUrlwnf&m? pdwfawGUxdrlwnf&m
tm;jzifh pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/]]&[ef;wdkY
ponfwdkYonfum; awGUxdrlwnf&m
ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;[k ig a[mMum;tyfaom w&m;udk
ynm&SdorPjAm[®PwkdY rESdrfeif;Edkif
rnPFN;apEdkif ruJh&JUEdkif rwm;jrpfEdkif}}[lí qdkcJh
aom pum;onf ponfudk pJGí qdkcJhaom pum;jzpfV

]]&[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum; pdwfjzpf&m
wpfq,fh&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;[k iga[mMum;tyfaom
w&m;udk ynm&Sd orPjAm[®PwkdY rESdrfeif;Edkif
rnPFN;apEdkif ruJh&JUEdkif rwm;jrpfEdkif}}[lí
qdkcJhaom pum;onf tb,fudk pJGí qdktyfaom
pum;jzpfoenf;? rsufpdjzifh tqif;udk jrifaomf
aomreóá0'emjzpfamumif; tqif;odkY uyfí jzpf\?
a'greóá0'emjzpfamumif; tqif;odkY uyfí jzpf\?

Oayu©ma0'emjzpfaMumif; tqif;odkY uyfí jzpf\?
em;jzifh toHudk Mum;aomf aomreóa0'emjzpfaMumif;
toHodkY uyfí jzpf\? a'greóa0'emjzpfaMumif; toHodkY
uyfí jzpf\? Oayu©ma0'emjzpfaMumif; toHodkY uyfí
jzpf\? ESmacgif;jzifh teHYudk erf;aomf
aomreóa0'emjzpfaMumif; teHYodkY uyfí jzpf\?
a'greóa0'emjzpfaMumif; teHYodkY uyfí jzpf\?
Oayu©ma0'emjzpfaMumif; teHYodkY uyfí jzpf\?
vQmjzifh t&omudk vsufaomf
aomreóa0'emjzpfaMumif; t&omodkY uyfí jzpf\?
a'greóa0'emjzpfaMumif; t&omodkY uyfí jzpf\?
Oayu©ma0'emjzpfaMumif; t&omodkY uyfí jzpf\?
udk,fjzifh tawGUudk awGUxd aomf
aomreóa0'emjzpfaMumif; tawGUodkY uyfí jzpf\?
a'greóa0'emjzpfaMumif; tawGU odkY uyfí jzpf\?
Oayu©ma0'emjzpfaMumif; tawGUodkY uyfí jzpf/
pdwfjzifh oabmudk odaomf aomreóa0'emjzpfaMumif;
oabmodkY uyfí jzpf/ a'greóa0'emjzpfaMumif;
oabmodkY uyfí jzpf/ Oayu©ma0'emjzpfaMumif;
oabmodkY uyfí jzpf\?]]&[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum;
pdwfjzpf&m wpfq,fh&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;[k ig
a[mMum;tyfaom w&m;udk ynm&Sd orPjAm[®PwdkY
rESdrfeif;Edkif rnpfnL;apEdkif ruJh&JUEdkif
rwm;jrpfEdkif}}[lí qdkcJhaom pum;onf ponfudk pJGí
qdkcJhaom pum;jzpf/

]]&[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum; t&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m;
av;yg;wdkYwnf;[k ig a[mMum; tyfaom w&m;udk
ynm&SdorPjAm[®PwdkY rESdrfeif;Edkif
rnpfnL;apEdkif ruJh&JUEdkif rwm;jrpfEdkif}}[lí
qdkcJhaom pum;onf tb,fudk pGJí qdktyfaom
pum;jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY "mwfajcmufyg;wdkYudk
taMumif;jyKí oli,f\ (trd0rf;odkY) ouf0ifjcif; jzpf\?
ouf0ifjcif; jzpfvwfaomf emrf½kyf jzpf\?
emrf½kyfaMumifh wnf&m]tm,we} ajcmufyg;

jzpf\?]tm,we} ajcmufyg;aMumifh awGUxdrl]zó}
jzpf\? zóaMumifh cHpm;rl]a0'em} jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
cHpm;aom yk*³/₄Kdvftm;]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}[k ig
odap\?]]pum; qif;&JzpfzMumif;wnf;}}[k ig od
ap\?]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef)wnf;}}[k ig
odap\?]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}[k ig odapV

&[ef;wdkY t&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m;jzpfZaom
qif;&Jlonf tb,fenf;? y#doaE``ae&jcif;onfvnf;
qif;&Jwnf;? tdk&jcif;onfvnf; qif;&Jwnf;?
em&jcif;onfvnf; qif;&Jwnf;? ao&jcif;onfvnf; qif;&Jwnf;?
pdk;&drf&jcif; idka<u;&jcif; udk,fqif;&J&jcif;
pdwfqif;&J&jcif; jyif;pGm yifyef;&jcif;onfvnf;
qif;&Jwnf;? vdkcsif&mr&jcif;onfvnf; qif;&Jwnf;?
tcsKyftm; jzifh pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}\ tm¹/₂Hkjpfaom
cE``mig;yg;wdkYonfvnf; qif;&JwdkYaywnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pqdktyfNyD;onfudk t&d,mwdkY\trSefw&m;jzpfZaom
qif;&Jjcif;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY t&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m;jzpfZaom
qif;&JzpfzMumif;lonf tb,fenf;? rodrl]t0dZÆm}[laom
taMumif;aMumifh jyKjyifpD&ifrl]ocFg&} wdkY
jzpfukef\? jyKjyifpD&ifrl[laom taMumif;aMumifh
0dnmOf jzpfV 0dnmOf[laom taMumif;aMumifh
emrf¹/₂kyf jzpf\? emrf¹/₂kyf[laom taMumif;aMumifh
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufrsKd; jzpf\? wnf&majcmufrsKd;
[laom taMumif;aMumifh awGUxdjcif;]zó} jzpf\?
awGUxdjcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifh
cHpm;jcif;]a0'em} jzpf\? cHpm;jcif;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh wyfrufjcif;]wPSm} jzpf\? wyfrufjcif;
[laom taMumif;aMumifh pGJvrf;jcif;]Oyg'gef} jzpf\?
pGJvrf;jcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifh b0 jzpf\? b0[laom
taMumif;aMumifh y#doaE``wnfae
jzpfyGg;jcif;]Zmwd} jzpf\? y#doaE``wnfae
jzpfyGg;jcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifh tdkjcif; aojcif;

pdk;&drfjCIF; idka<u;jCIF; udk,fqif;&JjCIF; pdwffqif;&JjCIF;
jyif;pGm yifyef;jCIF;wdkY jzpfukef\? penf;jzifh qif;&Jtpk
oufouf jzpfay:V &[ef;wdkY pQdktyf cJhNyD;onfudk
t&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m;jzpfaom qif;&JjzpfaMumif;[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY t&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m;jzpfaom
qif;&JcsKyf&m]edAÁmef}[lonf tb,fenf;?
rodrl]t0dZÆm}\ t&[wår*fjzifh t<uif;rJh
csKyfjCIF;aMumifhomvQif jyKjyifpD&ifrl]ocFg&}
csKyf\? jyKjyifpD&ifrlcsKyfjCIF;aMumifh
0dnmOfcsKyf\? 0dnmOfcsKyfjCIF;aMumifh emrf½kyf
csKyf\? emrf½kyfcsKyfjCIF;aMumifh wnf&m]tm,we}
ajcmufrsKd;csKyf\? wnf&majcmufrsKd;
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh awGUxdjCIF;]zó} csKyf\?
awGUxdjCIF;csKyfjCIF;aMumifh cHpm;jCIF;]a0'em}
csKyf\? cHpm;jCIF;csKyfjCIF;aMumifh
wyfrufjCIF;]wPSm} csKyf\?
wyfrufjCIF;csKyfjCIF;aMumifh pGJvrf;jCIF;]Oyg'gef}
csKyf\? pGJvrf;jCIF; csKyfjCIF;aMumifh b0csKyf\?
b0csKyfjCIF;aMumifh y#doaE`wnfae
jzpfyGg;jCIF;]Zmwd} csKyf\?]Zmwd}
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh tdkjCIF; aOjCIF; pdk;&drfjCIF;
idka<u;jCIF; udk,fqif;&JjCIF; pdwffqif;&JjCIF; jyif;pGm
yifyef;jCIF;wdkY csKyfukef\? penf;jzifh qif;&Jtpkoufouf
csKyfV &[ef;wdkY pQdkcJhtyfNyD;onfudk t&d,mwdkY\
trSefw&m; qif;&JcsKyf&m]edAÁmef}[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY t&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m;jzpfaom
qif;&JcsKyf&m]edAÁmef} odkY a&mufaMumif;
tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;? t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom
pt&d,r*faywnf;/ pt&d,r*f[lonf tb,fenf;?
rSefpGmodjrifjCIF;]or®m'd|d}?
rSefpGmMuHjCIF;]or®mouFyÜ}?
rSefpGmajymjCIF;]or®m0gpm}?
rSefpGmjyKvkyfjCIF;]or®mur® EÅ}?

rSefpGmtoufarG;jcif;]or®mtmZD0}?
rSefpGmtm;xkwfjci;]or®m 0g,mr}?
rSefpGmatmufarhjcif;]or®mowd}?
rSefpGmwnfMunfjci;]or®morm"d}? p&SpfrsKd;wdkY
aywnf;/ &[ef;wdkY bqdkcJhtyfNyD;onfudk
t&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m;jzpfaom
qif;&JcsKyf&m]edAAÁmef} odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifh[k qdktyfV]]&[ef;wdkY
ponfwdkYum; t&d,mwdkY\ trSefw&m;av;yg;wdkYwnf;
[k iga[mMum;tyfaom w&m;udk ynm&Sd
orPjAm[®PwkdY rESdrfeif;Edkif rnpfnL;apEdkif
ruJh&JUEdkif rwm;jrpfEdkif}}[lí qdkcJhaom pum;onf
ponfudk pJGí qdkcJhaom pum;jzpf\k (rdefYawmfr\)/

yXrokwf/

2-b,okwf

63/ &[ef;wdkY]]trdESifhom; tcsif;csif;
rumuG,fEdkifaom]trmwmwkwåduab;}wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;}}[k tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom
ykxkZOfonf qdkV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[l- &[ef;wdkY
rD;BuD;pGm pGJavmifaom tcgonf jzpfwwf\?
rD;BuD;pGm pGJavmifonf&Sdaomf xdk
rD;onfh&GmwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
ed*Hk;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? NrKd UwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
pGJavmiftyfukef\? &Gm ed*Hk; NrKdUwdkYudk
pGJavmiftyfukefonf&Sdaomf xdkodkY avmif&mü
trdonfvnf; umuG,fEdkifaom om;udk awGUcGifhr&?
om;onfvnf; umuG,fEdkifaom trdudk awGUcGifhr&/
&[ef;wdkY ponfum; trdESifh om; tcsif;csif;
rumuG,fEdkifaom]]yXr trmwmwkwåduab;wnf;}}[k
tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf qdkV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; rdk;BuD;pGm
&GmoGef;aom tcgonf jzpfwwf\? rdk;BuD;pGm
&GmoGef;onf&Sdaomf BuD;pGmaom a&tvsofonf
jzpf\? BuD;pGmaom a&tvsof jzpfvwfaomf xdk
a&tvsofonf &GmwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
ed*Hk;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? NrKdUwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
arshmptyf ukef\ &Gm ed*Hk; NrKdUwdkYudk
arshmptyfukefonf&Sdfaomf xdkodkY arshmptyf
trdonfvnf; umuG,fEdkifaom om;udk awGUcGifhr&?
om;onfvnf; umuG,fEdkifaom trdudk awGUcGifhr&/
&[ef;wdkY ponfum; trdESifhom; tcsif;csif;
rumuG,fEdkifaom]]'kwd, trmwmwkwådu ab;wnf;}}[k
tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf qdkV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um;
awmykef;aomif;usef;rlab; awGUMuHKí
Zeyk'faeolwdkYonf (ypönf;rsm;udk) ,mOfjzifh
wifaqmifum xdk xdk t&yfodkY xGufajy;&aom tcgonf
jzpfwwf\? awmykef;aomif;usef;rlab; awGUMuHKí
Zeyk'faeolwdkY (ypönf;rsm;udk) ,mOfjzifh
wifaqmifum xdk xdk t&yfodkY xGufajy;&onf&Sdaomf
xdkodkY xGufajy;&mü trdonf umuG,fEdkifaom
om;udk awGUcGifhr&? om;onfvnf; umuG,fEdkifaom
trdudk awGUcGifhr&/ &[ef;wdkY ponfum; trdESifh
om; tcsif;csif; rumuG,fEdkifaom]]'wwd,
trmwmwkwåduab;wnf;}}[k tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom
ykxkZOfonf qdkV &[ef;wdkY]]'trdESifhom; tcsif;csif;
rumuG,fEdkifaom ab;wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;}}
[k tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf qdkV

&[ef;wdkY xdk oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk trdESifhom;
tcsif;csif; umuG,fEdkifaom ab;wdkYvnf; jzpfukef
vsufomvQif]]'trdESifhom; tcsif;csif; rumuG,fEdkifaom
ab;wdkY}}[k tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf qdkV
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY rD;BuD;
pGJavmifaom tcgonf jzpfwwf\? rD;BuD; pGJavmifonf

&Sdaomf xdk rD;onf &GmwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
ed*Hk;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? NrKdUwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
pGJavmiftyfukef\? &Gm ed*Hk; NrdKUwdkYudk
pGJavmiftyfukefonf&Sdaomf trdonfvnf;
umuG,fEdkifaom om;udk awGUcGifh&í om;onfvnf;
umuG,fEdkifaom trdudk awGUcGifh& aom
tcgrsKd;onf wpfcgwpf&H jzpfEdkifao;V &[ef;wdkY
trdESifhom; tcsif;csif; umuG,fEdkif aom
pyXrab;udkyifvQif]]trdESifhom; tcsif;csif;
rumuG,fEdkifaom ab;wnf;}}[k tMum; tjrifr&Sdaom
ykxkZOfonf qdkV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; rdk;BuD;
&GmoGef;aom tcgonf jzpfwwf\? rdk;BuD; &GmoGef;
cJhaomf BuD;pGmaom a&tvsofonf jzpf\?
BuD;pGmaom a&tvsof jzpfvwfaomf xdk a&tvsofonf
&GmwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
jrKdUwdkYudkvnf;aumif; arsmav &Gm ed*Hk;
NrdKUwdkYudk arsmptyfukefonf&Sdfaomf
trdonfvnf; umuG,fEdkifaom om;udk awGUcGifh&í
om;onfvnf; umuG,fEdkifaom trdudk awGUcGifh&aom
tcgrsKd;onf wpfcgwpf&H jzpfEdkifao;V &[ef;wdkY
trdESifhom; tcsif;csif; umuG,fEdkifaom
p'kwd,ab;udkyifvQif]]trdESifhom; tcsif;csif;
rumuG,fEdkifaom ab;wnf;}}[k tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom
ykxkZOfonf qdkV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um;
awmykef;aomif;usef;rlab;jzpfí Zeyk'faeolwdkYonf
(ypönf;rsm;udk) ,mOfjzifh wifaqmifum xdk xdk
t&yfodkY xGufajy;Mu&aom tcgrsKd;onf jzpfhwwf\?
&[ef;wdkY awmykef;aomif;usef;rlab;jzpfí
Zeyk'faeolwdkYonf (ypönf;rsm;udk) ,mOf jzifh
wifaqmifí xdk xdk t&yfodkY xGufajy;Mu&ukefaomf
trdonfvnf; umuG,fEdkifaom om;udk awGUcGifh&í
om;onfvnf; umuG,fEdkifaom trdudk awGUcGifh&aom

tcgrsKd;onf wpfcgwpf&H jzpfEdkifao;V &[ef;wdkY
trdESifhom; tcsif;csif; umuG,fEdkifaom
pwwd,ab;udkyifvQif]]trdESifhom; tcsif;csif;
rumuG,fEdkifaom ab;wnf;}}[k tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom
ykxkZOfonf qdkV &[ef;wdkY poHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
trdESifhom; tcsif;csif; umuG,fEdkifaom ab;wdkY
jzpfvsuf omvQif]]trdESifhom; tcsif;csif;
rumuG,fEdkifaom ab;wnf;}}[k tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom
ykxkZOfonf qdkV

&[ef;wdkY trdESihfom; tcsif;csif; rumuG,fEdkifaom
ab;wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tdkab;? emab;?
aoab;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY trdonf]]ig tdkygtHh? ig\
om; rtdkygapvifh}}[k tdkrif;aom om;udk
umuG,fcGifh r&Edkif? om;onfvnf;]]ig tdkygtHh? ig\
trd rtdkygapvifh}}[k tdkrif;aom trdudk umuG,fcGifh
r&Edkif/

&[ef;wdkY trdonf]]ig emygtHh? ig\
om; remygapvifh}}[k emaom om;udk umuG,fcGifh
r&Edkif? om;onfvnf;]]ig emygtHh? ig\
trd remygapvifh}}[k emaom trdudk umuG,fcGifh
r&Edkif/

&[ef;wdkY trdonf]]ig aoygtHh? ig\
om; raoygapvifh}}[k aoaom om;udk umuG,fcGifh
r&Edkif? om;onfvnf;]]ig aoygtHh? ig\
trd raoygapvifh}}[k aoaom trdudk umuG,fcGifh r&Edkif/
&[ef;wdkY trdESihfom; tcsif;csif; rumuG,fEdkifaom
ab;wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ptrdESihfom; tcsif;csif; umuG,fEdkifaom
ab; oHk;rsKd;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? ptrdESihfom;
tcsif;csif; rumuG,fEdkifaom
ab;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; y,f&ef
vGwfajrmuf&ef vrf;pOf tusifhonf &SdV &[ef;wdkY

ptrdESihfom; tcsif;csif; umuG,fEdkifaom ab;oHk;rsKd;
wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? ptrdESihfom; tcsif;csif;
rumuG,fEdkifaom ab;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
y,f&ef vGwfajrmuf&ef vrf;pOftusifh[lonf tb,fenf;?
t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom pt&d,r*fyifwnf;/ pr*f[lonf tb,fenf;
rSefpGmodjrifjcf;]or®m'd|d}?
rSefpGmMuHjcf;]or®mouFyÜ}? rSefpGm
ajymqdkjcf;]or®m0gpm}?
rSefpGmjyKvkyfjcf;]or®mur® EÅ}?
rSefpGmtoufarG;jcf;]or®mtmZD0}?
rSefpGmtm;xkwfjcf;]or®m0g,mr}?
rSefpGmatmufarhjcf;]or®mowd}?
rSefpGmwnfMunfjcf;]or®m orm"d}?
(p&Spfyg;wdkYaywnf;)/ &[ef;wdkY ponfum;
trdESifhom; tcsif;csif; umuG,f Edkifaom
ab;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? trdESihfom;
tcsif;csif; rumuG,fEdkifaom ab;oHk;rsKd;
wdkYudkvnf;aumif; y,f&ef vGwfajrmuf&ef
vrf;pOftusifhwnf;[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-a0em*yk&okwf

64/ wpf&Ha&mtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifh twl aumovwdkif;
wdkYü a'opm&D vSnfhvnfawmfriCjh&m aumovwdkif;
(t0iftyg) a0em*yk&rnfaom ykPÖm;&GmodkY
a&mufawmfriCjhV a0em*yk&&Gmom; ykPÖm;ESifh
trsKd;om;wdkYonf podkY Mum;odukef\-]]tcsif;wdkY
omuD0ifrif;rsKd;rS &[ef;jyKonfh omuD0ifrif;om;
&[ef;a*gwrnf a0em*yk&&Gm odkY a&mufvmowwf[k
(Mum;odukef\)/ xdk toQifa*gwr\ aumif;aom
ausmfapmowif;onfhpodkY ysHUESHUí xGufl-]xdk

jrwpGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;udkcHawmfrlxdkufaom
taMumif;aMumifh t&[H rnfawmfrl\ (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; or®morÁK' rnfawmfrl\? todÓPf
]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}ESifh jynfhphKawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; 0dZÆmp&PorÜEé rnfawmfrl\
aumif;aom pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ok*w rnfawmfrl\? avmuudk
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; avmu0d'l
rnfawmfrl\? qHk;rxdkufoludk qHk;rwwfonfU
twkrJhyk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
tEkwåa&myk&do'r®om&xd rnfawmfrl\? ewfvlwdkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ow¬m
a'OrEkómeH rnfawmfrl\? opöma;yg;udk
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; Ak' rnfawmfrl\
bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
b*0g rnfawmfrl\}}[k ysHUESHUí xGu\? xdk
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifh wuGaom
ewfavmuESifh orP jAm[®P rif;rsm;
vlrsm;ESifhwuGaom vlavmuudk udk,fwdkifxl;aom
ÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a[mMum;awmfrl\? xdk
jrwpGmbk&m;onf tp\aumif;jcif; tv,f\ aumif;jcif; tqHk;\
aumif;jcif;&Sdaom teufESifhjynfhphKaom
o'´gESifhjynfhphKaom tvHk;pHkjynfhphKaom
w&m;udk a[mawmfrl\? pifMu,faom jrwwfaom tusifhudk
jyawmfrl\? xdkodkYoabm&Sdukefaom
&[EÅmwdkYudk zl;ajrmf&jcif;onf aumif;onfomwnf;}}
[k Mum;odukef\

xdktcg a0em*yk&&Gmom; ykPÖm;ESifhtrsKd;om;
tcsKdUwdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;
vQif jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeukef\? tcsKdUwdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;ESifhtwl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfqufajymqdkukef\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f
trSwf&zG,f pum;wdkYudk NyD;qHk;apí wpfckaom

ae&mü xdkifukef\? tcsKdUwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;&Sd&mbofodkY vuftkyfcsDvsuf
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifukef\? tcsKdUwdkYonf
trnftEG,fudk ajymMum;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xdkif
ukef\? tcsKdUwdkYonf wdwfqdwfpGmomvQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifukef\

wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom a0em*yk&&Gmom;
0pätEG,fü jzpfaom ykPÖm;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-
toQifa*gwr tHhzG,f&SdaypG? toQifa*gwr rjzpfzl;jrj
jzpfaypG? toQifa*gwr\ pu©Kpaom £a`E´wdkYonf
tvGefMunfvifvSygukef\? ta&tqif;onf tvGefpifMu,fyg\?
tvGef awmufyyg\? toQifa*gwr o&'tcg wefaqmifrkef;vü
rSnfhopfp qD;oD;onf pifMu,f awmufyouJhodkY?
ptwlyif toQifa*gwr\ pu©Kpaom £a`E´wdkYonf
Munfvifukef\? ta& tqif;onf pifMu,fawmufyvSyg\?
toQifa*gwr tn\$mrS a<uusp xef;oD;rSnfhonf pifMu,f
awmufyouJhodkY? ptwlyif toQifa*gwr\ pu©Kpaom
£a`E´wdkYonf Munfvifygukef\? ta& tqif;onf
pifMu,fawmufyvSyg\ toQifa*gwr uRrf;usifaom
a&Tyef;xdrfonfonf aumif;pGm tajytjypfjyKí rdkuf0ü
tvGefaumif;rGefpGm MunfapNyD;vQif urÁvmeDü
wifxm;aom wpfedu©&Sd ZrÁL&mZfa&Tpifonf
ta&mifxGufvsuf awmufajymif wifhw,fbdouJhodkY?
ptwlyif toQifa*gwr\ pu©Kpaom £a`E´wdkYonf
Munfvifygukef\? ta&tqif;onf pifMu,f awmufyvSyg\
toQifa*gwr tMuif jrifhaomae&m
jrwaomae&mwdkYonf &Sdukef\ ponfwdkYum;
tb,fenf;? jrifhaom tajc&Sdaom anmifapmif;? yv'if?
arG;&SnfaumfaZmBuD;? qef;Mu,faom om;arG;tcif;?
jzLaom om;arG;tcif;? yef;ajymufjc,f om;arG;tcif;?
vJoGyf tcif;? ½kyfyHkjc,f om;arG;tcif;?
ESpfzufarG;&Sdtcif;? wpfzufarG;&Sdtcif;?
a&Tcsnfxdk;tcif;? ydk;cs nftcif;? hom;arG;tcif;BuD;?
qifukefESD;? jrif;ukef;ESD;? &xm;cif;ESD;?

opfeufa&tcif;? 0Hydkifha&tcif;jrwf? eDaom
rsufESmMuufESifh tHk;eDESpfzuf&Sd
ae&mwdkYwnf;/ toQifa*gwronf podkYoabm&Sdaom
jrifhaomae&m jrwaomae&mwdkYudk tvdk&Sdwdkif;
rNidKjiif ryifyef;bJ&onf r[kwfygavm[k ar;avQmufavV

ykPÖm; tMuif jrifhaomae&m
jrwaomae&mwdkYonf &SdukefV ponfwdkYum;
tb,fenf;? jrifhaom tajc&Sdaom anmifapmif;? yv'if?
arG;&SnfaumfaZmBuD;? qef;Mu,faom om;arG; tcif;?
jzLaom om;arG;tcif;? yef;ajymufjc,f om;arG;tcif;?
vJoGyftcif;? ½kyfyHkjc,f om;arG; tcif;?
ESpfzufarG;&Sdtcif;? wpfzufarG;&Sdtcif;?
a&Tcsnfxdk;tcif;? ydk;csnftcif;? om;arG; tcif;BuD;?
qifukef;ESD;? jrif;ukef;ESD;? &xm;cif;ESD;?
opfeufa&tcif;? 0Hydkifha&tcif;jrwf? eDaom
rsufESmMuufESifh tHk;eDESpfzuf&Sd
ae&mwdkYwnf;/ xdk jrifhaomae&m
jrwaomae&mwdkYudk &[ef;wdkYonf &EdkifcJukef\?
&aomfvnf; rtyfpufukef/

ykPÖm; igonf ,cktcgü tvdk&Sdwdkif; rNidKjiif
ryifyef;bJ&aom jrifhaomae&m jrwaom ae&mwdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
ewfwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom jrifhaom ae&m jrwaom
ae&m? jA[®mwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom jrifhaomae&m
jrwaomae&m? t&d,mwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom jrifhaom
ae&m jrwaom ae&mwdkYwnf;/ ykPÖm; igonf ,cktcgü
tvdk&Sdwdkif; rNidKrjiif ryifyef;bJ&aom
jrifhaomae&m jrwaomae&mwdkYum;
poHk;rsdK;wdkYaywnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifa*gwr toQifa*gwronf ,cktcgü tvdk&Sdwdkif;
rNidKrjiif ryifyef;bJ&aom ewfwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom
jrifhaomae&m jrwaomae&m[lonf tb,fygenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/ ykPÖm; igonf tMuif &Gmudkvnf;aumif;?

ed*Hk;udkvnf;aumif; trSDjyKí ae\? xdk igonf eHeuf
tcgü ouFef;udk jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf xdk
&GmodkYvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif;
qGrf;ch0ifcJh\? qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf qGrf;ch&GmrS
zJcGgcJhNyD;vQif awmt&yfodkYom 0ifcJh\? xdk t&yfü
jrufopf&GufwdkYudk wpfaygif;wnf; pk¹/₂Hk;um
xuf0,fzJGUacGNyD;vQif udk,fudk ajzmifhrwfpGm xm;í
ur®|mef;odkY a&S;¹/₂l owdudk jzpfapvsuf xdkifae\?
xdk igonf umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
MuHpnfjCIF;]0dwuf}ESifh wuGjzpfaom? oHk;oyf
qifjCIFjCIF;]0dpm&} ESifh wuGjzpfaom?]eD0&P}
uif;jCIF;aMumifhjzpfaom ESpfodrfhCIF;]yDwd}
csrf;omjCIF;]okc}&Sdaom yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí ae\
0dwuf0dpm&wdkY\ Nidrf;jCIF;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü
pdwfudk Munfvifapwwfaom?
pdwfwnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d}udk jzpfyGm;apwwfaom?
MuHpnfjCIF;]0dwuf} r&Sdaom?
oHk;oyfqifjCIFjCIF;]0dpm&} r&Sdaom?
wnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d}aMumifhjzpfaom?
ESpfodrfhCIF;]yDwd} csrf;omjCIF;]okc}&Sdaom
'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae\
ESpfodrfhCIF;]yDwd}
udkvnf; rwyfrufjCIF;aMumifh atmufarhCIF;]owd}
qifjCIFÓPf]orÜZOf}ESifh jynfhpHkonf jzpfí vspfvL¹/₂l
vsuf ae\? csrf;omjCIF;]okc}udkvnf; udk,fjzifh cHpm;\?
tMuif (wwd,) psmefaMumifh xdkoludk]]vspfvL ¹/₂lol
owd&Sdol csrf;ompGm aeavh&Sdol}}[k t&d,m
(yk³/₄dKvf) wdkYonf ajymMum;ukef\? xdk igonf xdk
wwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae\
csrf;omqif;&Judk
y,fCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? a&S;OD;uyifvQif 0rf;omjCIF;
ESvHk;romjCIF;wdkY\
csKyfESifhCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif; qif;&Jcsrf;om
r&Sdaom vspfvL¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m}aMumifhjzpfonfh
owd\ pifMu,fCIF;&Sdaom pwkw→psmefodkY a&muf í

ae\ ykPÖm; podkYjzpfaomf igonf tu,fí pBuøoGm;tHh?
xdktcgü ig\ pBuøoGm;jcif;onf ewfwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom
pBuøyifhjzpfV ykPÖm; podkY jzpfaomf igonf tu,fí
&yftHh? xdktcgü ig\ &yfcif;onf ewfwdkY\
Opömjzpfaom &yfwnf&m jzpfV ykPÖm; podkY
jzpfaomf igonf tu,fí xdkifaetHh? xdktcgü ig\
xdkifaejcif;onf ewfwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom xdkif ae&myif
jzpfV ykPÖm; podkYjzpfaomf igonf tu,fí tdyftHh?
xdktcgü ig\ tdyfcif;onf ewfwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom
jrifhaom tdyf&m jrwfaom tdyf&myif jzpfV ykPÖm;
igonf ,cktcg tvdk&Sdwdkif; rNidKrjiif ryifyef;bJ&aom
ewfwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom jrifhaom ae&m jrwfaom
ae&m[lonf ponfyifwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifa*gwr tHhzG,f&SdygaypG? toQifa*gwr
rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfygaypG? toQifa*gwrrSwpfyg; tjcm;
tb,frnfaom olonf podkYoabm&Sdaom ewfwdkY\
Opömjzpfaom jrifhaomae&m jrwfaom ae&mudk
tvdk&Sdwdkif; rNidKrjiif ryifyef;bJ &vdrfhrnfef;?
toQifa*gwr toQif a*gwr onf ,ck tcgü tvdk&Sdwdkif;
rNidKrjiif ryifyef;bJ&aom jA[®mwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom
jrifhaom ae&m jrwfaom ae&m[lonf tb,fygenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

ykPÖm; pavmuü igonf tMuif &Gmudkvnf;aumif;?
ed*Hk;udkvnf;aumif; trSDjyKí ae\? xdk igonf
eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf xdk &GmodkYvnf;aumif;?
ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;ch0ifcJh\?
qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf qGrf;ch&GmrS zJcGgcJhNyD;vQif
awmt&yfodkYom 0ifcJh\? xdk awmt&yfü
jrufopf&GufwdkYudk wpfaygif;wnf; pk¹/₂Hk;í
xuf0,fzJGUacGNyD; udk,fudk ajzmifhrwfpGm xm;í
ur®|mef;odkY a&S;¹/₂l owdudk jzpfapvsuf xdkifae\?
xdk igonf arwåmESifh ,SOfaom pdwfjzifh wpfckaom
t&yfudk ysh UESHUapí ae\ xdkYtwl

ESpfckajrmufaom t&yfudk/ oHk;ckajrmufaom
t&yfudk/ av;ckajrmufaom t&yfudk ysHUESHUapí aeV
penf;tm;jzifh txuf atmufzDvmt&yfudk ysHUESHUapí
ae\? tvHk;pHkaom t&yfwdkYü owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYü
rdrdESifh twl jyKí owå0gtm;vHk;yg0ifaom
owåavmuudk jyefYajymaom jrifhjrwaom tydkif;tjcm;
r&Sdaom &efr&SdaomaMumifhMur&Sdaom
arwåmESifh wuGjzpfaom pdwfjzifh ysHUESHUapí aeV
oem;jcif;]u½kPm} ESifh wuGjzpfaom pdwfjzifh/y/
0rf;ajrmufjcif;]rk'dwm} ESifh wuGjzpfaom
pdwfjzifh/y/ vspfvSL½ljcif;]Oayu©m} ESifh
wuGjzpfaom pdwfjzifh wpfckaom t&yfudk
ysHUESHUapí aeV xdkYtwl ESpfckajrmufaom
t&yfudk/ oHk;ckajrmufaom t&yfudk/ av;ckajrmufaom
t&yfudk ysHUESHUapí aeV penf;tm;jzifh txuf atmuf
zDvmt&yfudk ysHUESHUapí aeV tvHk;pHkaom
t&yfwdkYü owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYü rdrdESifhtwljyKí
owå0gtm;vHk;yg0ifaom owåavmuudk jyefYajymaom
jrifhjrwaom tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdaom
&efr&SdaomaMumifhMur&Sdaom Oayu©mESifh
wuGjzpfaom pdwf jzifh ysHUESHUapí aeV ykPÖm;
podkY jzpfaomf igonf tu,fí pBuøoGm;tHh? xdktcgü ig\
pBuøoGm;jcif;onf jA[®mwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom pBuøyif
jzpfV ykPÖm; podkYjzpfaomf igonf tu,fí &yfwnftHh?
xdktcgü ig\ &yfwnfjcif;onf jA[®mwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom
&yfwnf&myif jzpfV ykPÖm; podkYjzpfaomf igonf tu,fí
xdkifaeonf jzpftHh? xdktcgü ig\ xdkifaejcif;onf
jA[®mwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom xdkifae&myif jzpfV
ykPÖm; podkY jzpfaomf igonf tu,fí tdyftHh? xdktcgü
ig\ tdyfjcif;onf jA[®mwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom
jrifhaomtdyf&m jrwaomtdyf&myif jzpfV ykPÖm; igonf
,cktcgü tvdk&Sdwdkif; rNidKrjiif ryifyef;bJ&aom
jA[®mwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom jrifhaom ae&m jrwaom
ae&m[lonf ponfyifwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifa*gwr tHhzG,f&SdygaypG? toQifa*gwr
rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfygaypG? toQifa*gwrrSwpfyg; tjcm;
tb,frnfaomolonf podkYoabm&Sdaom jA[®mwdkY\
Opömjzpfaom jrifhaom ae&mhjrwfaom ae&mudk
tvdk&Sdwdkif; rNidKrjiif ryifryef;bJ &vdrfhrnfef;/
toQifa*gwr toQif a*gwronf ,cktcgü tvdk&Sdwdkif;
rNidKrjiif ryifryef;bJ&aom t&d,mwdkY\
Opömjzpfaom jrifhaomae&m jrwwfaomae&monf tb,fygenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

ykpÖm; pavmuü igonf tMuif &Gmudkvnf;aumif;?
ed*Hk;udkvnf;aumif; trSDjyKí ae\? xdk igonf
eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf xdk &GmodkYvnf;aumif;?
ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;ch0ifcJhV igonf
qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf qGrf;ch&GmrS zJcGgcJhNyD;vQif
awmt&yf odkYom 0ifcJh\? xdk igonf xdk awmt&yfÜ
jrufopf&GufwdkYudk wpfaygif;wnf; pk½Hk;í xuf0,f
zJGUacGNyD;vQif udk,fudk ajzmifhrwfpGm xm;í ur®|
mef;odkY a&S;½l owdudk jzpfapvsuf xdkifae\? xdk
igonf podkY od\?]]igonf wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} udk
y,ftyfNyD? tjrpf&if;udk t<uif;rjhjzwf tyfNyD?
EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkkY jyKtyfNyD?
topfrjzpfjCIF;udk jyKtyfNyD? aemifwpfzef jzpfjCIF;
oabm r&SdawmhNyD? igonf trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go}udk
y,ftyfNyD? tjrpf&if;udk t<uif;rjh jzwftyfNyD?
EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkkY jyKtyfNyD?
topfrjzpfjCIF;udk jyKtyfNyD? aemifwpfzef jzpfjCIF;oabm
r&SdawmhNyD/ igonf awGa0jCIF;]arm[] udk
y,ftyfNyD? tjrpf&if;udk t<uif;rjh jzwftyfNyD?
EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkkY jyKtyfNyD?
topfrjzpfjCIF;udk jyKtyfNyD? aemifwpfzef jzpfjCIF;oabm
r&SdawmhNyD/ ykpÖm; podkYjzpfaomf xdk igonf
tu,fí pBuøoGm;tHh? xdktcgü ig\ pBuøoGm;jCIF;onf
jrwwfaom pBuøoGm;jCIF; rnf\? ykpÖm; podkYjzpfaomf

xdk igonf tu,fí &yftHh/y/ tu,fí xdkifaetHh/y/ tu,fí
tdyftHh? xdktcgü pig\tdyfjcf;onf jrifhaomae&m
jrwfaomae&mü tdyfjcf;rnf\ ykPÖm; igonf ,cktcgü
tvdk&Sdwdkif; rNidKrjiif ryifyef;bJ&aom t&d,mwdkY\
Opömjzpfaom jrifhaomae&m jrwfaomae&m[lonf
ponfyifwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifa*gwr tHhzG,f&SdygaypG? toQifa*gwr
rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfygaypG? toQifa*gwrrSwpfyg; tjcm;
tb,frnfaom olonf podkYoabm&Sdaom t&d,mwdkY\
Opömjzpfaom jrifhaomae&m jrwfaom ae&mudk
tvdk&Sdwdkif; &vdrfhrnfef;? rNidKrjiif ryifyef;bJ
&vdrfhrnfef;/ toQif a*gwr (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f &Sdyg\? toQifa*gwr
(w&m;awmfonf) tvGef ESpfoufzG,f &Sdyg\
toQifa*gwr arSmufxm;onfudk
vSefjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? zHk;vTrf; xm;onfudk
zGifhvSpfjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
rsufpdvnfaomoltm; vrf;rSefudk ajymMum;
bdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?]]rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom
olwdkYonf tqif;wdkYudk jrifMuvdrfhrnf}}[k trdkuf
arSmifü qDrD;wefaqmifudk
aqmifjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif; ptwlomvQif
toQifa*gwronf taMumif;trsKd;rsKd;jzifhw&m;awmfudk
jyawmfrlygayV xdk tuREkfyfonf toQifa*gwru
udk;uG,f &m[lí qnf;uyfyg\? w&m;awmfudkvnf;
udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\? oHCmawmfudkvnf;
udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfygV toQifa*gwronf
tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrSpí toufxufqHk; (&wemoHk;yg;udk)
udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom Oygoum[k rSwfawmfrlyg[k
(avQmuf\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-o&bokwf

65/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*dK[fjynf
*dZÑuk#fawmifü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg
o&btrnf&Sdaom y&dAdkZfonf phomoemawmfrS
xGufcGgoGm;p jzpf\? xdk y&dAdkZfonf
&mZN*dK[fjynf y&dowftv,fü]]igonf omuD0ifrif;om;
&[ef;wdkY\w&m;udk odNyD? omuD0ifrif;om;
&[ef;wdkY\w&m;udk odaomaMumifhomvQif xdk
omoemawmfrS xGufcGgcJh\}}[k podkYaom pum;udk
qdk\ xdktcg rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;udk ,lNyD;vQif &mZN*dK[fjynfodkY
qGrf;ch0ifukef\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf &mN*dK[fjynf
y&dowftv,fü]]igonf omuD0ifrif;om; &[ef;wdkY\
w&m;udk odNyD? omuD0ifrif;om; &[ef;wdkY\
w&m;udk odaomaMumifhomvQif xdk omoemawmfrS
xGufcGgcJh\}}[k podkY ajymqdkaom o&by&dAdkZf\
pum;udk Mum;ukef\

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf &mZN*dK[fjynfö qGrf;chí
qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf qGrf;ch&GmrS z]cGgcJhMuNyD;
vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;txH csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk;um wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeukefvsuf]]toQifbk&m; o&btrnf&Sdaom
y&dAdkZfonf pomoemawmfrS xGufcGgoGm;p
jzpfyg\? xdk y&dAdkZfonf &mZN*dK[fjynf
y&dowftv,fü]]igonf omuD0ifrif;om; &[ef;wdkY\
w&m;udk odNyD? omuD0ifrif;om; &[ef;wdkY\
w&m;udk odaomaMumifhomvQif xdk omoemawmfrS
xGufcGgcJh\}}[k podkYaom pum;udk
ajymqdkaeygonf/ toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf odyÜdeDjrpí urf;em;
y&dAdkZfwdkYt&H o&by&dAdkZf&Sd&modkfU

oem;aomtm;jzifh csOf;uyfawmfrlyg}}[k avQmuf
ukefV jrwpfGmbk&m;onf qdwfqdwfaejcif;jzifh
vufcHawmfrlV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf naecsrftcsdefü
wpfyg;wnf; udef;atmif;&mrS xawmfrlvsuf
odyÜdeDjrpurf;em; y&dAdkZfwdkYt&H
o&by&dAdkZf&Sd&modkfU csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
cif;xm;aom ae&mü xdkifvsuf o&by&dAdkZftm;-]]o&b
]igonf omuD0ifrif;om; &[ef;wdkY\w&m;udk odNyD?
omuD0ifrif;om; &[ef;wdkY\w&m;udk
odaomaMumifhomvQif xdk omoemawmfrS
xGufcGgcJh\}}[k oif podkYqdk\l\onf rSefoavm}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ podkY rdefYqdkaomf
o&by&dAdkZfonf qdwfqdwfae\? ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf o&by&dAdkZftm;-]]o&b
ajymavmh? oifonf omuD0ifrif;om; &[ef;wdkY\
w&m;udk tb,fodkY odoenf;? tu,fí oifhtm;
rjynfhpHkao;vQif igjznfhpGufay;rnf? tu,fí oifhtm;
jynfhpHkaevQif ig0rf;ajrmufrnf}}[k rdefYawmfrlV
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; o&by&dAdkZfonf qdwfqdwfaeV
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
o&by&dAdkZftm;]]o&b oifonf omuD0ifrif;om;
&[ef;wdkY\w&m;udk tb,fodkY odoenf;? tu,fí oifhtm;
rjynfhpHkao;vQif igjznfhpGufay;rnf? tu,fí oifhtm;
jynfhpHkaevQif ig0rf;ajrmufrnf}}[k
oHk;Budrfwdkifwdkif rdefYqdkaomf o&by&AdkZfonf
qdwfqdwf aeV

xdktcg xdk y&dAdkZfwdkYonf
o&by&dAdkZftm;]]ighoQif o&b oif awmifhwaeaom
&[ef; a*gwruyif oifhudk zdwfMum;\? ighoQif o&b
ajymygavmh? oifonf omuD0ifrif;om; &[ef; wdkY\
w&m;udk tb,fodkY odygoenf;? tu,fí oifhtm;
rjynfhpHkao;vQif &[ef;a*gwru jznfhpGufay;vdrfhrnf?
tu,fí oifhtm; jynfhpHkaevQifvnf; &[ef;a*gwru

0rf;ajrmufyg vdrfhrnf}}[k (ajymukef\)/ podkY
ajymqdkMuaomf o&by&dAdkZfonf qdwfqdwfaeum
rsufESmrvS idkufqdkufusvsuf atmufodkYcstyfaom
rsufESm&Sdonfjzpfí rldifawGumjzifh
ajymp&mpum;r&SdbJ xdkifaeV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf o&by&dAdkZfudk
qdwfqdwfaeum rsufESmrvS idkufqdkufusvsuf
atmufodkYcstyfaom rsufESm&Sdonfjzpfí
rldifawGumjzifh ajymp&mpum; r&Sdjzpfaeonfudk
odawmfhrlí xdk y&dAdkZfwdkYtm; bpum;udk
rdefYawmfrrl\ y&dAdkZfwdkY tMuifolonf ighudk
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm
odawmfrrl\lí 0efcHaom toQifbk&m;onf prnfaom w&m;
wdkYudkrlum; xdk;xGif;í rod[k qdkjim;tHh? igonf xdk
qdkaomoludk aumif;pGm ar;jref; pdppf ppfaq;cJhrl
xdkolonf pum;wpfckjzifh pum;wpfckudkaomfvnf;
zHk;uG,fvdrfhrnf? tjyifpum;udk aqmifíaoomfvnf;
y,fvdrfhrnf? pdwfqdk;jcif; trsufxGufjcif; rESpfoufjcif;
trlt&mudkaomfvnf; xifpGmjyKvdrfhrnf[laom
boHk;rsKd;aom XmewdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom
XmeodkY ra&muf&m aom taMumif;tcGifh r&Sday?
o&by&dAdkZfujhodkY qdwfqdwfaeum rsufESmrvS
idkufqdkufusvsuf atmufodkYcstyfaom
rsufESm&Sdonfjzpfí rldifawGumjzifh ajymp&mpum;
r&SdbJaomfvnf; xdkifae &vdrfhrnf/

y&dAdkZfwdkY tMuifolonf
igbk&m;udk]]tmoa0gukefNyD;ol[k 0efcHaom
toQifbk&m;onf prnfaom tmoa0gwdkYum;
rukefao;ay}}[lí qdkjim;tHh? igonf xdk qdkaomoludk
aumif;pGm ar;jref; pdppf ppfaq;cJhrl xdkolonf
pum;wpfckjzifh pum;wpfckudkaomfvnf;
zHk;uG,fvdrfhrnf? tjyifpum;udk aqmifíaoomfvnf;
y,fvdrfhrnf? pdwfqdk;jcif; trsufxGufjcif; rESpfoufjcif;
trlt&mudkaomfvnf; xifpGmjyKvdrfhrnf[laom

poHk;rsKd;aom XmewdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom
XmeodkY ra&muf&maom taMumif;tcGifh r&Sday?
o&by&dAdkZfujhodkY qdwfqdwfaeum rsufESmrvS
idkufqdkufusvsuf atmufodkYcstyfaom
rsufESm&Sdonfjzpfí rldifawGumjzifh
ajymp&mpum;r&SdbJ aomfvnf; xdkifae&vdrfhrnf/

y&dAdkZfwdkY tMuifolonf igbk&m;udk
0#fqif;&Jukef&ef]]toQifbk&m; a[maom w&m;onf
xdkw&m;udk usifholtm; aumif;pGm
0#fqif;&Jukefjcf; iSg rxkwfaqmifEdkif}}[k
qdkjim;tHh? igonf xdk qdkaom oludk aumif;pGm
ar;jref; pdppfppfaq;cJhygrl xdkolonf pum;wpfckjzifh
pum; wpfckudk aomfvnf; zHk;uG,fvdrfhrnf?
tjyifpum;udk aqmifí aomfvnf; y,fvdrfhrnf?
pdwfqdk;jcif; trsuf xGufjcf; rESpfoufjcf;
trlt&mudkaomfvnf; xifpGmjyKvdrfhrnf[laom
poHk;rsKd;aom XmewdkY wGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom
XmeodkY ra&muf&maom taMumif;tcGifh r&Sday?
o&by&dAdkZfujhodkY qdwf qdwfaeum rsufESmrvS
idkufqdkufusvsuf atmufodkYcstyfaom
rsufESm&Sdonfjzpfí rldifawGumjzifh ajymp&mpum;
r&SdbJaomfvnf; xdkifae&vdrfhrnf[k rdefYawmfrlV
xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf odyÜdeDjrpurf;em;
y&dAdkZfwdkYt&Hü &J&ifhaom toHudk
okH;Budrfwdkifwdkif usL;&ifhawmfrlí aumif;uifodkY
<uawmfrlV

xdktcg xdk y&dAdkZfwdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;
<uawmfrlí rMumjrifhrDyif o&by&dAdkZfudk Elwf
ESifwHjzifh Odkif;tHkí xdk;qGukef\-]]ighoQifo&b
awmtkyfBuD;xJü ajracG;tdkonf jcaoFhoH a[muf rnf[k
(a[mufaomfvnf;) uJGtufaom ajracG;oHom
xGufouJhodkY? oifonf &[ef; a*gwr
uG,f&mü]jcaoFhoHa[mufrnf}}[k (a[mufaomfvnf;)
uJGtufaom ajracG;oHomvQif xGufbdV ighoQifo&b

Muufri,fonf MuufzoHwGefrnf[k (wGefaomfvnf;)
MuufroHom xGufouJhodkY oifonf
&[ef;a*gwrüG,f&mü]MuufzoHudk wGefrnf}[k
(wGefaomfvnf;) MuufroHomvQif xGufbd\ ighoQif o&b
EGm;onf (tBuD;trSL;) EGm;r&Sdaom EGm;NcHü
atmifjrifaom EGm;BuD;toH wGefEdkif[k
rSwfxifouJhodkY oifonf &[ef;a*gwr uG,f&mü
atmifjrifaom (EGm;BuD;) toH wGefEdkif[k rSwfxifbd\
podkYvQif xdk y&dAdkZfwdkYonf o&by&dAdkZfudk
ElwfESifwHjzifh Odkif;tHkí xdk;qGukef\

pwkw→okwf/

5 -auorkwådokwf

66/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl aumovwdkif;wdkYü a'opm&D
<ucsDawmfrlvwfaomf umvmrrif;wdkY\
auorkwårnfaom ed*Hk;odkY a&mufawmfrl\
auorkwåed*kH;om; umvmrrif;wdkYonf podkY
Mum;odMuukef\-]]tcsif;wdkY omuD0ifrif;rsKd;rS
&[ef;jyKonfh omuD0ifrif;om; &[ef;a*gwrönf
auorkwåed*kH;odkY a&mufvmawmfrl\ xdk
toQifa*gwr\ aumif;aom ausmfapmowif;onf podkY
ysHUESHUí xGuf\ xdk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; t&[Hrnfawmfrl\y/
xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom &[EÅmyk*¾KdvfwdkYtm;
zl;ajrmf&jcif;onf aumif;onfomwnf;}}[k
(Mum;odMuukef\)/

xdkYaemuf auorkwåed*kH;om; umvmrrif;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfMuukefNyD; vQif
tcsKdUwdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í

wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeMuukef\ tcsKdUwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifhtwl Orf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf)
ajymqdkukef\ Orf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk
ajymqdk NyD;qHk;apNyD;í wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeukef\ tcsKdUwdkYonf jrwpfGGmbk&m;
&Sd&m t&yfodkY vuftkyfcsDukefvsuf wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifaeukef\ tcsKdUwdkYonf trnf tEG,fudk
ajymMum;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeukef\
tcsKdUwdkYonf wdwfqdwfpGm wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeukef\ wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeMuaom
auorkwåed*kH;om; xdk umvmrrif;rsKd;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;- toQifbk&m; tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®PwkdYonf auorkwåed*kH;odkY
a&mufvmygukef\ xdk orPjAm[®PwkdYonf
rdrdt,l0g'udkomvQif jyygukef\? xGef;yapyg ukef\
olwpfyg;t,l0g'udkrlum; xdyg;ygukef\
rxDrJhjrifjyKygukef\? ½lwfcsgygukef\? acszsufyg ukef\
toQifbk&m; wjcm;aom orPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkYonfvnf;
auorkwåed*kH;odkY a&muf vmygukef\? xdk
orPjAm[®PwkdYonfvnf; rdrdt,l0g'udkomvQif
jyygukef\? xGef;yapukefyg\? olwpfyg;t,l0g'udkrlum;
xdyg;ygukef\? rxDrJhjrifjyKygukef\? ½lwfcsgygukef\
acszsufyggukef\?]]toQifbk&m; þorPjAm[®PwkdYwGif
tb,forPjAm[®Ponf rSefaom pum;udk qdkyg oenf;?
tb,forPjAm[®Ponf rrSefaom pum;udk qdkygoenf;}}[k
tuREkfyfwdkYtm; ,kHrSm;jcif; awG;awmjcif;
jzpfCjhyg\}} ([k avQmufukef\)/ umvmrrif;wdkY
oifwdkYtm; ,kHrSm;jcif;iSg oifhay\? awG;awmjcif;iSg
oifhay\? oifwdkYtm; ,kHrSm;jcif;iSgoifhaom
t&mü ,kHrSm;jcif; jzpf\

umvmrrif;wdkY oifwdkYonf-

ajymoH Mum;umrQjzifh ([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf)
r,lukefvifhOD;?

tpOftquf pum;rQjzifhvnf; ([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf)
r,lukefvifhOD;?

podkY jzpfzl;owwf[laom pum;rQjzifhvnf; ([kwfNyD
rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;/

yd#uwf (rdrdwdkYa&S;a[mif;usrf;*ef) pmayESifh
nDñGwfayonf[lívnf; ([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf)
r,lukefvifhOD;?

MuHqawG;awmí ,ljcif;rQjzifhvnf; ([kwfNyD
rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;?

enf;rSD;,ljcif;rQjzifhvnf; ([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf)
r,lukefvifhOD;?

tjcif;t&mudk MuHpnfaomtm;jzifhvnf; ([kwfNyD
rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;?

(igwdkY) MuHpnfESpfoufí ,lxm;aomt,IESifh
wlñDayonf[lívnf; ([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf)
r,lukefvifhOD;?

rSwf,lxdkufaom oabmrQjzifhvnf; ([kwfNyD
rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;?

igwdkYav;pm;aom &[ef;\ pum;[lívnf; ([kwfNyD
rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;?

umvmrrif;wdkY]]pw&m;wdkYum;
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYum;
tjypf&Sdaom w&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYum;
ynm&SdwdkY ujh&JUtyfaom w&m;wdkYwnf;/
pw&m;wdkYudk jynfhpHk aptyf
aqmufwnftyfukefonf&Sdaomf tpD;tyGm;rJhhjCIF;iSg
qif;&JjCIF;iSg jzpfukef\}}[k oifwdkYonf
rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkifyif odaomtcgürl y,fpGefYukef&mV

umvmrrif;wdkY xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY
rSwfxifukefoenf;/ wyfrufjCIF;]avmb}onf owå0g\ twGif;
]tZÑwå} oEÅmefü jzpfaoMF tpD;tyGm;&SdjCIF;iSg

jzpfoavm? (odkYr[kwf) tpD; tyGm;rJhcif;iSg
jzpfoavm[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ tpD;tyGm;rJhcif;iSg
jzpfygonf toQifbk&m;/ umvmrrif;wdkY wyfrufaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf wyfrufaom]avmb} ESdyfpuftyf
odrf;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí olUtoufudkvnf; owf\?
ray;onfudkvnf; cdk;,l\? olUr,m;udkvnf; oGm; vm\?
r[kwfrSefaom pum;udkvnf; ajymqdk\?
olwpyfg;udkvnf; xdk twdkif;jyK&ef aqmuf
wnfap\? ,if;olwpyfg;toufowfjcf; ponfonf xdkoltm;
MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGm;rJhcif;iSg
qif;&Jjcf;iSg jzpfEdkifonf r[kwfavm[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
jzpfEdkifygonf toQifbk&m;/

umvmrrif;wdkY xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY
rSwfxifukefoenf;/ trsufxGufjcf;]a'go}onf owå0g\
twGif;]tZÑwå}oEÅmefü jzpfaomf
tpD;tyGm;&Sdjcf;iSg jzpfoavm? (odkYr[kwf) tpD;
tyGm;rJhcif;iSg jzpfoavm[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
tpD;tyGm;rJhcif;iSg jzpfygonf toQifbk&m;/
umvmrrif;wdkY trsufxGufaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
trsufxGufjcf;]a'go}ESdyfpuftyf odrf;,ltyfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí olUtoufudkvnf; owf\? ray;onfudkvnf;
cdk;,l\? olUr,m;udkvnf; oGm; vm\? r[kwfrSefaom
pum;udkvnf; ajymqdk\? olwpyfg;udkvnf; xdk
twdkif;jyK&ef aqmuf wnfap\? ,if;olwpyfg;toufowfjcf;
owfapjcf; ponfonf xdkoltm; MumjrifhpGmaom
umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGm;rJhcif;iSg qif;&Jjcf;iSg
jzpfEdkifonf r[kwfavm[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ jzpfEdkif
ygonf toQifbk&m;/

umvmrrif;wdkY xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY
rSwfxifukefoenf;? awGa0jcf;]arm[]onf owå0g\
]tZÑwå} oEÅmefü jzpfaomf tpD;tyGm;&Sdjcf;iSg
jzpfoavm/y/ qif;&Jjcf;iSg jzpfEdkifonf r[kwfavm[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ jzpfEdkifygonf toQifbk&m;/

umvmrrif;wdkY xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY
rSwfxifukefoenf;? pw&m;wdkYonf
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYavm? (odkYr[kwf)
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYavm[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
tukodkvfw&m;wdkY jzpfygonftoQifbk&m;/
tjypf&Sdaom w&m;wdkYavm? (odkYr[kwf)
tjypfr&Sdaom w&m;wdkYavm[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
tjypf&Sdaom w&m;wdkYjzpfygonf toQifbk&m;/
ynm&SdwdkY ujh&JUtyfaom w&m; wdkYavm?
(odkYr[kwf) ynm&SdwdkY csD;rGrf;tyfaom
w&m;wdkYavm[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ ynm&SdwdkY
ujh&JUtyfaom w&m;wdkY jzpfygonf toQifbk&m;/
(pw&m;wdkYudk) jynfhpHkaptf aqmufwnf
tyfukefaomf tpD;tyGm;rjhjCIF;iSg qif;&jjCIF;iSg
jzpfukefoavm? (odkYr[kwf) rjzpfukefoavm/ pae&mü
(oifwdkYpdwf) tb,fodkY &Sdoenf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
toQifbk&m; (pw&m;wdkYudk) jynfhpHkaptf
aumif;pGm aqmufwnftyfukefaomf tpD;tyGg;
rJJjhjCIF;iSg qif;&jjCIF;iSg jzpfukefyg\? pae&mü
wynfhawmfwdkY\ (pdwf) podkY &Sdygonf toQifbk&m;
[k (avQmufukef\)/

]]umvmrrif;wdkY oifwdkYonf
ajymoHMuM;umrQjzifh ([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf)
r,lukefvifhOD;? htpOftquf pum;rQjzifhvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? podkY jzpfzl;owwf[laom
pum;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;/ yd#uwf (rdrdwdkY
a&S;a[mif;usrf;*ef) pmayESifh nDñGwfayonf[lívnf;
r,lukef vifhOD;? MuHqawG;awmí ,ljCIF;rQjzifhvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;?enf;rSD;,ljCIF;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukef
vifhOD;? tjCIF;t&mudk MuHpnfaom tm;jzifhvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? (igwdkY) MuHpnfESpfoufí ,lxm;aom
t,IESifh wlnDayonf[lívnf; r,lukefvifhOD;?
rSwf,lxdkufaom oabmrQjzifhvnf; r,lukef vifhOD;?
igwdkY av;pm;aom &[ef;\ pum;[lívnf; r,lukefvifhOD;?

umvmrrif;wdkY]pw&m; wdkYum;
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYum;
tjypf&Sdaom w&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYum;
ynm&SdwdkY uJh&Jutyfaom w&m;wdkYwnf;/
pw&m;udk jynfhpHkaptf aqmufwnf
tyfukefonf&Sdaomf tpD;tyGm;rJhjcif;iSg qif;&Jjcif;iSg
jzpfukef\}[k oifwdkYonf rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkifyif odaom
tcgürl y,fpGefYukef&m\}}[k igrdefYqdkcJhaom
pum;onfum; ponfudk pJGí rdefYqdkkaom pum;jzpfV

umvmrrif;wdkY oifwdkYonf ajymoHMum;umrQjzifh
([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;? tpOftquf
pum;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? podkY
jzpfzl;owwf[laom pum;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;/
yd#uwf (rdrdwdkY a&S;a[mif;usrf;*ef) pmayESifh
nDñGwfayonf[lívnf; r,lukef vifhOD;?
MuHqawG;awmí ,ljcif;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;?
enf;rSD;,ljcif;rQ jzifhvnf; r,lukef vifhOD;? tjcif;t&mudk
MuHpnfaom tm;jzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? (igwdkY)
MuHpnfESpfoufí ,lxm;aom t,lESifh wlnDayonf[lívnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? rSwf,lxdkufaom oabmrQjzifhvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? igwdkY av;pm;&aom &[ef;\ pum;
[lívnf; r,lukefvifhOD;?

umvmrrif;wdkY]pw&m;wdkYum;
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYum;
tjypfr&Sdaom w&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYum;
ynm&SdwdkY csD;rGrf;tyfaom w&m;wdkYwnf;/
pw&m;wdkYudk jynfhpHkaptf
aqmufwnftyfukefonf&Sdaomf tpD;tyGm;&Sdjcif;iSg
csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfukef\}[k oifwdkYonf rdrdwdkY
udk,fwdkifyifvQif odaomtcgürl jynfhpHkapí
aeukef&mV

umvmrrif;wdkY xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY
rSwfxifukefoenf;? rwyfrufjcif;]tavmb}onf owå0g\
twGif;]tZÑwå}oEÅmefü jzpfaoamf

tpD;tyGm;&Sdjcif;iSg jzpfoavm? (odkYr[kwf) tpD;
tyGm;rJhjcif;iSg jzpfoavm[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
tpD;tyGm;&Sdjcif;iSg jzpfygonf toQifbk&m;/
umvmrrif;wdkY rwyfrufaom yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
wyfrufjcif;]avm b} rESdyfpuftyf rodrf;,ltyfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí olUtoufudkvnf; rowf? ray;onfudkvnf;
r,l? olUr,m;udkvnf; roGm; vm? r[kwfrSefaom
pum;udkvnf; rajymqdk? olwpyfg;udkvnf; xdk twdkif;
(olwpyfg; touf owfrlponf) jyK&ef
raqmufwnfap? ,if;olwpyfg; toufrowfjcif;ponfonf
xdkoltm; MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk;
tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;iSg csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfEdkifonf
r[kwfavm[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ jzpfEdkifygonf
toQifbk&m;/

umvmrrif;wdkY xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY
rSwfxifukefoenf;? trsufrxGufjcif;]ta'go}onf owå0g\
twGif;]tZÑwå}oEÅmefüjzpfaomf/y/
rawGa0jcif;]tarm[]onf owå0g\
twGif;]tZÑwå}oEÅmefüjzpfaomf/y/
tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;iSg
csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfEdkifonf r[kwfavm[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)? jzpfEdkifygonf toQifbk&m;/
umvmrrif;wdkY xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukef
oenf;? pw&m;wdkYonf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYavm?
(odkYr[kwf) tukodkvfw&m;wdkYavm[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
ukodkvfw&m;wdkY jzpfygonf toQifbk&m;/
tjypf&Sdaom w&m;wdkYavm? (odkY[kwf)
tjypfr&Sdaom w&m;wdkYavm[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
tjypfr&Sdaom w&m;wdkY jzpfygonfhtoQifbk&m;/
ynm&SdwdkY uJh&JUtyfaom w&m;wdkYavm?
(odkYr[kwf) ynm&SdwdkY csD;rGrf;tyfaom
w&m;wdkYavm[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ ynm&SdwdkY
csD;rGrf;tyfaom w&m;wdkY jzpfygonf toQifbk&m;/
(pw&m;wdkYudk) jynfhpHkptyf aumif;pGm
aqmufwnftyfukefaomf tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;iSg

csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfukefoavm? (odkYr[kwf)
rjzpfukefoavm? pae&mü (oifwdkYpdwf) tb,fodkY
&Sdoenf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m;
(pw&m;wdkYudk) jynfhpHkaptf aumif;pGm
aqmufwnf tyfukefaomf tpD;tyGg;&SdjCIF;iSg
csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfygukef\? pae&mü
wynfhawmfwdkY\ (pdwf) podkY&Sdygonf toQifbk&m;
[k (avQmufukef\)/

]]umvmrrif;wdkY oifwdkYonf
ajymoHMum;umrQjzifh ([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf)
r,lukef vifhOD;? tpOftquf pum;rQjzifhvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? podkY jzpfzl;owwf[laom
pum;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? yd#uwf (rdrdwdkY
a&S;a[mif;usrf;*ef) pmayESifh nDñGwfayonf[lívnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? MuHqawG;awmí ,ljCIF;rQvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;?enf;rSD;,ljCIF;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;?
tjCIF;t&mudk MuHpnfaomtm;jzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;?
(igwdkY) MuHpnf ESpfoufí ,lxm;aom t,lESifh
wlndayonf[lívnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? rSwf,lxdkufaom
oabmrQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? igwdkYav;pm;aom
&[ef;\ pum;[lívnf; r,lukefvifhOD;?
umvmrrif;wdkY]pw&m;wdkYum;
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYwnf;/ pw&m;wdkYum;
tjypfr&Sdaom w&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYum;
ynm&SdwdkY csD;rGrf;tyfaom w&m;wdkYwnf;?
pw&m;wdkYudk jynfhpHkaptf aqmuf
wnftyfukefaomf tpD;tyGg;&SdjCIF;iSg csrf;omjcif;iSg
jzpfukef\}[k oifwdkYonf rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkifyif
odaomtcgürl jynfhpHkapí aeukef&m\}][k
igrdefYqdkcJhaom pum;onfum; ponfudk pJGí
rdefYqdktyfaom pum;jzpfV

umvmrrif;wdkY t&d,mwynfhonf podkY
rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm} rS uif;onf ysufpD;ap
vdkjcif;]Asmyg'}rS uif;onf awGa0jcif;r&Sdonf

qifjciwHkw&m;&Sdonf owdESifhjynfhpHkonfjzpfí
arwåmESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh wpfckaom
t&yfrsufESmudk ysh UEHSUapí aeV xdkYtwl
ESpfckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmudk/ oHk;ckajrmuf
t&yfrsufESmudk/ av;ckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmudk ysh
UEHSUapí aeV penf;jzifh txufatmufzDvm
tvHk;pHkaom t&yfrsufESmwdkYü owå0gtm;vHk;udk
rdrdESifh twljyKí owå0gtm;vHk;yg0ifaom
owåavmuudk jyefYajymaom jrifhjrwwfaom
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom &efr&Sd
aomaMumifhMujcif;r&Sdaom arwåmESifh,SOfaom
pdwfjzifh ysh UEHSUapí aeV oem;jcif;]u½kPm}
ESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh/y/
0rf;ajrmufjciw;]rk'dwm}ESifh ,SOfaom pdwfjzifh/y/
vspfvsl½ljcif;]Oayu©m}ESifh ,SOfaom pdwfjzifh
wpfckaom t&yfrsufESmudk ysh UEHSUapí aeV
xdkYtwl ESpfckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmudk/ oHk;ckajrmuf
t&yfrsufESmudk/ av;ckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmudk ysh
UEHSUapí aeV penf;jzifh
txufatmufzDvmtvHk;pHkaom t&yfrsufESmwdkYü
owå0gtm;vHk;udk rdrdESifh twljyKí
owå0gtm;vHk;yg0ifaom owåavmuudk jyefYajymaom
jrifhjrwwfaom twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom
&efr&SdaomaMumifhMujcif;r&Sdaom
vspfvsl½ljcif;]Oayu©m}ESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh ysh
UEHSUapí aeV

umvmrrif;wdkY podkY
&efuif;aompdwfaMumifhMuuf;aompdwf
rnpfnL;aompdwf pifMu,faom pdwf&Sdaom
t&d,mwynfhtm; ,ckb0üyif axmufwnf&m
av;rsKd;wdkYudk &tyf ukefV wrvGefavmuonf tu,fí
&SdtHh? aumif;pGm jyKtyf raumif;ojzifh
jyKtyfukefaom ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHwdkY\
tusKd;quf tusKd;&if;onf tu,fí &SdtHh?

xdkYodkY&SdcJhaomf igonf udk,fcE"mysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom vm;&mjzpfaom
ewfjynfodkY a&muf&vdrfhhrnf[laom axmufwnf&mudk
&av\? ponfum; xdk t&d,mwynfhtm; &tyfaom yXr
axmufwnf&maywnf;/

wrvGefavmuonf tu,fí r&SdtHh? aumif;pGm
jyKtyfaom raumif;ojzifh jyKtyfukefaom ukodkvfuH
tukodkvfuHwdkY\ tusKd;quf tusKd;&if;onf tu,fí
r&SdtHh? xdkYodkY r&SdcJhaomf igonf
rsufarSmufb0üyif &efr&SdaomaMumifhMur&Sdaom
qif;&Jr&Sdaom csrf;omjcif;&Sdaom rdrdudk,fudk
aqmif&ay\[laom axmufwnf&mudk &av\ ponfum; xdk
t&d,m wynfhtm; &tyfaom 'kwd,axmufwnf&maywnf;/

raumif;rludk jyKcJhVQif jyKonf rnftHh? igonf
wpfpHkwpfckaom raumif;rludk tm;rxkwfcJh?
(raumif;rl) rjyKaom ightm; tukodkvfuHonf tb,frSm
qif;&Judk awGUxdEdkifap tHhenf;[laom
axmufwnf&mudk &av\ ponfum; xdk t&d,mwynfhtm;
&tyfaom wwd, axmufwnf&m aywnf;/

raumif;rludk jyKaomfvnf; jyKonf rrnftHh? xdkodkY
jyKonf rrnfaomf igonf (raumif;rludk rjyKjcif;? jyKonf
rrnfjcif;[laom) ESpfyg;pHkjzifhomvQif pifMu,faom
rdrdudk,fudk ½lJrif&ay\[laom axmufwnf&mudk &av\?
ponfum; xdk t&d,mwynfhtm; &tyfaom
pwkw-axmufwnf&maywnf;/ umvmrrif;wdkY podkY
&efuif;aompdwfaMumifhMuuif;aompdwf
rnpfnL;aompdwf pifMu,faom pdwf&Sdaom xdk
t&d,mwynfhtm; ,ckb0üyif paxmufwnf&m
av;rsKd;wdkYudk &tyfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

jrwfpGmbk&m; ptwdkif;yif rSefygay\?
jrwfpGmbk&m; ptwdkif;yif[kwfygay\? podkY
&efuif;aompdwfaMumifhMuuif;aompdwf
rnpfnL;aompdwf pifMu,faom pdwf&Sdaom xdk t&d,m

wynfhtm; ,ckb0üyif axmufwnf&m av;rsKd;wdkYudk
&tyfygukefV wrvGefavmuonf tu,fí &SdtHh?
ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHwdkY\ tusKd;quf tusKd;&if;onf
tu,fí &SdtHh? xdkYodkY&SdcJhaomf igonf
udk,fcE"mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&mjzpfaom ewfjynfodkY a&muf&vdrfhrnf[laom
oufom&mudk &av\? ponfum; xdk t&d,mwynfhtm;
&tyfaom yXraxmufwnf&maywnf;/

wrvGefavmuonf tu,fí r&SdtHh? ukodkvfuH
tukodkvfuHwdkY\ tusKd;quf tusKd;&if;onf tu,fí
r&SdtHh? xdkYodkY r&SdcJhaomf igonf ,ckb0üyif
&efr&SdaomaMumifhMur&Sdaom qif;&Jr&Sdaom
csrf;omjcif;&Sdaom rdrdudk,fudk aqmif&\[laom
axmufwnf&mudk &avV ponfum; xdk t&d,mwynfhtm;
&tyfaom 'kwd,axmufwnf&maywnf;/

raumif;rludk jyKcJhvQif jyKonfrnftHh? igonf
wpfpHkwpfckaom raumif;rludk tm; rxkwfcJh?
(raumif;rl) rjyKaom ightm; tukodkvfuHonf tb,frSm
qif;&Judk awGUxdEdkifaptHhenf;[laom
axmufwnf&mudk &avV ponfum; xdk t&d,mwynfhtm;
&tyfaom wwd, axmufwnf&maywnf;/

raumif;rl jyKaomfvnf; jyKonf rrnftHh? xdkodkY
jyKonf rrnfaomf igonf (raumif;rludk rjyKjcif;? jyKonf
rrnfjcif;[laom) ESpfyg;pHkjzifhomvQif pifMu,faom
rdrdudk,fudk ½lJrif&ay\[laom axmufwnf&mudk &avV
ponfum; xdk t&d,mwynfhtm; &tyfaom pwkw-
axmufwnf&maywnf;/ toQifbk&m; podkY
&efuif;aompdwfaMumifhMuuf;aompdwf
rnpfnL;aompdwf pifMu,faom pdwf&Sdaom xdk
t&d,mwynfhtm; ,ckb0üyif paxmufwnf&m
av;rsKd;wdkYudk &tyfygukefV

toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f
&SdygayVy/ tuREkfyfwdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;udk

udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfygukef\? w&m;awmfudkvnf;
udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg ukef\? oHCmawmfudkvnf;
udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfygukef\ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tuREkfyfwdkYudk ,aeYrSpí toufxufqHk;
(&wemoHk;yg;udk) udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom
OygoumwdkY[k rSwfawmfrlyg[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

ylörokwf/

6-omV\$okwf

67/ tuREfkyfonf podkY Mum;emcjH&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü toQifeE´urax&fonf om0w→d jynf
ykAÁm¹/₂Hkausmif; rd*g&rmwm0domcg\ jymom'fü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg rd*g&olaX;\ajr;
omV\$ESifh aocked,\ajr; omPwdkYonf toQifeE
´urax&fxHodkY csOf;uyfí toQifeE´u rax&fudk
&Sdcdk;MuNyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeukef\?
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom rd*g&olaX;\ajr;
omV\$tm; toQifeE´urax&fonf ppum;udk qdk\-

omV\$wdkY oifwdkYonf-

ajymoHMum;umrQjzifh ([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf)
r,lukefvifhOD;?

tpOftquf pum;rQjzifhvnf; ([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf)
r,lukefvifhOD;?

podkY jzpfzl;owwf[laom pum;rQjzifhvnf; ([kwfNyD
rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;?

- yd#uwf (rdrdwdkY a&S;a[mif;usrf;*ef) pmayESifh
nDñGwfayonf[lívnf; ([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf)
r,lukefvifhOD;?

MuHqawG;awmí ,ljcif;rQjzifhvnf; ([kwfNyD
rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;?

enf;rSD;,ljcif;rQjzifhvnf; ([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf)
r,lukefvifhOD;?

tjcif;t&mudk MuHpnfaomtm;jzifhvnf; ([kwfNyD
rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;?

- (igwdkY) MuHpnfESpfoufí,lxm;aom t,lESifh
wlInDayonf[lívnf; ([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf)
r,lukefvifhOD;?

rSwf,lxdkufaom oabmrQjzifhvnf; ([kwfNyD
rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;?

igwdkY av;pm;aom &[ef;\ pum;[lívnf; ([kwfNyD
rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;/

omV\$wdkY]]pw&m;wdkYum;
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYum;
tjypf&Sdaom w&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYum;
ynm&SdwdkY ujh&JUtyfaom w&m;wdkYwnf;?
pw&m;wdkYudk jynfhpHk aptyf
aqmufwnftyfukefonf&Sdaomf tpD;tyGg;r&Sdjcif;iSg
qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfukef\}}[k oifwdkYonf
rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkifyif odaom tcgürl
y,fpGefYukef&mV

omV\$wdkY xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
vdkcsifwyfrufjcif;]avmb}[lonf &Sdoavm[k (ar;\\/
&Sdygonf toQifbk&m;/ omV\$wdkY
poabmudk]tbdZÑm}[k igqdkV omV\$wdkY
wyfrufaomolonf rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm} rsm;onf jzpfí
olUtoufudkvnf; owf\? ray;onfudkvnf; ,\? olwpfyg;
om;r,m;udkvnf; oGm;vm\? r[kwf rrSefaom pum;
udkvnf; ajym\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; xdk twdkif;jyK&ef
aqmufwnfap\? ,if;olUtoufowfjcif; ponfonf xdkoltm;
MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;r&Sdjcif;iSg
qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfEdkkifonf r[kwfavm[k (ar;\\/
jzpfEdkifygonf toQifbk&m;/

omV\$wdkY xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go}[lonf &Sdohavm[k (ar;\\/
&Sdygonf toQifbk&m;/ omV\$wdkY
poabmudk]Asmyg'}[k igqdkV omV\$wdkY
trsufxGufaom olonf zsufqD;vdkaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
olUtoufudkvnf; owf\? ray;onfudkvnf; ,\? olwpfyg;
om;r,m;udkvnf; oGm;vm\? r[kwf rrSefaom
pum;udkvnf; ajym\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; xdk
twdkif;jyK&ef aqmufwnfap\? ,if;olUtoufowfjCIF;
ponfonf xdkoltm; MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk;
tpD;tyGg;r&SdjCIF;iSg qif;&JjCIF;iSg jzpfEdkkifonf r[kwf
avm[k (ar;\\) jzpfEdkifygonf toQifbk&m;/

omV\$wdkY xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
awGa0jCIF;]arm}[lonf &Sdoavm[k (ar;\\) &Sdygonf
toQifbk&m;/ omV\$wdkY poabmudk]t0dZÆm}[k
igqdkV omV\$wdkY awGa0lonf t0dZÆmESifh
jynfhpHkonfjzpfí olUtoufudkvnf; owf/
ray;onfudkvnf; ,\? olwpfyg; om;r,m;udkvnf;
oGm;vm\? r[kwfrSefaom pum;udkvnf; ajym\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; xdk twdkif;jyK&ef
aqmufwnfap\? ,if;olUtoufowfjCIF;ponfonf xdkoltm;
MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;r&SdjCIF;iSg
qif;&JjCIF;iSg jzpfEdkkifonf r[kwfavm[k (ar;\\)
jzpfEdkifygonf toQifbk&m;/

omV\$wdkY xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
pw&m;wdkYonf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYavm?
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYavm[k (ar;\\)
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYyg toQifbk&m;/ tjypf&Sdaom
w&m;wdkY avm? tjypfr&Sdaom w&m;wdkYavm[k
(ar;\\) tjypf&Sdaom w&m;wdkYyg toQifbk&m;/
ynm&SdwdkY ujh&JUtyfaom w&m;wdkYavm?
ynm&SdwdkY csD;rGrf;tyfaom w&m;wdkYavm[k
(ar;\\)

ynm&SdwdkY uJh&JUtyfaom w&m;wdkYyg
toQifbk&m;/ (pw&m;wdkYudk) jynfhpHkptyf
aqmufwnf tyfukefaomf tpD;tyGg;r&Sdjci;iSg
qif;&Jjci;iSg jzpfukefoavm? odkYr[kwf rjzpfukefoavm?
pt&mü (oifwdkYpdwf) tb,fodkY&Sdoenf;[k (ar;\\)/
(pw&m;wdkYudk) jynfhpHkptyf aqmuf
wnftyfukefaomf tpD;tyGg;r&Sdjci;iSg qif;&Jjci;iSg
jzpfygukef\ toQifbk&m;? pt&mü wynfhawmfwdkY\
(pdwf) podkYjzpfygonf toQifbk&m;[k (avQmufukef\\)/

]omV\$wdkY oifwdkYonf ajymoHMum;umrQjzifh
([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;? tpOftquf
pum;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? podkY
jzpfzl;owwf[laom pum;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;?
yd#uwf (rdrdwdkY a&S;a[mif;usrf;*ef) pmayESifh
nDñGwfayonf[lívnf; r,lukef vifhOD;? MuHq
awG;awmí ,ljci;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;?
enf;rSD;,ljci;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukef vifhOD;? tjci;t&mudk
MuHpnfaomtm;jzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? (igwdkY)
MuHpnf ESpfoufí ,lxm;aom t,IESifh wlnDayonf[lívnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? rSwf,lxdkufaom oabmrQjzifhvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? igwdkYav;pm;aom &[ef;\ pum;[lívnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;/]pw&m;wdkYum;
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYum;
tjypf&Sdaom w&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYum;
ynm&SdwdkY uJh&JUtyfaom w&m;wdkYwnf;?
pw&m;wdkYudk jynfhpHkptyf aqmufwnftyfukefaomf
tpD; tyGg;r&Sdjci;iSg qif;&Jjci;iSg jzpfukef\}[k
oifwdkYonf rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkifyif odaomtcgürl
y,fpGefY ukef&m\\}}[k qdkcJhaom pum;onf ponfudk
pJGí qdkcJhaompum; jzpfV

]omV\$wdkY oifwdkYonf olwpfyg;
ajymoHMum;umrQjzifh ([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf)
r,lukef vifhOD;? tpOftquf pum;rQjzifhvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? podkY jzpfzl;owwf[laom

pum;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? yd#uwf (rdrdwdkY
a&S;a[mif;usrf;) pmayESifh nDñGwfayonf[lívnf; r,l
ukefvifhOD;? MuHqawG;awmí ,ljcif;rQvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;?enf;rSD;,ljcif;jzifhvnf; r,lukef vifhOD;?
tjcif;t&mudk MuHpnfaom tm;jzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;?
(igwdkY) MuHpnf ESpfoufíh,lxm;aom t,lESifh
wlnDayonf[lívnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? rSwf,lxdkufaom
oabmrQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? igwdkY av;pm;aom
&[ef;\ pum;[lívnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? pw&m;wdkYum;
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYum;
tjypfr&Sdaom w&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYum;
ynm&SdwdkY csD;rGrf;tyfaom w&m;wdkYwnf;?
pw&m;wdkYudk jynfhpHkaptf aqmufwnftyfukefaomf
tpD; tyGg;&SdjCIF;iSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfukef\}}[k
oifwdkYonf rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkifyif odaomtcgürl
jynfhpHk apí aeukef&m\

omV\$wdkY xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
rvdkcsifrwyfrufjCIF;]tavmb}[lonf &Sdoavm[k (ar;\\/
&Sdygonf toQifbk&m;/ omV\$wdkY
poabmudk]tebdZÑm}[k ig qdk\ omV\$wdkY
rwyfrufaomolonf rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑm} rrrsm;onf jzpfí
olUtoufudkvnf; rowf? ray;onfudkvnf; r,l?
olwpyfg;om;r,m;udkvnf; roGm;vm? r[kwfrSefaom
pum;udkvnf; rajym? olwpyfg;udkvnf; xdk twdkif;
(olUtoufowfrlponf) jyK&ef raqmuf
wnfap? ,if;olUtoufrowfjCIF;ponfonf MumjrifhpGmaom
umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;&SdjCIF;iSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg
jzpfEdkifonf r[kwfavm[k (ar;\\) jzpfEdkifygonf
toQifbk&m;/

omV\$wdkY xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
trsufRxGufjCIF;]ta'go}w&m;[lonf &Sdoavm[k (ar;\\/
&Sdygonf toQifbk&m;/ omV\$wdkY
poabmudk]tAsmyg'}[k igqdk\ omV\$wdkY
trsufRxGufaomolonf rzsufqD;vdkaom pdwf&Sdonf

jzpfí olUtoufudkvnf; rowf? ray;onfudkvnf; r,l?
olwpyfg;om;r,m;udkvnf; roGm;vm? r[kwfrSefaom
pum;udkvnf; rajym? olwpyfg;udkvnf; xdk twdkif;
(olUtoufowfrlponf) jyK&ef raqmuf
wnfap? ,if;olUtoufowfjCIF;ponfonf MumjrifhpGmaom
umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;&SdjCIF;iSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg
jzpfEdkifonf r[kwfavm[k (ar;\\) jzpfEdkifygonf
toQifbk&m;/

omV\$wdkY xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
rawGa0jCIF;]tarm[]w&m;[lonf &Sdoavm[k (ar;\\)
&Sdygonf toQifbk&m;/ omV\$wdkY
poabmudk]0dZÆm}[k igqdkV omV\$wdkY
rawGa0lonf todÓPfodkY a&mufonf jzpfí
olUtoufudkvnf; rowf? ray;onf udkvnf; r,l?
olwpyfg;om;r,m;udkvnf; roGm;vm? r[kwf rrSefaom
pum;udkvnf; rajym? olwpyfg; udkvnf; xdk twdkif;
(olUtoufowfrlponf) jyK&ef raqmufwnfap? ,if;olUtouf
rowfjCIF; ponfonf MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk;
tpD;tyGg;&SdjCIF;iSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfEdkifonf r[kwf
avm[k (ar;\\) jzpfEdkifygonf toQifbk&m;/

omV\$wdkY xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
pw&m;wdkYonf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYavm? (odkYr[kwf)
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYavm[k (ar;\\)
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYyg toQifbk&m;/ tjypf&Sdaom
w&m;wdkYavm? (odkYr[kwf) tjypfr&Sdaom
w&m;wdkYavm[k (ar;\\) tjypfr&Sdaom w&m;wdkYyg
toQifbk&m;/ ynm&SdwdkY ujh&JUtyfaom
w&m;wdkYavm? (odkYr[kwf) ynm&SdwdkY
csD;rGrf;tyfaom w&m;wdkYavm[k (ar;\\)
ynm&SdwdkY csD;rGrf;aom w&m;wdkYyg
toQifbk&m;/ (pw&m;wdkYudk) jynfhpHkaptYf
aqmufwnftyfukefaomf tpD;tyGg;&SdjCIF;iSg
csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfygukefoavm? (odkYr[kwf)

rjzpfygukefoavm? pt&mü (oifwdkY pdwf) tb,fodkY
&Sdoenf;[k (ar;\)/

(pw&m;wdkYudk) jynfhpHkaptyf
aqmufwnftyfukefaomf tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;iSg
csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfygukef\? toQifbk&m; pt&mü
tuREfkyfwdkY\ (pdwf) podkY&Sdygonf toQifbk&m;[k
(avQmufukef\)/

]omV\$wdkY oifwdkYonf ajymoHMum;umrQjzifh
([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;? httpOftquf
pum;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? podkY
jzpfzl;owwf[laom pum;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;?
yd#uwf (rdrdwdkY a&S;a[mif;usrf;) pmayESifh
nDñGwfayonf[lívnf; r,lukef vifhOD;?
MuHqawG;awmí ,ljcif;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;?
enf;rSD;,ljcif;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukef vifhOD;? tjcif;t&mudk
MuHpnfaom tm;jzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? (igwdkY)
MuHpnfESpfoufí ,lxm;aom t,lESifh wlnDayonf[lívnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? rSwf,lxdkufaom oabmrQjzifhvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? igwdkY av;pm;aom &[ef;\ pum;[lívnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? omV\$wdkY]pw&m;wdkYum;
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYum;
tjypfr&Sdaom w&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkY um;
ynm&SdwdkY csD;rGrf;tyfaom w&m;wdkYwnf;?
pw&m;wdkYudk jynfhpHkaptyf aqmufwnf
tyfukefaomf tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;iSg csrf;omjcif;iSg
jzpfukef\}[k oifwdkYonf rdrdwdkY udk,fwdkifyif
odaomtcgürl jynfhpHkapí aeukef&m\}}[k qdkcJhaom
pum;onf ponfudkpJGí qdkcJhaom pum; jzpfayV

omV\$wdkY t&d,mwynfhonf podkY
rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm}rS uif;onf
ysufpD;apvdkjcif;]Asmyg'} rS uif;onf
awGa0jcif;r&Sdonf qifjcifwHkw&m;&Sdonf owdESifh
jynfhpHkonf jzpfí arwãmESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh/y/

oem;jcif;]u½kPm}ESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh/y/
0rf;ajrmufjCIF;]rk'dwm} ESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh/y/
vspfvsL½ljCIF;]Oayu©m}ESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh
wpfckaom t&yf rsufESmudk ySHUESHUapí aeV
xdkYtwl ESpfckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmudk/ oHk;ckajrmuf
t&yfrsufESmudk/ av;ckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmudk ySH
UEHSUapí aeV penf;jzifh txufatmufzDvm
tvHk;pHkaom t&yfrsufESmwdkYü owå0gtm;vHk;udk
rdrdESifhtwl jyKí owå0gtm;vHk;yg0ifaom
owåavmuudk jyefYajymaom jrifhjrWfaom
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom &efr&Sdaom
NiKdjiifjCIF;r&Sdaom

vspfvsL½ljCIF;]Oayu©m}ESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh
ySHUESHUapí aeV xdk t&d,mwynfhonf]]pcE¨mig;yg;
'ku©w&m;onf &Sd\[k od\? ,kwfnHhaom
(ork',)w&m;onf &Sd\[k od\? jrWfaom (r*f)w&m;onf
&Sd\[k od\? (0dyóemonm[k qdktyfaom) ponmxufvGef
jrWfaom xGufajrmuf&m (edAÁmef)w&m;onf &Sd\}}[k
odV podkY odaom xdkol\ pdwfonf umrmo0rSvnf;
vGwf ajrmuf\? b0go0rSvnf; vGwfajrmuf\?
t0dZÆmo0rSvnf; vGwfajrmuf\? vGwfajrmufNyD;
vwfaomf]]vGwfajrmufNyD}}[k todÓPf
jzpfay:\?]]y#doaE¨aerlukefNyD? jrWfaom tusifhudk
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? (r*f) udpöudk jyKNyD;NyD? p(r*f)
udpötvdKyiSg wpfyg;aom jyKzG,f r&SdawmhNyD}}[k
odV

xdkolonf podkY od\-]]a&S;tcgü avmbjzpfzl;\? xdk
avmbonf tukodkvfjzpf\? xdk avmbtukodkvfonf ,ck
(igü) r&Sd? ,if;odkY r&SdjCIF;onf aumif;V a&S;tcgü
a'go jzpfzl;Vy/ a&S;tcgü arm[jzpfzl;\? xdk arm[onf
tukodkvfjzpf\? xdk arm[tukodkvfonf ,ck (igü)
r&Sd? ,if;odkY r&SdjCIF;onf aumif;\}} ([k odv suf)
xdkolonf rsufarSmufb0ü (wPSm) rGwfodyfjCIF;

r&Sdonf jzpfí Nidrf;csrf;at;jrvsuf csrf;omudk cHpm;um
jrwfaom twåabmjzifh aeavownf;[k (rdefYqdk\)/

q|okwf/

7-uxm0w→Kokwf

68/ &[ef;wdkY pum;jzpfaMumif;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY]vGefavNyD;umvu podkY jzpfzl;NyD}}[k
vGefavNyD;umvudk taMumif;jyKírlvnf; pum;udk
ajymqdk&m\? &[ef;wdkY]vmvwåHUumvü podkY
jzpfvdrfhrnf}}[k vmvwåHUumvudkhtaMumif;jyKírlvnf;
pum;udk ajymqdk&m\? &[ef;wdkY],ckjzpfqJumvü
podkY jzpfae\}}[k ,ckjzpfqJaom umvudk
taMumif;jyKírlvnf; pum;udk ajymqdk&m\

&[ef;wdkY pum;ESD;aESmrdjcif;jzifh
yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk]]aqG;aEG;oifhol[líaomfvnf;aumif;?
raqG;aEG; oifhol[líaomfvnf;aumif;}} odyfV/
&[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyóemudk ar;tyfaomf
wdkuf^{1/2}dkufajzqdk&rnfjzpfaom jyóemudk
wdkuf^{1/2}dkuftm;jzifh tu,fí rajzqdkjim;tHh? a0zefí
ajzqdk&rnfjzpfaom jyóemudk a0zefí rajzqdkjim;tHh?
wzef jyefar;í ajzqdk&rnfjzpfaom jyóemudk wzef
jyefar;í rajzqdkjim;tHh? (rajzqdkbJ) xm;&rnfjzpfaom
jyóemudk (rajzqdkbJ) rxm;jim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY podkY
jzpfvwfaomf pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf raqG;aEG;oifhaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfrnfV &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyóemudk
ar;tyfaomf wdkuf^{1/2}dkufajzqdk&rnfjzpfaom jyóemudk
wdkuf^{1/2}dkuftm;jzifh tu,fí ajzqdkHh? a0zefí
ajzqdk&rnfjzpfaom jyóemudk a0zefí ajzqdkHh? wzef
jyefar;í ajzqdk&rnf jzpfaom jyóemudk wzef jyefar;í
ajzqdkHh? (rajzqdkbJ) xm;&rnfjzpfaom jyóemudkvnf;

(rajzqdkbJ) xm;tHh/ &[ef;wdkY podkY jzpfvwfaomf
pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf aqG;aEG;oifhaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfrnfV

&[ef;wdkY pum;ESD;aESmrdjcif;jzifh
yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk]]aqG;aEG;oifhol[lívnf;aumif;?
raqG;aEG; oifhol[lívnf;aumif;}} odtyfV &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyóemudk ar;tyfaomf taMumif;[kwfonf
r[kwfonfü tu,fí rwnftHh? MuHqtyfaom t&mü tu,fí
rwnftHh? od&rnfh 0g'ü tu,fí rwnftHh? (ajzqdk&rnfh)
usifh0wfü tu,fí rwnftHh? &[ef;wdkY podkY
jzpfvwfaomf pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf raqG;aEG;oifhaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfrnfV &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyóemudk
ar;tyfaomf taMumif;[kwfonf r[kwfonfü tu,fí wnftHh?
MuHqtyfaom t&mü tu,fí wnftHh? od&rnfh0g'ü tu,fí
wnftHh? (ajzqdk&rnfh) usifh0wfü tu,fí wnftHh/
&[ef;wdkY podkY jzpfvwfaomf pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
aqG;aEG;oifhaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfrnfV

&[ef;wdkY pum;ESD;aESmrdjcif;jzifh
yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk]]aqG;aEG;oifhol[lívnf;aumif;?
raqG;aEG; oifhol[lívnf;aumif;}} odtyfV &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyóemudk ar;tyfaomf pum; wpfckjzifh
pum;wpfckudk tu,fí zHk;uG,ftHh? tjyifpum;udk aqmifí
y,ftHh? pdwfqdk;jcif; trsufxGufjcif;
rESpfoufjcif;udkvnf; xifpGmjyKtHh? &[ef;wdkY podkY
jzpfvwfaomf pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf raqG;aEG;oifhaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfrnfV &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyóemudk
ar;tyfaomf pum; wpfckjzifh pum;wpfckudk tu,fí
rzHk;uG,ftHh? tjyifpum;udk aqmifí ry,ftHh?
pdwfqdk;jcif; trsufxGufjcif; rESpfoufjcif;udkvnf;
xifpGm rjyKtHh? &[ef;wdkY podkY jzpfvwfaomf
pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf aqG;aEG;oifhaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfrnfV

&[ef;wdkY pum;ESD;aESmrdjcif;jzifh
yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk]]aqG;aEG;oifhol[lívnf;aumif;?
raqG;aEG;oifhol[lívnf;aumif;}} odtyfV &[ef;wdkY

pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyóemudk ar;tyfaomf tu,fí
(ygVdygXfom;&Gwfzwfí) vTrf;rdk;tHh? (taMumif;jyí)
zdESdyftHh? (ar;olUpdwfö oHo,&Sdvmatmif) jyif;pGm
&,ftHh? tenf;i,f cRwf,Gif;onfudk trSm;zrf;tHh/
&[ef;wdkY podkYjzpfvwfaomf pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
raqG;aEG;oifhaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfrnfV &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyóemudk ar;tyfaomf tu,fí
(ygVdygXfom;&Gwfzwfí) rvTrf;rdk;tHh? (taMumif;jyí)
rzdESdyftHh? (ar;olUpdwfö oHo, &Sdvmatmif)
jyif;pGm r&,ftHh? tenf;i,f cRwf,Gif;onfudk trSm;
rzrf;tHh/ &[ef;wdkY podkY jzpfvwfaomf pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
aqG;aEG;oifhaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfrnfV

&[ef;wdkY pum;ESD;aESmrdjcif;jzifh
yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk]]rSD&mtaMumif;&Sdol[lívnf;aumif;?
rSD&m taMumif;r&Sdol[lívnf;aumif;}} odyfV/
&[ef;wdkY em;raxmifolonf rSD&mtaMumif;r&Sdol
jzpf\? em;axmifolonf rSD&m taMumif;&Sdol jzpf\?
xdkolonf rSD&mtaMumif;&Sdol jzpf\jhaomf
(t&d,mr*f[laom) wpfckaom w&m;udk xl;aom ÓPfjzifh
od\? ('ku©opöm[laom) wpfckaom w&m;udk
ydkif;jcm;od\? (tukodkvf[laom) wpfckaom w&m;udk
y,fpGefY\? (edAÁmef[laom) wpfckaom w&m;udk
rsufarSmufjyKV xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf (t&d,mr*f[laom)
wpfckaom w&m;udk xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí
('ku©opöm[laom) wpfckaom w&m;udk
ydkif;jcm;odvsuf (tukodkvf[laom) wpfckaom
w&m;udk y,fpGefYum (edAÁmef[laom) wpfckaom
w&m;udk rsufarSmufjyKNyD; vQif udavomrS
aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufaom t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&muf\?
&[ef;wdkY (wPSm 'd|dwdkYjzifh) rpJGvrf;rlí pdwf\
udavomrS vGwfaom t&[wåzdkvfonf &Sd\
ESD;aESmrdjcif;aMumifhjzpfaoM pum;onf xdk
t&[wåzdkvfnf;[laom tusKd;&Sd\
ajymqdkwdkifyifjcif;onf xdk t&[wåzdkvfnf;[laom

tusKd;&Sd\? em;axmifjCIF;[laom rSD&mtaMumif;onf
xdk t&[wåzdkvfwnf;[laom tusKd;&Sd\? em;axmifí
rSwfjCIF;onf xdk t&[wåzdkvfwnf;[laom tusKd;&Sd\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuifolwdkYonf qefYusifukefonfjzpfí
rSm;aomtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif; ukefNyD;vQif
axmifvTm;ukefvsuf ykxkZOfwdkY Opömjzpfaom
*kPfodu©mudk xdcdkufí tcsif;csif; tjyPf&Smvsuf
ajymqdkukef\ (xdkolwdkYonf) tcsif;csif;\ raumif;ojzifh
ajymqdktyfaom tenf;i,frQ cRwf,Gif;awGa0aom
t¹/₂Hl;pum;udk tvGef ESpfoufukef\? t&d,myk*³/₄dKvf
um; xdk pum;rsKd;udk rqdkay/ ynm&Sdonf tu,fí
pum;ajymqdkvdKvQif tcsdefTCgudkodíw&m;ü
wnfvSufw&m;ESifh ,SOfpYfaom t&d,mwdkY\
toHk;tElef;jzpfaom pum; udk qdk&m\ ynm&Sdonf
rgefYusif raxmifvTm;bJ rYSHUvGifaom pdwfjzifh
*kPfrNyKdifç EdkifxufuVl rjyK? xdk ynm&Sdonf
jiLpljCIF;r&SdbJ aumif;pGm odí ajymqdk\? aumif;pGm
ajymqdktyfaom pum;udkvnf; 0rf;ajrmuf&m\
raumif;ojzifh qdktyfaomf rNcdrf;ajcmuf&m/
olwPfyg;tm; jcKwfjc,f apmif;ajrmif;jCIF;udk
rjyKusifh&m? cRwfacsmfaom pum;udkvnf; (tjyPf[k)
r,l&m? (ygVdygXfom;wdkYudk &Gwfívnf;) rvTrf;rdk;
&m? (taMumif;jyí) rzdESdyf&m? trSeftRSm;
a&mpYfaom pum;udkvnf; rqdk&m/
olawmfaumif;wdkY\ aqG;aEG;jCIF;onf pifppf odjCIF;
MunfñdkjCIF; tusKd;iSgjzpf\? podkYvQif t&d,mwdkYonf
wdkifyifukef\ ponfum; t&d,mwdkY\ wdkifyifjCIF;rnf\
ynm&Sdonf xdk t&d,mwdkY\ wdkifyifjCIF;udk odí
raxmifvTm;bJ wdkifyif&mownf;/

owårokwf/

8-tnwdwd¬,okwf

69/ &[ef;wdkY omoemawmfrS wpfyg;aom
t,l&Sdaom y&dAdkZfwdkYonf podkY
ar;ukefjim;tHh-]]ighoQifwdkYw&m;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
wyfrufjcif;]&m*}? trsufxGufjcif;]a'go}?
awGa0jcif;]arm[}wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkYw&m;wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYaywnf;/
ighoQifwdkY pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkY\ xl;jcm;rlum;
tb,fenf;? ya,m* vGefuJrlum; tb,fenf;?
uJGjym;jcm;em;rlum; tb,fenf;[k (ar;ukefjim;tHh)/
podkY ar;tyfhukefaomf &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf
omoemawmfrS wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdaom xdk
y&dAdkZfwdkYtm; tb,fodkY ajzqdkukefrnfenf;}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m;w&m;awmfwdkYonf
tuREkfyfwdkY tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;vQif
taMumif;&if;&Sdygukef\? jrwpfGmbk&m;vQif
a&SUaqmifyk^{*3/4}dKvf &Sdygukef\? jrwpfGmbk&m;vQif
ouf0if&m&Sdygukef\ toQifbk&m; awmif;yefygukef\?
a[mMum;tyfaom xdkw&m;\ teuft"dyÜg,fudk
jrwpfGmbk&m;onfomvQif a0zef a[mMum;awmfriyg?
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHrS Mum;emMu&í &[ef;wdkYonf
aqmifxm;MuygukefvwåHU[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif emMuukefavmh?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;ukefavmh? a[mMum;aytHh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ &[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifbk&m;
aumif;ygNyD}}[k jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;
avQmufxm;ukef\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk
rdefYawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY omoemawmfrS wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdaom
y&dAdkZfwdkYonf podkY
ar;ukefjim;tHh]]ighoQifwdkYw&m;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

wyfrufjCIF;]&m*}? trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go}?
awGa0jCIF;]arm[]wDKYwnf;/
ighoQifwDKYw&m;wDKYonf poHk;rsKd;wDKY aywnf;/
ighoQifwDKY pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wDKY\ xl;jcm;rlum;
tb,fygenf;? ya,m*vGefujrlum; tb,fygenf;? uJGjym;
jcm;em;rlum; tb,fygenf;}}[k ar;ukefjim;tHh/
podkYar;tyfukefaomf &[ef;wDKY oifwDKYonf
omoemawmfrS wpyfg;aom t,l&Sdaom xdk
y&dAdkZfwDKYtm; podkY ajzqdkMu
ukefavmh]]ighoQifwDKY &m*onf tjypfenf;\? jznf;jznf;
uif;aysmuf\? a'goonf tjypfBuD;\? jrefjref uif;aysmuf\?
arm[onf tjypfBuD;\? jznf;jznf; uif;aysmuf\}}[k
(ajzqdkMu ukefavmh)/

ighoQifwDKY rjzpfay:ao;aom&m*
jzpfay:&efaomfvnf;aumif;? jzpfay:NyD;aom&m*
wDK;yGg; jyefYajym&efaomfvnf;aumif;
taMumif;taxmuftyHhum; tb,fenf;[k tu,fí
ar;cJhvQif]]wifhw,faom tm¹/₂Hk]okbedrdwf}wnf;}}[k
ajzqdk&m\ wifhw,faom tm¹/₂Hk]okbedrdwf} udk
roifhaomtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;oltm; rjzpfay:ao;aom
&m*onfvnf; jzpfay:\? jzpfay:NyD;aom &m*onfvnf;
wDK;yGg; jyefYajym&ef jzpf\ ighoQifwDKY ponfum;
rjzpfay:ao;aom&m* jzpfay:&efaomfvnf;aumif;?
jzpfay:NyD;aom
&m*wDK;yGg;jyefYajym&efaomfvnf;aumif; taMumif;
taxmuftyHhaywnf;[k ajzqdk&m\

ighoQifwDKY rjzpfay:ao;aoma'go
jzpfay:&efaomfvnf;aumif;? jzpfay:NyD;aom a'go
wDK;yGg;jyefYajym&efaomfvnf;aumif;
taMumif;taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;[k tu,fí ar;cJh
vQif]]a'gojzpfamumif; tm¹/₂Hk]y#dCedrdwf}wnf;}}
[k ajzqdk&m\ a'gojzpfamumif; tm¹/₂Hk]y#dCedrdwf}
udk roifhaomtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;oltm;
rjzpfay:ao;aom a'goonfvnf; jzpfay:\? jzpfay:NyD;aom

a'goonfvnf; wdk;yGg;jyefYajym&ef jzpfV ighoQifwdkY
ponfum; rjzpfay:ao;aoma'go
jzpfay:&efaomfvnf;aumif;? jzpfay:NyD;aoma'go
wdk;yGg;jyefYajym&efaomfvnf;aumif;
taMumif;taxmuftyHhaywnf;[k ajzqdk&mV

ighoQifwdkY
rjzpfay:ao;aomarm[jzpfay:&efaomfvnf;aumif;?
jzpfay:NyD;aomarm[wdk;yGg;jyefYajym&efaomfvnf;
aumif; taMumif;taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;[k tu,fí
ar;cJh vQif]]roifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;jcif;]ta,medaom reodum&}wnf;}}[k
ajzqdk&mV (tm¹/₂Hk[lorQudk) roifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;oltm; rjzpfay:ao;aom arm[onfvnf;
jzpfay:\? jzpfay:NyD;aom arm[onfvnf; wdk;yGg;
jyefYajym&ef jzpfV ighoQifwdkY ponfum;
rjzpfay:ao;aom arm[jzpfay:&efaomfvnf;aumif;?
jzpfay:NyD;aom
arm[wdk;yGg;jyefYajym&efhaomfvnf;aumif;
taMumif;taxmuftyHhaywnf;[k ajzqdk&mV

ighoQifwdkY rjzpfay:ao;aom&m*
rjzpfay:&efaomfvnf;aumif;? jzpfay:NyD;aom&m*
aysmuf uif;&ef aomfvnf;aumif;
taMumif;taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;[k tu,fí
ar;cJhvQif]]rwifhw,faom tm¹/₂Hk]tokbedrdwf}wnf;}}
[k ajzqdk&mV rwifhw,faom tm¹/₂Hk tokb edrdwfudk
oifhaomtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;oltm; rjzpfay:ao;aom
&m*onfvnf; rjzpfay:? jzpfay: NyD;aom &m*onfvnf;
aysmufuif;V ighoQifwdkY ponfum;
rjzpfay:ao;aom&m* rjzpfay:&efaomfvnf;aumif;?
jzpfay:NyD;aom&m* aysmufuif;&efaomfvnf;aumif;
taMumif;taxmuf tyHhwnf;[k ajzqdk&mV

ighoQifwdkY rjzpfay:ao;aoma'go
rjzpfay:&efaomfvnf;aumif;? jzpfay:NyD;aoma'go

aysmufuif;&efaomfvnf;aumif;
taMumif;taxmuftyHhum; tb,fenf;[k tu,fí
ar;cJhvQif]]pdwf\ (Asmyg'rS) vGwfajrmufaMumif;
arwåmwnf;}}[k ajzqdk&m\ pdwf\ (Asmyg'rS) vGwf
ajrmufaMumif; arwåmudk oifhaomtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;oltm; rjzpfay:ao;aom a'goonfvnf; rjzpfay:?
jzpfay:NyD;aom a'goonfvnf; aysmufuif;\ ighoQifwdkY
ponfum; rjzpfay:ao;aom
a'gorjzpfay:&efaomfvnf;aumif;? jzpfay:NyD;aom
a'goaysmufuif;&efaomfvnf;aumif;
taMumif;taxmuftyHhaywnf;[k ajzqdk&m\

ighoQifwdkY
rjzpfay:ao;aomarm[rjzpfay:&efaomfvnf;aumif;?
jzpfay:NyD;aomarm[aysmufuif;&efaomfvnf;aumif;
taMumif;taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;[k tu,fí ar;cJh
vQif]]oifhaom tm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;jcif;]a,medaom
reodum&}wnf;}}[k ajzqdk&m\ (tm¹/₂Hk[lorQudk)
oifhaomtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;oltm; rjzpfay:ao;aom
arm[onfvnf; rjzpfay:? jzpfay:NyD;aom arm[onfvnf;
aysmufuif;\ ighoQifwdkY ponfum; rjzpfay:ao;aom
arm[rjzpfay:&efaomfvnf;aumif;? jzpfay:NyD;aom
arm[aysmufuif;&efaomfvnf;aumif;
taMumif;taxmuftyHhaywnf;[k ajzqdk&mownf;/

t|rokwf/

9-tukovrlvokwf

70/ &[ef;wdkY tukodkvf\ taMumif;&if;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
avmb[laom tukodkvf\ taMumif;&if;? a'go[laom
tukodkvf\ taMumif;&if;? arm[[laom tukodkvf\
taMumif;&if;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
wyfrufjcif;]avmb}onf &Sd\? ,if;wyfrufjcif;]avmb}onf

tukodkvf\ taMumif;&if;wnf;/ wyfrufolonf udk,f Elwf
pdwfjzifh tm;xkwf\? ,if;tm;xkwfrlonf tukodkvfwnf;/
wyfrufolonf wyfrufjcif;]avmb} ESdyfpuftyf
odrf;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí igonf tm;&Sd\
pGrf;EdkiF[k owfjzwfjcif; jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
aESmifzJGUjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
qHk;½Hl;apjcif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? uJh&JUjcif;jzifh
aomfvnf;aumif;? ESifxkwfjcif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;
xif&Sm;aom 0w→Kjzifh (tjypfudk qdkí) olwpfyg;tm;
qif;&Judk jzpfapV ,if;odkY jzpfapjcif;onfvnf;
tukodkvfwnf;/ podkYvQif avmbaMumifh jzpfukefaom
avmbvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdukefaom avmbvQif
jzpfamumif;&Sdukef aom avmbvQif
taxmuftyHh&Sdukefaom ajrmufjrm;pGmaom
ptukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYonf xdkoltm; jzpfukefV

&[ef;wdkY trsufxGufjcif;]a'go}onf &Sd\
trsufxGufjcif; a'goonf tukodkvf\ taMumif;&if;wnf;/
trsufxGufolonf udk,f Elwf pdwfjzifh
tm;xkwf\? ,if;tm;xkwfrlonfvnf; tukodkvfwnf;/
trsufxGufolonf trsufxGufjcif;]a'go} ESdyfpuftyf
odrf;,ltyf aom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí igonf tm;&Sd\
pGrf;EdkiF[k owfjzwfjcif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
aESmifzJGUjcif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
qHk;½Hl;apjcif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
uJh&JUjcif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
ESifxkwfjcif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; xif&Sm;r&Sdaom
0w→Kjzifh (tjypfudk qdkí) olwpfyg;tm; qif;&Judk
jzpfapV ,if;odkY jzpfapjcif;onfvnf; tukodkvfwnf;/
podkYvQif a'goaMumifh jzpfukefaom a'govQif
taMumif;&if;&Sdukefaom a'govQif
jzpfamumif;&Sdukefaom a'govQif taxmuftyHh
&Sdukefaom ajrmufjrm;pGmaom
ptukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYonf xdkoltm; jzpfukefV

&[ef;wdkY awGa0jCIF;]arm[]onf
&Sd\ ,if;awGa0jCIF;]arm[]onf tukodkvf\
taMumif;&if;wnf;/ awGa0olonf udk,f Elwf pdwfjzifh
tm;xkwf\? ,if;tm;xkwfrlonf tukodkvfaywnf;?
awGa0olonf awGa0jCIF;]arm[] ESdyfpuftyf
odrf;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí igonf tm;&Sd\
pGrf;Edkif\[k owfjzwfjCIF;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
aESmifzJGUjCIF;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
qHk;½Hl;apjCIF;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
uJh&JUjCIF;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ESifxkwfjCIF;jzifh
aomfvnf;aumif; xif&Sm;r&Sdaom 0w→Kjzifh (tjypfudk
qdkí) olwpyf;tm; qif;&Judk jzpfap\ ,if;odkY
jzpfapjCIF;onfvnf; tukodkvfwnf;/ podkYvQif
arm[aMumifh jzpfukefaom arm[vQif
taMumif;&if;&Sdukefaom arm[vQif
jzpfamumif;&Sdukefaom arm[vQif
taxmuftyHh&Sdukefaom ajrmufjrm;pGmaom
ptukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYonf xdkoltm; jzpfukef\
&[ef;wdkY podkY oabm&Sdaom
yk*¾dKvfudk]]tcsdeftcg r[kwfb] ajymqdkwwfol}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]r[kwfrSefaom pum;udk
ajymqdkwwfol}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]tusKd;r&Sdaom
pum;udk ajymqdkwwfol}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]w&m;r[kwfonfudk ajymqdkwwfol}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]0denf;r[kwfonfudk ajymqdkwwfol}}
[lívnf;aumif; ac:qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom
yk*¾dKvfudk]]tcsdeftcg r[kwfb]
ajymqdkwwfol}}]]r[kwf rrSefaom pum;udk
ajymqdkwwfol}}]]tusKd;r&Sdaom pum;udk
ajymqdkwwfol}}]]w&m;r[kwfonfudk
ajymqdkwwfol}}]]0denf;r[kwfonfudk
ajymqdkwwfol}}[k tb,fhaMumifh ac:qdktyf ygoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pyk*¾dKvfonf igonf tm;&Sd\? pGrf;Edkif\[k

owfjzwfjcf;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
aESmifzJGUjcf;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
qHk;½Hl;apjcf;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ujh&JUjcf;
jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ESifxkwfjcf;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;
xif&Sm;r&Sdaom 0w→Kjzifh (tjypfudk qdkí)
olwpfyg;tm; qif;&Judk jzpfapV[kwfrSefaompum;jzifh
qdktyfaomf jiif;y,f\? 0efrch? r[kwfrSefaom pum;jzifh
qdktyfaomf ppum;onf]]ptaMumif;aMumifh rrSef?
ptaMumif;aMumifh r[kwf}}[k xdk pum;udk
ajz&Sif;&ef vkHYvrjyK/ xdkYaMumifh
podkYoabm&Sdaom yk*¾dKvfudk]]tcsdeftcg r[kwfbj
ajymqdkwwfol}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]r[kwfrSefaompum;udk
ajymqdkwwfol}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]tusKd;r&Sdaom
pum;udk ajymqdkwwfol}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]w&m;
r[kwfonfudk ajymqdkwwfol}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]0denf;r[kwfonfudk ajymqdkwwfol}}
[lívnf;aumif; ac:qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom yk*¾dKvfonf
avmbaMumifh jzpfukefaom tukodkvfw&m; ,kwfwdkY
ESdyfpuftyf odrf;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ,ckb0üyif
yifyef;jcif; jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;hylavmifjcf;&Sdvsuf
qif;&JpGm ae&\? udk,fcE``mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufüvnf; raumif;aom vm;&mudk
(rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k] arQmfvifhtyfV

a'goaMumifh jzpfukefaom/y/ arm[aMumifh
jzpfukefaom tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkY ESdyfpuf tyf
odrf;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ,ckb0üyif yifyef;jcif;
jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif; ylavmifjcf; &Sdvsuf qif;&JpGm
ae&\? udk,fcE``mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufüvnf;
raumif;aom vm;&m udk (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k]
arQmfvifhtyfV

&[ef;wdkY oHk;ckaom rmavmEG,fwdkYonf zsufqD;
&pfywf arS;,Suftyfaom tifMuif;yif jzpfap
arsmufidkyifjzpfap BuKdUyifjzpfap rBuD;yGg;jcif;odkY
a&muf&ouJhodkY ysufpD;jcif;odkY a&muf& ouJhodkY
rBuD;ryGg; ysufpD;jcif;odkY a&muf&ouJhodkY?
&[ef;wdkY ptwlmvQif podkYoabm &Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf avmbaMumifh jzpfukefaom
tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkY ESdyfpuftyf odrf;,l tyfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ,ckb0üyif yifyef;jcif;
jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif; ylavmifjcif;&Sdvsuf qif;&JpGm
ae&\? udk,fcE``mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufüvnf;
raumif;aom vm;&mudk (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k]
arQmfvifhtyfV

a'goaMumifh jzpfukefaom/y/ arm[aMumifh
jzpfukefaom tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkY ESdyfpuf tyf
odrf;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ,ckb0üyif yifyef;jcif;
jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif; ylavmifjcif; &Sdvsuf qif;&JpGm
ae&\? udk,fcE``m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufüvnf;
raumif;aom vm;&m udk (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k]
arQmfvifhtyfV &[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum; tukodkvf\
taMumif;&if; oHk;rsKd;wdkYaywnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

&[ef;wdkY ukodkvf\ taMumif;&if;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
tavmb[laom ukodkvf\ taMumif;&if;? ta'go[laom
ukodkvf\ taMumif;&if;? tarm[[laom ukodkvf\
taMumif;&if;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY rwyfrufjcif;]tavmb}onf
&Sd\? ,if;tavmbonf ukodkvf\ taMumif; &if;wnf;/
rwyfrufolonf udk,f Elwf pdwfjzifh
tm;xkwf\? ,if;tm;xkwfrlonf ukodkvfwnf;/ rwyfrufolonf
wyfrufjcif;]avmb} rESdyfpuftyf rodrf;,ltyfaom
pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí igonf tm;&Sd\? pGrf;Edkif[k
owfjzwfjcif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?

aESmifzJGUjCIF;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
qHk;½Hl;apjCIF;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
uJh&JUjCIF;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
ESifxkwfjCIF;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; xif&Sm;r&Sdaom
0w→Kjzifh (tjypfudk qdkí) olwpfyg;tm; qif;&Judk
rjzpfap/ ,if;odkY rjzpfapjCIF;onfvnf; ukodkvfrnf/
podkYvQif tavmbaMumifh jzpfukefaom tavmbvQif
taMumif;&if;&Sdukefaom tavmbvQif jzpfamumif;
&Sdukefaom tavmbvQif taxmuftyHh &Sdukefaom
ajrmufjrm;pGmukefaom þukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf
xdkoltm; jzpfukefV

&[ef;wdkY trsufRXGufjCIF;]ta'go}onf
&Sd\? ,if;ta'goonf ukodkvf\ taMumif; &if;wnf;/
trsufRXGufaom olonf udk,f Elwf pdwfjzifh
tm;xkwf\? ,if;tm;xkwfrlonf ukodkvfwnf;/
trsufRXGufolonf trsufXGufjCIF;]a'go} rESdyfpuftyf
rodrf;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí igonf tm;&Sd\?
pGrf;EdkiF[k owfjzwfjCIF;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
aESmifzJGUjCIF;jzifh aomfvnf;aumif;?
qHk;½Hl;apjCIF;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
uJh&JUjCIF;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ESifxkwfjCIF;
jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; xif&Sm;r&Sdaom 0w→Kjzifh
(tjypfudk qdkí) olwpfyg;tm; qif;&Judk rjzpfap/ ,if;odkY
rjzpfapjCIF;onfvnf; ukodkvfrnf/ podkYvQif
ta'goaMumifh jzpfukefaom ta'go vQif
taMumif;&if;&Sdukefaom ta'govQifhjzpfamumif;
&Sdukefaom ta'govQif taxmuftyHh &Sdukefaom
ajrmufjrm;pGmaom þukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf xdkoltm;
jzpfukefV

&[ef;wdkY rawGa0jCIF;]tarm[]onf
&SdV ,if;tarm[onf ukodkvf\ taMumif; &if;wnf;/
rawGa0aom yk*¾dKvf onf udk,f Elwf pdwfjzifh
tm;xkwf\? ,if;tm;xkwfjCIF;onfvnf; ukodkvfwnf;/
rawGa0olonf awGa0jCIF;]arm[] rESdyfpuftyf

rodrf;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí igonf tm;&Sd\?
pGrf;Edkif\k owfjzwfjcif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
aESmifzJGUjcif;jzifh aomfvnf;aumif;?
qHk;½Hl;apjcif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
uJh&JUjcif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
ESifxkwfjcif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; xif&Sm;r&Sdaom
0w→Kjzifh (tjypfudk qdkí) olwpfyg;tm; qif;&Judk
rjzpfap/ ,if;odkY rjzpfapjcif;onfvnf; ukodkvfrnf/
podkYvQif tarm[aMumifh jzpfukef aom tarm[vQif
taMumif;&if;&Sdukefaom tarm[vQif
jzpfamMumif;&Sdukefaom tarm[vQif
taxmuftyHh&Sdukefaom ajrmufjrm;pGmaom
bukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf xdkoltm; jzpfukef/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYoabm&Sdaom yk*¾dKvfudk]]oifhavsmfaom
tcsdefü ajymqdkwwfol}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]rSefaom
pum;udk ajymqdkwwfol}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]tusKd;&Sdaom pum;udk ajymqdk
wwfol}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]w&m;udk ajymqdkwwfol}}
[lívnf;aumif;]]0denf;udk ajymqdk wwfol}}
[lívnf;aumif; ac:qdktyf/

&[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom oludk
oifhavsmfaom tcsdeftcgü ajymqdkwwfol rSefaom
pum;udk ajymqdkwwfol tusKd;&Sdaom pum;udk
ajymqdkwwfolw&m;udk ajymqdkwwfol 0denf;udk
ajymqdkwwfol[lí tb,fhaMumifh ac:qdktyfoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pyk*¾dKvfonf igonf tm;&Sd\? pGrf;Edkif\k
owfjzwfjcif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
aESmifzJGUjcif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? qHk;½Hl;apjcif;
jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? uJh&JUjcif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
ESifxkwfjcif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; xif&Sm; r&Sdaom
0w→Kjzifh (tjypfudk qdkí) olwpfyg;tm; qif;&Judk
rjzpfap/[kwfrSefaom pum;jzifh qdktyfaomf 0efcH\?
ry,f&Sm;? r[kwf rrSefaom pum;jzifh
qdktyfaomf]]ppum;onf ptaMumif;aMumifh rrSef?

ptaMumif;aMumifh r[kwf}}[k xdk pum;udk
ajz&Sif;&ef vkHYvjyKV xdkYaMumifh
podkYoabm&Sdaom oludk oifhavsmfaom tcsdefü
ajymqdkwwfol? rSefaompum;udk ajymqdkwwfol?
tusKd;&Sdaom pum;udk ajymqdkwwfol? w&m;udk
ajymqdkwwfol? Odenf;udk ajymqdkwwfol[lí ac:tyfV

&[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
avmbaMumifh jzpfukefaom
tukodkvfw&m; ,kwfwdkYudk y,fNyD;NyD? tjrp&f;udk
t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD;NyD? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD;NyD? topf rjzpfjcf;udk
jyKNyD;NyD? aemifwpfzef jzpfjcf;oabm
r&SdawmhNyD? ,ckb0üyif ryifyef; jyif;pGmryifyef;
rylavmifbj csrf;ompGm ae&\? ,ckb0üyif Nidrf;at;&V

a'goaMumifh jzpfukefaom/y/ Nidrf;at;&V
arm[aMumifh jzpfukefaom/y/ Nidrf;at;&V &[ef;wdkY
oHk;ckaom rmavmEG,fwdkYonf tifMuif;yifudkjzpfap
arismufidkyifudkjzpfap BuKdUyifudk jzpfap zsufqD;
&pfywf arS;,SuftyfV xdktcg vlwpfa,mufonf
aygufwl;ESifhjcf;awmif;udk ,lvmNyD;vQif xdk
rmavmEG,fudk t&f;rS jzwfawmuf wl;NzKdvsuf
t,kwfqHk;tm;jzifh yef;&f;½dk;rQ avmufaom
tjrpfi,frsm;yg rusef EkwfypfV xdk vlonf xdk
rmavmEG,fudk EkyfEkyfygatmif jzwpOf;cJGpdwfí
tpdwfpdwf t>rm>rm jyKNyD;vQif avaeylü
ajcmufaoGUapí rD;½ldUjymcsNyD;aemuf jyif;xefaom
avürlvnf; vTifh&mV vsifaom jrpfa&tvSOfürlvnf;
arQm&mV &[ef;wdkY podkYjyKvkyfaomf xdk
rmavmEG,fwdkYonf tjrp&f;yg jywfNyD;jzpfukef\
EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&mhuJhodkY jyKNyD;jzpfukef\
topfrjzpfjcf;udk jyKNyD;jzpfukef\
aemifwpfzef jzpfjcf;oabm r&Sdukef/ &[ef;wdkY ptwlyifvQif podkY
oabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf avmbaMumifh jzpfuom
tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk y,fNyD;NyD? tjrp&f;udk

t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD;NyD? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD;NyD? topfrjzpfjcf;udk
jyKNyD;NyD? aemifwpfzef jzpfjcf;oabm
r&SdawmhNyD? ,ckb0üyif ryifyef; jyif;pGmryifyef;
rylavmifbj csrf;ompGm ae&\? ,ckb0üyif Nidrf;at;&V

a'goaMumifh jzpfukefaom/y/ arm[aMumifh
jzpfukefaom tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk y,fNyD;NyD?
tjrp&f;udk t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD;NyD? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD;NyD? topf rjzpfjcf;udk
jyKNyD;NyD? aemifwpfzef jzpfjcf;oabm
r&SdawmhNyD? ,ckb0üyif ryifyef; jyif;pGm ryifyef;
rylavmifbj csrf;ompGm ae&\? rsufarSmufb0üyif
Nidrf;at;&V &[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum; ukodkvf\
taMumif;&if;oHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-Oaygoxokwf

71/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
rd*g&rmwm0domcg\ jymom'fausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\ xdktcg rd*g&rmwm0domcgonf xdk
OykofaeYü jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeaom rd*g&rmwm 0domcgtm;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]]0domcg aerGef;wnfh tcgBuD;ü
oif tb,frS vmcJhoenf;}}[k rdefYawmfrl\
toQifbk&m; ,aeYOykofaeYygwnf;? wynfhawmf Oykof
usifhoHk;yg\[k (avQmuf\)/

0domcg OykofwdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[Irl- EGm;ausmif;om;]a*gygv}
Oykof? wuúwGef;]ed*P²} Oykof?

t&d,mOykofwdkYwnf;/ Odomcg EGm;ausmif;om;
Oykofonf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;? Odomcg
EGm;ausmif;om;onf naecsrftcgü EGm;&SifwdkYtm;
EGm;wdkYudk tyfESif;í]]aeY EGm;wdkYonf þrnf
þrnfaom t&yfü usufpm;cJhMuukef\? þrnf þrnfaom
t&yfü a&aomufcJhMuukef\? eufjzef EGm;wdkYonf þrnf
þrnfaom t&yfü usufpm;&ukefvwåHU? þrnf þrnfaom
t&yfü a&aomuf&ukefvwåHU}}[k qifjcfouJhodkY?
tcsKdUaom Oykofonfonf]],aeY igonf þrnf þrnfaom
cjzG,fudk cjCJh\? þrnf þrnf aom pm;zG,fudk pm;cJh\?
eufjzef igonf þrnf þrnfaom cjzG,fudk cj&vwåHU? þrnf
þrnfaom pm;zG,fudk pm;&vwåHU}}[k qifjcfV/
xdkolonf xdk rufarmjcf;]tbdZÑm} ESifh wuGaom
pdwfjzifh aeYudk ukefvGefap\? Odomcg
EGm;ausmif;om; Oykofonf þodkY jzpfV Odomcg
þodkY usifhoHk;tyfaom EGm;ausmif;om;Oykofonf
BuD;jrwfaom tusKd; r&Sd? BuD;jrwf aom tmedoif
r&Sd? BuD;jrwfaom ta&miftvif; r&Sd? BuD;jrwfaom
ysH UEHSUjcf; r&Sd/ (1)

Odomcg wuúwGef;Oykofonf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;?
Odomcg wuúwGef; &[ef;wdkY rnfonf &Sdukef\?
xdkolwdkYonf wynfhudk]]tarmifa,musfm; oifonf
ta&SUt&yf ,lZemwpcf&m tjyifbuf&Sd owå0gwdkYü
vufeufudk csxm;avmh¹? taemuft&yf ,lZemwpcf&m
tjyifbuf&Sd owå0gwdkYü vufeufudk csxm;avmh?
ajrmuft&yf ,lZemwpcf&m tjyifbuf&Sd owå0gwdkYü
vufeufudk csxm;avmh? awmift&yf ,lZemwpcf&m
tjyifbuf&Sd owå0gwdkYü vufeufudk csxm;avmh}}[k
aqmufwnfapukefV þodkYvQif tcsKdUaom
owå0gwdkYudk oem;jcf; apmifha&Smufjcf;iSg
aqmufwnfapukefV tcsKdUaom owå0gwdkYudk
roem;jcf;hrapmifha&Smufjcf;iSg aqmufwnfapukefV/
xdkolwdkYonf OykofaeYü wynfhudk]]tarmifa,musfm;
oifonf t0wf tm;vHk;udk cRwfcsNyD;vQif þodkY

qdkavmh]]igonf wfpfHkwpfckaom t&yf
wfpfHkwpfckaom tcg0,f wfpfHkwpfa,mufaom
oltwGufaMumifhMurl rjzpf}} ig\ twGif; tyoEÅmef0,f
wfpfHk wpfckaom y&du©&müaomfvnf;aMumifhMurl
r&Sd}}[k qdkavmh[lí aqmufwnfapukef\ podkYyif
aqmufwnfapaomfvnf; xdkol\ trd tzwdkYonf]]polum;
igwdkY\om;wnf;}}[k odukef\
xdkoluvnf;]]polwdkYum; ig\ trd tzwdkYwnf;}}[k od\
xdkol\ om; r,m; wdkkYonfvnf;]]polum; igwdkYudk
vkyfauR;ol t&Sifvifwnf;}}[k odukef\
xdkoluvnf;]]polum; ig\ om; r,m;wnf;}}[k od\? xdkol\
uReftvkyform; a,musfm;wdkYonfvnf;]]polum;
igwdkY\ ocifwnf;}}[k odukef\
xdkoluvnf;]]polwdkYum; ig\ uRef tvkyform;
a,musfm;wdkYwnf;}}[k od\ podkYvQif trSefw&m;udk
aqmufwnfap&m tcgüyif rrSefaom pum;qdkjcif;udk
aqmufwnfaponf rnfukef\? xdkol\ podkY
aqmufwnfjcif;udk]rrSefaom pum;qdkjcif;}}[k igqdk\
xdkolonf xdk nOfhvGefojzifh pnf;pdrfwdkYudk
ray;bJomvQif oHk;aqmif\? xdkol\ podkY
oHk;aqmifjcif;udk ray;onfudk ,ljcif;[k igqdk\
0domcg wuúwGef; Oykofonf podkY jzpf\? 0domcg podkY
usifhoHk;tyfaom wuúwGef;Oykofonf BuD;jrwfaom
tusKd; r&Sd? BuD;jrwfaom tmedoif r&Sd?
BuD;jrwfaom ta&miftvif; r&Sd? BuD;jrwfaom ysH
UEHSUjcif; r&Sd/ (2)

0domcg t&d,mOykofonf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;?
0domcg npfnL;aom pdwfudk vkHYv jyKojzifh
jzLpifapEdkifjcif;wnf;/ 0domcg npfnL;aom pdwfudk
vkHYvjyKojzifh tb,fodkY jzLpif apoenf;? 0domcg
t&d,mwynfhonf jrwfpGmbk&m;\ *kPfudk tzefwvJvJ
atmufarh\ -]]xdk jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; t&[H
rnfawmfrl\? (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)

udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; or®morÁK' rnfawmfrl\? todÓPf
]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; 0dZÆmp&PorÜEé rnfawmfrl\
aumif;aom pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ok*w rnfawmfrl\? avmuudk
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; avmu0d'l
rnfawmfrl\? qHk;rxdkufoludk qHk;rwwfonfh
twkrJhyk*³/₄Kdvf jzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
tEkwåa&m yk&do'r®om&xd rnfawmfrl\? ewf vlwdkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ow¬m
a'OrEkómeH rnfawmfrl\? (opöma;yg;w&m;wdkYudk)
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; Ak' rnfawmfrl\
bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
b*0g rnfawmfrl\}}[k jrwpGmbk&m;\ *kPfudk
tzevwvJv] atmufarh\ jrwpGmbk&m;\ *kPfudk
tzevwvJv] atmufarh aom xdkol\ pdwfonf Munfvif\
Orf;ajrmufjicif; jzpf\? pdwf\npfnL;aMumif; udavom
wdkYonf aysmufuif;ukef\ 0domcg npfEGrf;aom
OD;acgif;udk vkHYvjyKojzifh jzLpifap ouJhodkYwnf;/

0domcg npfEGrf;aom OD;acgif;udk vkHYvjyKojzifh
tb,fodkY jzLpifapoenf;? oQdoQm;rlefY udkvnf;aumif;?
ajrnufudkvnf;aumif;? a&udkvnf;aumif;? xdk
tm;avsmfaom vkHYvudkvnf;aumif; tpGJjyKí jzLpifap\
0domcg npfEGrf;aom OD;acgif;udk vkHYvjyKojzifh
podkY jzLpifap\? 0domcg ptwlomvQif npfnL;aom
pdwfudk vkHYvjyKojzifh jzLpifap\ 0domcg npfnL;aom
pdwfudk vkHYvjyKojzifh tb,fodkY jzLpifapoenf;?
0domcg t&d,mwynfhonf jrwpGmbk&m;\ *kPfudk
tzevwvJv] atmufarh\]]xdk jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; t&[H rnfawmfrl\? (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrl aom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; or®morÁK' rnfawmfrl\? todÓPf

]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhphKawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; 0dZÆmp&PorÜEé rnfawmfrl\?
aumif;aom pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ok*w rnfawmfrl\? avmuudk
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; avmu0d'l
rnfawmfrl\? qHk;rxdkufoludk qHk;rwwfonfh
twkrJhyk*³/₄Kdvf jzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
tEkwåa&myk&do'r®om&xd rnfawmfrl\? ewfvldkY\
q&m jzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ow¬m
a'OrEkómeH rnfawmfrl\? (opö mav;yg;w&m; wdkYudk)
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; Ak'"" rnfawmfrl\?
bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
b*0g rnfawmfrl\}}[k (jrwpGmbk&m;\ *kPfudk
tzefwvJv] atmufarh\)/ jrwpGmbk&m;\ *kPfudk
tzefwvJv] atmufarhaom xdkol\ pdwfonf Munfvif\?
0rf;ajrmufjcif; jzpf\? pdwfnpfnL;aMumif;
udavomwdkYonf aysmufuif;ukefV 0domcg
pt&d,mwynfhudk jA[®mOykofudk usifhoHk;ol?
jrwpGmbk&m;ESifh twlae&ol? jrwpGmbk&m;udk
tm¹/₂HkjyKí pdwfMunfvifol? 0rf;ajrmufol?
pdwfnpfnL;aMumif; udavom aysmufuif;ol[k qdktyf\?
0domcg npfnL;aom pdwfudk vkHYvjyKojzifh podkY
jzLpifapEdkifV (3-u)

0domcg npfnL;aom pdwfudk vkHYvjyKojzifh
jzLpifapEdkifV 0domcg npfnL;aom pdwfudk tb,fodkY
jzLpifapEdkifoenf;? 0domcg
t&d,mwynfhonfw&m;awmf\ *kPfudk tzefwvJv]
atmufarh\]]w&m;awmfonf jrwpGmbk&m;
aumif;pGm a[mxm;aom w&m;awmfygaywnf;?
udk,fwdkif odjrifEdkifaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;?
tcgrvifh tusKd;ay;aom w&m;awmfygaywnf;? vmvSnfh
¹/₂lvSnfh[k zdwfac:jyxdkufaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;?
rdrd\ udk,fx] pdwfxJü aqmif,l xm;xdkufaom
w&m;awmfygaywnf;? (t&d,m) ynm&SdwdkYom

udk,fpDudk,fi odEdkifcH pm;Edkifaom
w&m;awmfygaywnf;}}[kw&m;awmf\ *kPfudk
tzefwvjv] atmufarh\ w&m;awmf\ *kPfudk tzefwvjv]
atmufarhaom xdkol\ pdwfonf Munfvif\? 0rf;ajrmufjcif;
jzpf\? pdwfnpfnL;aMumif; udavomwdkYonf
aysmufuif;ukef\? 0domcg npfnL;aom udk,fudk
vkHYvjyK ojzifh jzLpifapEdkifouJhodkYwnf;/

0domcg npfEGrf;aom udk,fudk vkHYvjyKojzifh
tb,fodkY jzLpifapEdkifoef;? ausmufrlefYESifh csdwf
a&mpyfi jyKtyfaom aMu;wGef;&ef
0w¬Kudkvnf;aumif;? a&csKd;uo,frlefYudkvnf;aumif;?
a&udkvnf;aumif;? xdk tm;avsmfaom
vkHYvudkvnf;aumif; tpGjjyKí jzLpifapEdkif\ 0domcg
npfEGrf;aom udk,fudk vkHYvjyKojzifh podkY
jzLpifapEdkif\ 0domcg ptwlomvQif npfnL;aom
pdwfudk vkHYvjyKojzifh tb,fodkY jzLpifapEdkifoef;?
0domcg t&d,mwynfhonfw&m;awmf\ *kPfudk
tzefwvjv] atmufarh\ -]w&m;awmfonf jrwpGmbk&m;
aumif;pGm a[mxm;awmfri aom w&m;awmfygaywnf;?
udk,fwdkif odjriEdkifaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;?
tcgrvifh tusKd;udk ay;Edkifaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;?
vmvSnfh ½lvSnfh[k zdwfac:jyxdkufaom
w&m;awmfygaywnf;? rdrd\ udk,fx] pdwfxJü
aqmif,lxm;xdkufaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;? (t&d,m)
ynm&SdwdkYom udk,fpDudk,fi odEdkif
cHpm;Edkifaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;}}[kw&m;awmf\
*kPfudk tzefwvjv] atmufarh\ w&m;awmf\ *kPfudk
tzefwvjv] atmufarhaom xdk yk*¾Kdvf\pdwfonf
Munfvif\? 0rf;ajrmufjcif; jzpf\? pdwfnpfnL;aMumif;
udavomwdkYonf aysmufuif;ukef\ 0domcg
pt&d,mwynfhudk "r®Oykofudk usifhoHk;ol?
w&m;awmfESifhtwlaeol? hw&m;awmfudk tm½HkjyKí
pdwfMunfvifol? 0rf;ajrmufol? pdwfnpfnL;aMumif;

udavomaysmuifuif;ol[k qdktyfV 0domcg npfnL;aom
pdwfudk vkHYvjyKojzifh podkY jzLpifapEdkifV (3-c)

0domcg npfnL;aom pdwfudk vkHYvjyKojzifh
jzLpifapEdkifV 0domcg npfnL;aompdwfudk
vkHYvjyKojzifh tb,fodkY jzLpifapEdkifoenf;? 0domcg
t&d,mwynfhonf oHCmawmf\ *kPfudk tzefwvJvJ
atmufarh\]]jrwpfGmbk&m;\ wynfhom; oHCmawmfonf
aumif;aom tusifh&Sd awmfrylgay\? jrwpfGmbk&m;\
wynfhom; oHCmawmfonf ajzmifhrwfaom
tusifh&Sdawmfrylgay\? jrwpfGmbk&m;\ wynfhom;
oHCmawmfonf rSefuefaom tusifh&Sdawmfrylgay\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ wynfhom; oHCmawmfonf
avsmfuefaom tusifh&Sdawmfrylgay\? tpHktm;jzifh
av;pHkç yk^{*3/4}Kdvf tm;jzifh &Spfyg;ta&twGuf&Sdaom
bjrwpfGmbk&m;\wynfhom; oHCmawmfonf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmí aomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xdkufygyay\? {nfhonfwdkY tvdkYiSg pDrHxm;aom
0w→Kudk aomfvnf; cHxdkufygyay\? wrvGeftwGuf
&nfarQmfaom tvSLudk cHawmfrlxdkufygyay\? vuftkyf
csDjcif;iSg xdkufygyay\? owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef
tjrwfqHk; v,fajr jzpfawmfrylgay\}}[k oHCmawmf\
*kPfudk tzefwvJvJ atmufarh\? oHCmawmf\ *kPfudk
tzefwvJvJ atmufarh aom xdkol\ pdwfonf Munfvif\?
0rf;ajrmufjcif; jzpf\? pdwf\ npfnL;aMumif; udavom
wdkY aysmuifuif;ukef\? 0domcg npfEGrf;aom t0wfudk
vkHYvjyKojzifh jzLpifapEdkifouJhodkYwnf;/

0domcg npfEGrf;aom t0wfudk vkHYvjyKojzifh
tb,fodkY jzLpifapEdkifoenf;? rD;jzifh aygif;tyfaom
taiGUudkvnf;aumif;? qyfjymudkvnf;aumif;?
EGm;acs;udkvnf;aumif;? a&udkvnf;aumif;? xdk
tm;avsmfaom vkHYvudkvnf;aumif; tpGJjyKí
jzLpifapEdkifV 0domcg npfEGrf;aom t0wfudk
vkHYvjyKojzifh podkY jzLpifapEdkifV 0domcg
ptwlmvQif npfnL;aom pdwfudk vkHYvjyKojzifh

jzLpifapEdkifV Odomcg npfnL;aom pdwfudk
vkHYvjyKojzifh tb,fodkY jzLpifap Edkifoenf;? Odomcg
t&d,mwynfhonf oHCmawmf\ *kPfudk tzeFwvJvJ
atmufarh\]jrwfpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom; oHCmawmfonf
aumif;aom tusifh&Sd\? jrwfpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom;
oHCM awmfonf ajzmifhrwfaom tusifh&Sd\?
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom; oHCmawmfonf rSefaom
tusifh&Sd\? jrwfpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom;oHCmawmfonf
avsmfuefaom tusifh&Sd\? tpHktm;jzifh av;pHk
yk³/₄Kdvftm;jzifh &Spfyg;ta&twGuf&Sdaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ pwynfhom;oHCmawmfonf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmí aomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xdkufygay\? {nfhonfwdkYtvdkiSg pDrHxm;aom
0w→Kudkaomfvnf; cHxdkufygay\? wrvGeftwGuf
&nfarQmfaom tvSLudk cHxdkufygay\?
vuftkyfcsDjcif;iSg xdkufygay\? owå0gtaygif;\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajr jzpfygay\}}[k
oHCmawmf\ *kPfudk tzeFwvJvJ atmufarh\?
oHCmawmf\ *kPfudk tzeFwvJvJ atmufarhaom xdkol\
pdwfonf Munfvif\? Orf;ajrmufjcif; jzpf\?
pdwfnnpfnL;aMumif; udavomwdkY aysmufuif;ukefV
Odomcg pt&d,mwynfhudk oHCOykofudk usifhoHk;ol
oHCM awmfESifhtwlaeol oHCMudk tm¹/₂HkjyKí
pdwfMunfvifol Orf;ajrmufol pdwfnnpfnL;aMumif;
udavom aysmufuif;ol[k qdktyfV Odomcg npfnL;aom
pdwfudk vkHYvjyKojzifh podkY jzLpifapEdkifV (3-*)

Odomcg npfnL;aom pdwfudk vkHYvjyKojzifh
jzLpifapEdkifV Odomcg npfnL;aom pdwfudk
vkHYvjyKojzifh tb,fodkY jzLpifapEdkifoenf;? Odomcg
t&d,mwynfhonf rusKd; raygufhrajymuf rusm;rlí
(wPSmuReftjzpfRS) vGwfajrmufvsuf ynm&SdwdkY
csD;rGrf;tyf? rSm;aomtm;jzifh roHk; oyftyf?
wnfMunfrl orm"dudk jzpfyGg;apwwfaom rdrd\
oDvwdkYudk tzeFwvJvJ atmufarh\? atmufarhaom

xdkol\ pdwfonf Munfvif\? Orf;ajrmufjCIF; jzpf\?
pdwfnpfNL;aMumif; udavomwdkY aysmufuif;ukef\/
Odomcg npfEGrf;aom aMu;rHkudk vkHYvjyKojzifh
jzLpifapEdkif ouJhodkYwnf;/

Odomcg npfEGrf;aom aMu;rHkudk vkHYvjyKojzifh
tb,fodkY jzLpifapEdkifoenf;? qDudkvnf;aumif;?
jymudkvnf;aumif;? om;NrD;
oifyef;avQmfacGudkvnf;aumif;? xdk tm;avsmfaom
vkHYvudkvnf;aumif; tpJGjyKí jzLpifapEdkif\ Odomcg
npfEGrf;aom aMu;rHkudk vkHYvjyKojzifh podkY
jzLpifapEdkif\? Odomcg ptwlomvQif npfEGrf;aom
pdwfudk vkHYvjyKojzifh jzLpifapEdkif\? Odomcg
npfEGrf;aom pdwfudk vkHYvjyKojzifh tb,fodkY
jzLpifapEdkifoenf;? Odomcg t&d,mwynfhonf rusKd;
rayguf rajymuf rusm;rlí (wPSm uReftjzpfrS)
vGwfajrmufvsuf ynm&SdwdkY csD;rGrf;tyf?
rSm;aomtm;jzifh roHk;oyftyf? wnfMunfrlorm"dudk
jzpfyGg;apwwfaom rdrd\ oDvwdkYudk tzefwvJvJ
atmufarh\? oDvudk tzefwvJvJ atmufarhaom xdkol\
pdwfonf Munfvif\? Orf;ajrmufjCIF; jzpf\? pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif; udavomwdkY aysmufuif;ukef\?
Odomcg pt&d,mwynfhudk oDvOykofudk usifhoHk;ol?
oDvESifhtwlaeol? oDvudk tm½HkkyKí pdwfMunf vifol?
Orf;ajrmufol? pdwfnpfNL;aMumif; udavom
aysmufuif;ol[k qdktyf\ Odomcg npfnL;aom pdwfudk
vkHYvjyKojzifh podkY jzLpifapEdkif\ (3-C)

Odomcg npfnL;aom pdwfudk vkHYvjyKojzifh
jzLpifapEdkif\ Odomcg npfnL;aom pdwfudk
vkHYvjyKojzifh tb,fodkY jzLpifapEdkifoenf;? Odomcg
t&d,mwynfhonf ewfwdkYudk (oufao xm;í rdrd\
o'gpaom *kPfudk) tzefwvJvJ
atmufarh\ -]]pmwkr[m&mZfewf wm0wðom
ewf ,mrmewf wkodwmewf edr®me&wdewf
y&edr®dw0o0wåDewf jA[®m txuftxuf jA[®m

wdkYonf &Sdukef\ o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkaom xdk
ewfwdkYonf pvlUbHkrS pkawí xdk ewfbHkwdkYü
jzpfukef\ ightm;vnf; xdk o''gw&m;rsKd;onf &Sd\
oDvESifh jynfhpHkaom xdk ewfwdkYonf pvlUbHkrS
pkawí xdk ewfbHkwdkYü jzpfukef\? ightm;vnf; xdk
oDvrsKd;onf &Sd\
tMum;tjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom xdk
ewfwdkYonf pvlUbHkrS pkawí xdk ewfbHkwdkYü
jzpfukef\? ightm;vnf; xdk tMum; tjrifrsKd;onf &Sd\
pGefYMuJjcif;ESifhjynfhpHkaom xdk ewfwdkYonf
pvlUbHkrS pkawí xdk ewfbHkwdkYü jzpfukef\
ightm;vnf; xdk pGefYMuJjcif;rsKd;onf &Sd\
ynmESifh jynfhpHkaom xdk ewfwdkYonf pvlUbHkrS pkawí xdk
ewfbHkwdkYü jzpfukef\? ightm;vnf; xdk ynmrsKd;onf
&Sd\}}[k rdrd\vnf;aumif;? xdk ewfwdkY\vnf;aumif;
o''gw&m; tusifhoDv tMum;tjrif pGefYMuJay;urf;jcif;
ÓPf ynmwdkYudk tzefwvjv] atmufarhaom xdkol\
pdwfonf Munfvif\? 0rf;ajrmufjcif; jzpf\
pdwfnpfnL;aMumif; udavomwdkY aysmufuif;ukef\
0domcg npfEGrf;aom a&T aiGudk vkHYvjyKojzifh
jzLpifapEdkifoujhodkYwnf;/

0domcg npfEGrf;aom a&T aiGudk vkHYvjyKojzifh
tb,fodkY jzLpifapEdkifoef;? rdkufvHk0
udkvnf;aumif;? qm;iHajrudkvnf;aumif;?
auGUeDrlefYudkvnf;aumif;? rD;ajymif;ESifh
n\$yfudkvnf;aumif;? xdk tm;avsmfaom
vkHYvudkvnf;aumif; tpGJjyKí jzLpifapEdkif\ 0domcg
npfEGrf;aom a&T aiGudk vkHYvjyKojzifh podkY
jzLpifapEdkif\ 0domcg ptwlomvQif npfnL;aom
pdwfudk vkHYvjyKojzifh jzLpifapEdkif\ 0domcg
npfnL;aom pdwfudk vkHYvjyKojzifh tb,fodkY
jzLpifhapEdkifoef;? 0domcg t&d,mwynfhonf
ewfwdkYudk (oufaoxm;i) rdrd\ o''gpaom *kPfudk
tzefwvjv] atmufarh\]]pmwkr[m&mZfewf
wm0wðomewf ,mrmewf wkodwmewfedr®me

&wdewf y&edr®dw0o0wåDewf jA[®m txuftxuf
jA[®mwdkYonf &SdukefV o'gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHk
ukefaom xdk ewfwdkYonf pvlUbHkrS pkawí xdk
ewfbHkwdkYü jzpfukefV ightm;vnf; xdk
o'gw&m;rsKd;onf &Sd\? oDvESifhjynfhpHkukefaom
xdk ewfwdkYonf pvlUbHkrS pkawí xdk ewfbHkwdkYü
jzpfukef\? ightm;vnf; xdk oDvrsKd;onf &Sd\
tMum;tjrifESifh jynfhpHkukefaom xdk ewfwdkYonf
pvlUbHkrS pkawí xdk ewfbHkwdkYü jzpfukef\
ightm;vnf; xdk tMum; tjrifrsKd;onf &Sd\
pGefYMuJjCIF;ESifh jynfhpHkukefaom xdk ewfwdkYonf
pvlUbHkrS pkawí xdk ewfbHkwdkYü jzpfukef\
ightm;vnf; xdk pGefYMuJjCIF;rsKd;onf &Sd\
ynmESifh jynfhpHkukefaom xdk ewfwdkYonf pvlUbHkrS
pkawí xdk ewfbHkwdkYü jzpfukef\? ightm;vnf; xdk
ynmrsKd;onf &Sd\}}[k rdrd\vnf;aumif;? xdk ewfwdkY\
vnf;aumif; o'gw&m;? tusifh]oDv}? tMum;tjrif]okw}?
pGefYMuJay;urf;jCIF;]pm*}? ÓPf]ynm}wdkYudk
tzeFwVjV] atmufarhaom xdkol\ pdwfonf Munfvif\
Orf;ajrmufjCIF;jzpf\? pdwfnpfNL;aMumif; udavomwdkY
aysmufuif;ukefV Odomcg pt&d,m wynfhudk
a'0wmOykofudk usifhoHk;ol? ewfwdkYESifh twlaeol?
ewfwdkYudk (oufaoxm;í rdrd\ o'gpaom *kPfudk)
tm½HkjYKí pdwfMunfvifol? Orf;ajrmufol?
pdwfnpfNL;aMumif; udavom aysmufuif;ol[k qdktyfV
Odomcg npfnL;aom pdwfudk vkHYvjyKojzifh podkY
jzLpifapEdkifV (3-i)

Odomcg xdk t&d,mwynfhonf podkY qifjCIF-
&[EÅmwdkYonf touf&SnforQ umv ywfvHk; olU
toufowfjCIF;udk y,fí olUtoufowfjCIF;rs
a&SmifMuOfukef\? wkwfudk csxm;NyD; jzpfukef\
vufeufudk csxm;NyD;jzpfukef\? &SufjCIF;&Sdukef\
oem;wwfukef\? cyfodrf;aom owå0gwdkY\
tpD;tyGg;udk vdkvm;vsuf aeukefV ,aeY igonfvnf;

pnOfh paeYywfvHk; olUtoufowfjcf;udk y,fí
olUtoufowfjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfvsuf? wkwfudk
csxm;vsuf? vufeufudk csxm;vsuf? &Sufjcf;&Sdvsuf?
oem;vsuf? cyfodrf;aomowå0gwdkY\ tpD;tyGg;udk
vdkvm;vsuf aeygtHh? ptaMumif; t*Fgjzifhvnf;
&[EÅmyk*¾KdvfwdkYudk twkvdkufí jyKtHh? ightm;
OykofusifhoHk;NyD;vnf; jzpfvdrfhrnf/

&[EÅmyk*¾KdvfwdkYonf touf&SnforQ
umvywfvHk; ray;onfudk ,ljcf;ü y,fí ray;onfudk ,ljcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfukef\? ay;onfudkom ,lukef\?
ay;onfudkomvQif tvdk&Sdukef\? rcdk;r0Suf
pifMu,faom udk,fjzifh aeukef\ ,aeY igonfvnf; pnOfU
paeYywfvHk; ray;onfudk ,ljcf;udk y,fí
ray;onfudk ,ljcf;rS a&SmifMuOfvsuf?
ay;onfudkom ,lavh&Sdonfjzpfí ay;onfudkomvQif
tvdk&Sdonfjzpfí rcdk;r0Suf pifMu,faom udk,fjzifh
aeygtHh? ptaMumif;t*Fgjzifhvnf;
&[EÅmyk*¾KdvfwdkYudk twkvdkufí jyKygtHh? ightm;
OykofusifhoHk;NyD;vnf; jzpfvdrfhrnf/

&[EÅmyk*¾KdvfwdkYonf touf&SnforQ
umvywfvHk; rjrwaom tusifhudk y,fí rjrwaom
tusifhudk usifhavh&Sdukef\? (rjrwaom tusifhrS)
a0;pGm a&SmifMuOfukef\? &GmaeolwdkY tavh
jzpfaom arxkeftusifhrS a&SmifMuOfukef\ ,aeY
igonfvnf; pnOfh paeYywfvHk; rjrwaom tusifhudk y,fí
rjrwaom tusifhudk usifhvsuf? rjrwaom tusifhrS
a0;pGm a&SmifMuOfonf jzpfí? &GmolwdkY
tavhjzpfaom arxkeftusifhrS a&SmifMuOfygtHh?
ptaMumif; t*Fgjzifhvnf; &[EÅmyk*¾KdvfwdkYudk
twkvdkufí jyKygtHh? ightm; OykofusifhoHk;NyD;vnf;
jzpfvdrfhrnf/

&[EÅmyk*¾KdvfwdkYonf touf&SnforQ
umvywfvHk; r[kwfrfSef ajymjcf;udk y,fí r[kwf rrSef

ajymjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfukef\? trSefudkom
qdkavh&Sdukef\? rSefaom pum;csif; qufpyfap ukef/
wnfaom pum;&Sdukef\? ,HkMunfxdkufaom
pum;&Sdukef\? avmuudk rvSnfhpm; wwfukey/ ,aeY
igonfvnf; pnOfh paeYywfvHk; r[kwfrfSef ajymjcif;udk
y,fí r[kwfrfSef ajymjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfvsuf?
trSefudkom ajymqdkonfjzpfí? rSefaom pum;csif;
qufpyfapvsuf? wnfaom
pum;&Sdvsuf? ,HkMunfxdkufaom pum;&Sdvsuf?
avmuudk rvSnfhpm;b] aeygtHh? ptaMumif;
t*Fgjzifhvnf; &[EÅmyk*³/₄KdvfwdkYudk twkvdkufí
jyKygtHh? ightm; OykofusifhoHk;NyD;vnf;
jzpfvdrfhrnf/

&[EÅmyk*³/₄KdvfwdkYonf touf&SnforQ
umvywfvHk; ,pfrl;arhavsmhjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom
aot&ufaomufjcif;udk y,fí ,pfrl;arhavsmhjcif;\
taMumif;jzpfaom aot&uf aomufjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfukef\? ,aeY igonfvnf; pnOfh paeYywfvHk;
,pfrl;arhavsmhjcif;\ taMumif; jzpfaom
aot&ufaomufjcif;udk y,fí ,pfrl;arhavsmhjcif;\
taMumif;jzpfaom aot&uf aomufjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfygtHh? ptaMumif; t*Fgjzifhvnf;
&[EÅmyk*³/₄KdvfwdkYudk twkvdkufí jyKygtHh? ightm;
OykofusifhoHk;NyD;vnf; jzpfvdrfhrnf/

&[EÅmyk*³/₄KdvfwdkYonf touf&SnforQ
umvywfvHk; wpfxyfom pm;avh&Sdukef\? npm
pm;jcif;rS a&SmifMuOfukef\? aevGjpmpm;jcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfukef/ ,aeY igonfvnf; pnOfh paeYywfvHk;
wpfxyfom pm;ygtHh? npmpm;jcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfygtHh? aevGjpmpm;jcif;rS a&SmifMuOf
ygtHh? ptaMumif; t*Fgjzifhvnf;
&[EÅmyk*³/₄KdvfwdkYudk twkvdkufí jyKygtHh? ightm;
OykofusifhoHk; NyD;vnf; jzpfvdrfhrnf/

&[EÅmyk*³/₄KdvfwdkYonf touf&SnforQ
umvywfvHk; ujcif; oDjcif; wD;rlwfjcif; (olawmf
aumif;w&m;\) ql;ajimifhjzpfaom yGJMunfhjcif;
yef;yefjcif; eHYomrlefYjc,fjcif; eHYom aysmif;
vdrf;usHjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfukef\ ,aeY igonfvnf;
pnOfh paeYywfvHk; ujcif; oDjcif; wD;rlwfjcif;
(olawmfaumif;w&m;\) ql;ajimifhjzpfaom
yGJMunfhjcif;ç yef;yefjcif; eHYomrlefY jc,fjcif;
eHYomaysmif;vdrf;usHjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfygtHh?
ptaMumif; t*Fgjzifhvnf; &[EÅmyk*³/₄KdvfwdkYudk
twkvdkufí jyKygtHh? ightm; OykofusifhoHk;NyD;vnf;
jzpfvdrfh rnf/

&[EÅmyk*³/₄KdvfwdkYonf touf&SnforQ
umvywfvHk; jrifhaom ae&m jrwfaom ae&mudk y,fí
jrifhaom ae&m jrwfaom ae&mü aejcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfukef\? edrfhaomae&m anmifapmif; i,fü
jzpfap jruftcif;ü jzpfap tdyfukef\ ,aeY igonfvnf; pnOfh
paeYywfvHk; jrifhaom ae&m jrwfaom ae&mudk y,fí
jrifhaomae&m jrwfaomae&mrS a&SmifMuOfvsuf?
edrfhaom ae&m anmifapmif;i,fü jzpfap jruftcif;ü
jzpfap tdyftHh? ptaMumif; t*Fgjzifhvnf; &[EÅm
yk*³/₄KdvfwdkYudk twkvdkufí jyKtHh? ightm;
OykofusifhoHk;NyD;vnf; jzpfvdrfhrnf[k (qifjcif\)/

0domcg t&d,mOykofonf podkY jzpf\ 0domcg
podkY usifhoHk;tyfaom t&d,m Oykofonf BuD;jrwfaom
tusKd;&Sd\? BuD;jrwfaom tmedoif&Sd\? BuD;jrwfaom
ta&miftvif; &Sd\? BuD;jrwfaom ysHUESHUjcif;&Sd\
tb,frQavmuf BuD;jrwfaom tusKd;&Sdoenf;?
tb,frQavmuf BuD;jrwfaom tmedoif &Sdoenf;?
tb,frQavmuf BuD;jrwfaom ta&miftvif; &Sdoenf;?
tb,frQavmuf BuD;jrwfaom ysHUESHUjcif;&Sdoenf;/
0domcg rsm;pGmaom wyfrufzG,f &wemwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom t*Fwdkif; r*"wdkif; umodwdkif;
aumovwdkif; 0ZÆDwdkif; rv'mwdkif; apwD,wdkif;

0*Fwdkif; uk¹/₂kwdkif; ylömvwdkif; rpäwdkif;
ol&aoewdkif; tóuwdkif; t0Ed åwdkif; *E¨m&wdkif;
uarÁmZwdkif;[laom wdkif;BuD;
wpfq,fhajcmuf&yfwdkYü tkyfcsKyfí
rif;vkyf&jcif;onfht*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Oykof\ wpfq,fhajcmufpdwf wfpdwwfavmufudkrQ
rrSDEdkif/ xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf
tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;? 0domcg vlUrf;pnf;pdrfonf
ewfcsrf;omudk axmufí tenf;i,f rQom jzpfV

0domcg vlwdkY tESpfig;q,fonf
pmwkr[m&mZfewfwdkY\ wpfnofh wpfaeYrQom jzpf\?
xdk nOfhjzifh nOfhoHk;q,fwdkYonf wpfvjzpf\? xdk
vjzifh wpfq,fhESpfvwdkYonf wpfESpfjzpf\? xdk
ESpfjzifh ewfwdkY\ tESpfig;&monf
pmwkr[m&mZfewfwdkY\ touftwdkif;t&Snf jzpfV
0domcg rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap tcsKdUaom
olonf t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Oykofudk
usifhoHk;NyD; vQif udk,fcE¨mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü pmwkr[m&mZfewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf Edkif&maom taMumif;rsKd;onf &SdV 0domcg
podkYaom taMumif;rsKd;udk &nf&G,fí vlrif;
pnf;pdrfonf ewfcsrf;omudk axmufí tenf;i,frQom jzpf\
[laom ppum;udk qdkcjhV

0domcg vlwdkY tESpfwpf&monf
wm0wðomewfwdkY\ wpfnofh wpfaeYrQom jzpf\? xdk
nOfhjzifh nOfhoHk;q,fwdkYonf wpfvjzpf\? xdk vjzifh
wpfq,fhESpfvwdkYonf wpfESpfjzpf\? xdk ESpfjzifh
ewfwdkY\ tESpfwpfaxmifonf wm0wðomewfwdkY\
touftwdkif;t&Snf jzpfV 0domcg rdef;rjzpfap
a,mufsm;jzpfap tcsKdUaomolonf t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom Oykofudk usifhoHk;NyD;vQif
udk,fcE¨mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
wm0wðomewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&mufEdkif&maom taMumif;rsKd;onf &SdV 0domcg

podkYaom taMumif;rsKd;udk &nf&G,fí vlrif;
pnf;pdrfonf ewfcsrf;omudk axmufí tenf;i,frQom jzpf\
[laom bpum;udk qdkcJhV

0domcg vlwdkY
tESpfESpf&mwdkYonf ,mrmewfwdkY\ wpfnoh
wpfaeYrQom jzpf\? xdk nofhjzifh nofhoHk;q,fwdkYonf
wpfvjzpf\? xdk vjzifh wpfq,fhESpfvwdkYonf
wpfESpfjzpf\? xdk ESpfjzifh ewfwdkY\
tESpfESpfaxmifwdkYonf ,mrmewfwdkY\
touftwdkif;t&Snf jzpfV 0domcg rdef;r jzpfap
a,mufsm;jzpfap tcsKdUaomolonf t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom Oykofudk usifhoHk;NyD;vQif
udk,fcE"mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü ,mrmewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&mufEdkif&maom taMumif;rsKd;onf &SdV 0domcg
ptaMumif;rsKd;udk &nf&G,fí vlrif;pnf;pdrfonf
ewfcsrf;omudk axmufí tenf;i,frQom jzpf\
[laom bpum;udk qdkcJhV

0domcg vlwdkY tESpfav;&mwdkYonf
wkodwmewfwdkY\ wpfnoh wpfaeYrQom jzpf\? xdk
nofh jzifh nofhoHk;q,fwdkYonf wpfvjzpf\? xdk vjzifh
wpfq,fhESpfvwdkYonf wpfESpfjzpf\? xdk ESpfjzifh
ewfwdkY\ tESpfav;axmifwdkYonf wkodwmewfwdkY\
touftwdkif;t&Snf jzpfV 0domcg rdef;rjzpfap
a,mufsm;jzpfap tcsKdUaom olonf t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom Oykofudk usifhoHk;NyD; vQif
udk,fcE"mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
wkodwmewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&mufEdkif&m
aom taMumif;rsKd;onf &SdV 0domcg
ptaMumif;rsKd;udk &nf&G,fí vlrif;pnf;pdrfonf
ewfcsrf;omudk axmufí tenf;i,frQom jzpf\
[laom bpum;udk qdkcJhV

0domcg vlwdkY tESpf&Spf&mwdkYonf
edr®me&wdewfwdkY\ wfnOfh wfaeYrQom jzpf\?
xdk nOfhjzifh nOfhoHk;q,fwdkYonf wfvjzpf\? xdk
vjzifh wfpq,fhESpfvwdkYonf wpfESpfjzpf\? xdk
ESpfjzifh ewfwdkY\ tESpf&SpfaxmifwdkYonf
edr®me&wdewfwdkY\ touftwdkif;t&Snf jzpfV 0domcg
rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap tcsKdUaom olonf
t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Oykofudk
usifhoHk;NyD;vQif udk,fcE``mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü edr®me&wdewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&mufEdkif&maom taMumif;rsKd;onf &SdV 0domcg
ptaMumif;rsKd;udk &nf&G,fí vlrif;pnf;pdrfonf
ewfcsrf;omudk axmufí tenf;i,frQom jzpf\laom
bpum;udk qdkcJhV

0domcg vlwdkY tESpfwpfaxmifhajcmuf&mwdkYonf
y&edr®dw0o0wåDewfwdkY\ wfnOfh wfaeYrQom
jzpf\? xdk nOfhjzifh nOfhoHk;q,fwdkYonf wfvjzpf\?
xdk vjzifh wfpq,fhESpfv wdkYonf wpfESpfjzpf\? xdk
ESpfjzifh ewfwdkY\ tESpfwpfaomif;
ajcmufaxmifwdkYonf y&edr®dw 0o0wåDewfwdkY\
touftwdkif;t&Snf jzpfV 0domcg rdef;rjzpfap
a,mufsm;jzpfap tcsKdUaom olonf t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom Oykofudk usifhoHk;NyD;vQif
udk,fcE``mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
y&edr®dw0o0wåDewfwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&mufEdkif&maom taMumif;rsKd;onf &SdV 0domcg
ptaMumif;rsKd;udk &nf&G,fí vlrif;pnf;pdrfonf
ewfcsrf;omudk axmufí tenf;i,frQ om jzpf\laom
bpum;udk qdkcJh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

(OykofusifhoHk;olonf) toufudkvnf; rowf&m?
ray;onfudkvnf; r,l&m? r[kwfrSef pum;udkvnf;
rajymqdk&m? ao&nf ao&ufudkvnf; raomuf&m?
arxkefrSD0Jjcif;laom rjrwaom tusifhrSvnf;
a&SmifMuOf &m\? aevGJnfmudkvnf; rpm;&m/

yef;udkvnf; ryef&m? eHYomudkvnf; rjc,f&m?
anmifapmif;üvnf;aumif;? ajrBuD;üvnf;aumif;?
jrufteif;üvnf;aumif; tdyf&m\? pOykofudk
'ku©tqHk;odkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlNyD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mjyawmfrltyf aom
t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom Oykof[k qdkMuukefV aumif;aom
tqif;&Sdukefaom v ae ESpyg;wdkYonf tMuif
rQavmufaom t&yfudk xGef;vif;ukefvsuf
vSnfhvnfukef\? aumif;uifü oGm;vmukefaom xdk v
aewdkYonf trdkufarSmifudk y,fazsmufí
t&yfrsufESmwdkYudk wifhw,fap ukefvsuf aumif;uifü
xGef;yukefV xdk v aewdkY xGef;y&m (avmu"mwf)
twGif;ü ykvJ ywåjrm; vmbf& aMumif; aumif;jrwfaom
ausmufrsuf&GJ od*F Da&T ulöea&T rlvwGif;xGufa&T
ydk;&GjcwdkY csD,lpkaqmif;xm;aom [#ua&T[laom
Opöm&wemwdkYonf t*Fg &Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Oykof\ wpfq,fhajcmufpdwf wfpdpwfudkrQvnf;
rrSDEdkif ukef? tvHk;pHkaom
Mu,fwm&mtaygif;wdkYonf va&mif\ wpfq,fhajcmuf
pdwf wfpdpwfrQavmufudkvnf;
rrSDEdkifouJhodkYwnf;/ xdkYaMumifhomvQif
oDv&Sdaom rdef;ronfvnf;aumif;?
a,mufsm;onfvnf;aumif;?
t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifhjynfhpHkaom Oykofudk usifhoHk;í
csrf;omusKd;&Sdaom aumif;rlwdkYudk jyKNyD;vQif
ujh&JUzG,fr&SdbJ ewfjynfXmeodkY uyfa&muf&avukef
ownf;/

'orokwf/

ESpfckajrmuf r[m0*f NyD;V

1/ owå0gwdkYudk ESdyfpufowfjzwfjcif; rjyKvifh[lvdk/



(*) 3-tmeE´0*f 1-qEéokwf

72/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg qEéy&dAdkZfonf
toQif tmeE´mxHodkY csOf;uyfí toQiftmeE´mESifh twl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfqufajymqdk NyD;qHk;apvsuf
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifNyD;vQif toQiftmeE
´mtm;-]]ighoQiftmeE´m oifwdkYonfvnf;
&m*y,fjCIF;udk ynwfukefoavm? a'goy,fjCIF;udk
ynwfukefoavm? arm[y,fjCIF;udk ynwfukefoavm}}
[khar;V ighoQifqEé igwdkYonfom &m*y,fjCIF;udk
ynwfukef\? a'goy,fjCIF;udk ynwfukef\? arm[y,fjCIF;udk
ynwfukef\[k (qdk\)/

ighoQiftmeE´m oifwdkYonf &m*ü tb,ftjypfudk jrifí
&m*y,fjCIF;udk ynwfygukefoenf;? a'goü tb,ftjypfudk
jrifí a'goy,fjCIF;udk ynwfygukefoenf;? arm[ü
tb,ftjypfudk jrifí arm[y,fjCIF;udk ynwfygukefoenf;[k
(ar;)\)/

ighoQifqEé wyfrufaom olonf wyfrufjCIF;]&m*}
ESdyfpuf odrf;usKH;,lxm;aom pdwf&Sd& um;
rdrdqif;&J&efudkvnf; vIHUaqmf\?
olwpfyg;qif;&J&efudkvnf; vIHUaqmf\? rdrdolwpfyg;
ESpfOD;pHk qif;&J&efudkvnf; vIHUaqmf\? pdwfudk
pGJí jzpfaom qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;udkvnf;
cHpm;&V &m*udk y,fonf&Sdaomf
rdrdqif;&J&efudkvnf; rvIHUaqmf?
olwpfyg;qif;&J&efudkvnf; rvIHUaqmf? rdrd olwpfyg;
ESpfOD;pHk qif;&J&efudkvnf; rvIHUaqmf? pdwfudk
pGJí jzpfaom qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;udkvnf;
rcHpm;&/ ighoQifqEé wyfrufaomolonf
wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} ESdyfpuf odrf;usKH;,lxm;aom

pdwf&Sd&um; udk,fjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk
jyKusifhV Elwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk jyKusifhV
pdwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk jyKusifhV &m*udk
y,fonf&Sdaomf udk,fjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk
rjyKusifh? Elwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk rjyKusifh?
pdwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk rjyKusifh/ ighoQifqEé
wyfrufaom olonf wyfrufjcif;]&m*} ESdyfpuf
odrf;usKH;,lxm;aom pdwf&Sd&um; rdrdtusKd;udkvnf;
[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; rod? olwpfyg; tusKd; udkvnf;
[kwfrSefaom twdkif; rod? rdrd olwpfyg;
tusKd;ESpfyg;udkvnf;[kwfrSefaom twdkif; rod/
&m*udk y,fonf&Sdaomf rdrdtusKd;udkvnf;
[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; od\? olwpfyg;tusKd;udkvnf;
[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; od\? rdrd olwpfyg;
tusKd;ESpfyg;udkvnf;[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; od\
ighoQifqEé wyfrufjcif;]&m*}onf uef;onfudk jyKwwf\
ynmrsufpd r&Sdonfudk jyKwwf\? ynmÓPfudk
rjyKwwf? ynmudk csKyfuG,fapwwf\? yifyef;jcif;tzdkY
&Sd\? Nidrf;at;rludk rjzpfapwwf/

ighoQifqEé trsufxGufaom olonf
trsufxGufjcif;]a'go} ESdyfpuf/y/ ighoQifqEé awGa0
aom olonf awGa0jcif;]arm[] ESdyfpuf
odrf;usKH;,lxm;aom pdwf&Sd&um;
rdrdqif;&J&efudkvnf; vIHUaqmf\? olwpfyg;
qif;&J&efudkvnf; vIHUaqmf\? rdrd olwpfyg;
ESpfOD;pHk qif;&J&efudkvnf; vIHUaqmf\? pdwfudk
pGJrSDí jzpfaom qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;udkvnf;
cHpm;&V arm[udk y,fonf&Sdaomf
rdrdqif;&J&efudkvnf; rvIHUaqmf?
olwpfyg;qif;&J&efudkvnf; rvIHUaqmf? rdrd olwpfyg;
ESpfOD;pHk qif;&J&efudkvnf; rvIHUaqmf? pdwfudk
pGJrSDí jzpfaom qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif; udkvnf;
rcHpm;&/ ighoQifqEé awGa0aom olonf
awGa0jcif;]arm[] ESdyfpuf odrf;usKH; ,lxm;aom

pdwf&Sd&um; udk,fjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk
jyKusifhV Elwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk jyKusifhV
pdwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk jyKusifhV arm[udk
y,fonf&Sdaomf udk,fjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk
rjyKusifh? Elwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk rjyKusifh?
pdwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk rjyKusifh/ ighoQifqEé
awGa0aomolonf awGa0jcif;]arm[] ESdyfpuf
odrf;usKH;,lxm;aom pdwf&Sd&um; rdrdtusKd;udkvnf;
[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; rod? olwpfyg;tusKd; udkvnf;
[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; rod? rdrdolwpfyg;
tusKd;ESpfyg;udkvnf;[kwfrSefaom twdkif; rod/
arm[udk y,fonf&Sdaomf rdrdtusKd;udkvnf;
[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; od\? olwpfyg; tusKd;udkvnf;
[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; od\? rdrd olwpfyg;
tusKd;ESpfyg;udkvnf;[kwfrSefaom twdkif; od\
ighoQifqEé arm[onf uef;onfudk jyKwwf\? ynmrsufpd
r&SdonfudkhjyKwwf\? ynmÓPfudk rjyKwwf? ynmudk
csKyfuG,fapwwf\? yifyef;jcif;tzdkY &Sd\
Nidrf;at;rludk rjzpfapwwf/ ighoQifqEé igwdkYonf
wyfrufjcif;]&m*}ü podkYaom tjypfudk jrifi &m*y,fjcif;
udk ynwfukef\? a'goü podkYaom tjypfudk jrifi
a'goy,fjcif;udk ynwfukef\? arm[ü podkYaom tjypfudk
jrifi arm[y,fjcif;udk ynwfukef\[k (rdefYqdk\)/

ighoQif (tmeE´m) xdk &m* a'go arm[udk y,f&ef
vrf;pOf tusifh &Sdygoavm[k (ar;)/

ighoQifqEé xdk &m* a'go arm[udk y,f&ef vrf;pOf
tusifhonf &Sd\[k (qdk\)/ ighoQiftmeE´m xdk &m* a'go
arm[udk y,f&ef vrf;pOf tusifhum; tb,fenf;[k (ar;)/
ighoQif t*Fg&Spfyg; &Sdaom pt&d,mr*fw&m;yifwnf;/
pr*fonf tb,fenf;[lrl- rSefpGmodjcif;]or®m'd|d}?
rSefpGmMuHpnfjcif;]or®mouFyÜ}?
rSefpGmajymqdkjcif;]or®m0gpm}?
rSefpGmjyKvkyfjcif;]or®mur®EÅ}?
rSefpGmtoufarG;jcif;]or®mtmZD0}? rSefpGm

tm;xkwfjcf;]or®m0g,mr}? rSefpGm
 atmufarhjcif;]or®mowd}? rSefpGm
 wnfMunfjcf;]or®morm"d}? p&Spfyg;wdkYaywnf;/
 ighoQif (qEé) ponfum; xdk &m* a'go arm[udk y,f&ef
 vrf;pOf tusifhaywnf;[k (qdk\)/ ighoQiftmeE´m xdk
 &m* a'go arm[udk y,f&ef vrf;pOfonf aumif;ygay\?
 tusifhonf aumif;ygay\? ighoQif tmeE´m
 rarhravsmh&ef oifhvSygay\[k (qdk\)/

yXrokwf/

2-tmZD0uokwf

73/ tcgwpfyg;ü toQiftmeE´monf aumorÁDjynf
 aCmodwm½Hkausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl/
 xdktcg tmZD0u\wynfh ol<u,fwpfa,mufonf toQiftmeE
 ´mtxHodkY csOf;uyfí toQiftmeE´mudk
 &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf
 toQiftmeE´mtm;-]]toQiftmeE´m tb,folwdkY\w&m;onf
 aumif;pGm a[mMum;tyfaom w&m;jzpfyg oenf;?
 tb,folwdkYonf avmuü aumif;pGm
 usifhMuygukefoenf;? tb,folwdkYonf avmuü
 aumif;pGm jyKNyD;jzpfygukef oenf;}}[k avQmuf/

ol<u,f odkYjzpfvQif pt&mü oifhudkyif wpfzef
 jyefar;tHh? xdk tar;udk oif ESpfoufovdk
 ajzMum;avmh/ ol<u,f xdk t&mudk oif tb,fodkY
 rSwfxifoenf;? tMuifolwdkYonf &m*udk y,f&efw&m;udk
 a[mukef\? a'goudk y,f&efw&m;udk a[mukef\?
 arm[udk y,f&efw&m;udk a[mukef\? xdkolwdkY\
 w&m;onf aumif;pGm a[mtyfaom w&m; jzpfoavm?
 odkYr[kwf rjzpfoavm? pae&mü (oifhpdwf) todkY
 &Sdygoenf;[k (ar;\)/ toQifbk&m; tMuifolwdkYonf
 &m*udk y,f&efw&m;udk a[mukef\? a'goudk
 y,f&efw&m;udk a[mukef\? arm[udk y,f&efw&m;udk

a[mukef\? xdkolwdkY\w&m;onf aumif;pGm
a[mtyfaom w&m;jzpfyg\? pae&mü wynfhawmf\
(pdwfonf) ptwdkif;yif &Sdygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

ol<u,f xdk t&mudk oif tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
tMuifolwdkYonf &m*udk y,f&ef usifhukef\? a'goudk
y,f&ef usifhukef\? arm[udk y,f&ef usifhukef\
xdkolwdkYonf avmuü aumif;pGm usifholwdkY
jzpfukefoavm? odkYr[kwf rusifholwdkY jzpfukefoavm?
pae&mü (oifhpdwf) todkY&Sdoenf;[k (ar;\)/
toQifbk&m; tMuifolwdkYonf &m*udk y,f&ef
usifhukef\? a'goudk y,f&ef usifhukef\? arm[udk y,f&ef
usifhukef\? xdkolwdkYonf avmuü aumif;pGm
usifholwdkY jzpfygukef\ pae&mü wynfhawmf\
(pdwfonf) ptwdkif;yif &Sdygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

ol<u,f xdk t&mudk oif tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
tMuifolwdkYonf &m*udk y,fNyD; jzpf\? tjrp&f&if;udk
t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD;jzpf\? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&mujhodkY jyKNyD;jzpf\? topf rjzpfjcf;udk
jyKNyD; jzpf\? aemifwpfzef jzpfjcf;oabm r&Sd?
tMuifolwdkYonf a'goudk y,fNyD; jzpf\? tjrp&f&if;udk
t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD;jzpf\? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&mujhodkY jyKNyD;jzpf\? topf rjzpfjcf;udk
jyKNyD;jzpf\? aemifwpfzef jzpfjcf;oabm r&Sd?
tMuifolwdkYonf arm[udky,fNyD; jzpf\? tjrp&f&if;udk
t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD; jzpf\? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&mujhodkY jyKNyD;jzpf\? topf rjzpfjcf;udk
jyKNyD;jzpf\? aemifwpfzef jzpfjcf; oabm r&Sd?
xdkolwdkYonf avmuü aumif;pGm jyKNyD;olwdkY
jzpfukefoavm? odkYr[kwf rjyKNyD;olwdkY
jzpfukefoavm pae&mü (oifhpdwf) todkY&Sd oenf;[k
(ar;\)/ toQifbk&m; tMuifolwdkYonf &m*udk
y,fNyD;jzpf\? tjrp&f&if;udk t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD;jzpf\?
EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&mujhodkY jyKNyD;jzpf\? topf
rjzpfjcf;udk jyKNyD;jzpf\? wpfzef jzpfjcf;oabm r&Sd/

tMuifolwdkYonf a'goudk y,fNyD;jzpf\y/
tMuifolwdkYonf arm[udk y,fNyD;jzpf\? tjrpf&if;udk
t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD;jzpf\? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&mujhodkY jyKNyD;jzpf\? topf rjzpfjcf;udk
jyKNyD;jzpf\? aemifwpfzef jzpfjcf;oabm r&Sd/
xdkolwdkYonf avmuü aumif;pGm jyKNyD;olwdkY
jzpfukef\? pae&mü wynfhawmf\ (pdwfonf) ptwdkif;yif
&Sdygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

ol<u,f]]toQifbk&m;tmeE'm tMuifolwdkYonf
&m*udk y,f&ef a'goudk y,f&ef arm[udk
y,f&efw&m;a[mukef\? xdkolwdkY\w&m;onf
aumif;pGm a[mtyfaom w&m; jzpf\}}[k podkYvQif
oifonfyif xdk tar;udk ajzqdkNyD;
jzpfV]]toQifbk&m;tmeE'm tMuifolwdkYonf &m*udk
y,f&ef a'goudk y,f&ef arm[udk y,f&ef usifhukef\?
xdkolwdkYonf avmuü aumif;pGm usifholwdkY
jzpfygukef\}}[k podkYvQif oifonfyif xdk tar;udk
ajzqdkNyD;jzpfV]]toQifbk&m; tmeE'm
tMuifolwdkYonf &m*udk y,fNyD; jzpf\? tjrpf&if;udk
t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD; jzpf\? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&mujhodkY jyKNyD; jzpf\? topf rjzpfjcf;udk
jyKNyD;jzpf\? aemifwpfzef jzpfjcf;oabm r&Sd/
tMuifolwdkYonf a'goudk y,fNyD; jzpf\y/
tMuifolwdkYonf arm[udk y,fNyD; jzpf\? tjrpf&if;udk
t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD; jzpf\? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&mujhodkY jyKNyD;jzpf\? topf rjzpfjcf;udk
jyKNyD;jzpf\? aemifwpfzef jzpfjcf;oabm r&Sd?
xdkolwdkYonf avmuü aumif;pGm jyKNyD;olwdkY
jzpfygukef\}}[k podkYvQif oifonfyif xdk tar;udk
ajzqdkNyD;jzpf\[k (qdk\)/

toQifbk&m; tHhzG,f&SdygaypG? toQifbk&m;
rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfygaypG? rdrd\ t,l0g'udk
csD;ajr\$mufr\$ifhwifjcf; olwpfyg;t,l0g'udk ½lwfcscjcf;
tvQif;r&Sd jzpfygay\? taMumif;oifh&mü

omvQifw&m;a[majymjcif; jzpfygay\?
(tuREfkyfar;tyfaom jyóem\) teuft"dyÜg,f udkvnf;
ajzqdkNyD; jzpfyg\? rdrdudk,fudkvnf;
csD;ajr\$muftyfonf r[kwfyg/ toQifbk&m;tmeE´m
toQifbk&m;wdkYonf &m*udk y,f&ef a'goudk y,f&ef
arm[udk y,f&efw&m;a[mygukef\ toQifbk&m;tmeE´m
toQifbk&m;wdkY\w&m;onf aumif;pGm a[mtyfaom
w&m;ygwnf;/ toQifbk&m;tmeE´m
toQifbk&m;wdkYonf &m*udk y,f&ef a'goudk y,f&ef
arm[udk y,f&ef usifhukef\? toQifbk&m;tmeE´m
toQifbk&m;wdkYonf avmuü aumif;pGm usifhaom
olwdkYygwnf;/ toQifbk&m;tmeE´m
toQifbk&m;wdkYonf avmuü &m*udk y,fNyD;
jzpfygukef\? tjrp f &if;udk t<uif;rjhjzwfNyD;
jzpfygukef\? EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkY
jyKNyD;jzpfygukef\? topf rjzpfjcif;udk
jyKNyD;jzpfygukef\? aemifwpfzef rjzpfjcif;oabm
&Sdygukef\ toQifbk&m;wdkYonfha'goudk
y,fNyD;jzpfygukef\y/ toQifbk&m;wdkYonf arm[udk
y,fNyD;jzpfygukef\? tjrp f&if;udk t<uif;rjh
jzwfNyD;jzpfygukef\? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD;jzpfygukef\?
topfrjzpfjcif;udk jyKNyD;jzpfygukef\? aemifwpfzef
rjzpfjcif;oabm &Sdygukef\ toQifbk&m;wdkYonf
avmuü aumif;pGm jyKNyD;olwdkYygwnf;/

toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f
&Sdygay\? toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmfonf) tvGef
ESpfoufzG,f &Sdygay\? toQifbk&m; Oyrmaomfum;
arSmufxm;onfudk vSefjybd ouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
zHk;vTrf;xm;onfudk
zGifhvSpfjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
rsufpdvnfaomoltm; vrf;rSefudk
ajymMum;bdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?]]rsufpdtjrif&Sdao
molwdkYonf tqif;wdkYudk jrifMu vdrfhrnf}}[k

trdkufarSmifü qDrD;wefaqmifudk
aqmifjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif; ptwlmvQif
toQifbk&m;tmeE´monf
taMumif;trsKd;rsKd;jzifhw&m;awmfudk
jyawmfrlygay\? toQifbk&m; tmeE´m xdk tuREkfyfonf
xdk jrwpGmbk&m;udkvnf; udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\
w&m;awmf udkvnf; udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\
oHCmawmfudkvnf; udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\
toQifbk&m;tmeE´m xdk tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrSpí
touxufqHk; (&wemoHk;yg;udk) udk;uG,f qnf;uyfaom
Oygoum[k rSwfawmfrlyg[k (avQmuf\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-r[memrouúokwf

74/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcjH&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf ouúwdkif; uydv0wfjynf
edaj*m"m¹/₂Hkausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV
xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf rusef; rm&mrS
xajrmufawmfrlcgp jzpfV xdktcg omuD0ifrif;
r[memrfonf jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;]wnfMunf aom oltm;
ÓPjzpf\? rwnfMunfaomoltm; ÓPfrjzpf}[k
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mxm;aom w&m;awmfudk
wynfhawmf od&onfrSm MumjrifhygNyD? toQifbk&m;
orm"du a&S;OD;pGm jzpfí ÓPfu aemufrS jzpfygoavm?
odkYr[kwf ÓPfu a&S;OD;pGm jzpfí orm"du aemufrS
jzpfyg oavm}}[k avQmufV xdktcg toQiftmeE´mtm;
podkY tMuHjzpf\-]]jrwpGmbk&m;onf rusef;rm&mrS
xajrmufawmfrlcgp jzpf\? pomuD0ifrif;om;
r[memrfonfvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; tm; tvGefeufejaom
jyóemudk ar;\? igonf omuD0ifrif;om; r[memrfudk

wpfckaom ae&modkY ac:aqmifíw&m;a[m&vQif
aumif;ayvdrfhrnf}}[k (tMuHjzpf\)/

xdkYaemuf toQiftmeE´monf omuD0ifrif; r[memrf\
vufudk qGJí wpfckaom ae&modkY ac:NyD;vQif
bpum;udkqdk\ - r[memrf usifhq]]aou©}
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom oDvudkvnf;aumif;?
usifhNyD;]taou©} yk^{*3/4}Kdvf wdkY\ Opömjzpfaom
oDvudkvnf;aumif; jrwpGmbk&m; a[m Mum;awmfrl\?
usifhq]]aou©} yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom
orm"dudkvnf;aumif;? usifhNyD;]taou©}
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom orm"dudkvnf;aumif;
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mMum;awmfrl\? usifhq]]aou©}
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom ynmudkvnf;aumif;?
usifhNyD;]taou©} yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom
ynmudkvnf;aumif; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mMum;awmfrl\
r[memrf usifhq]]aou©} yk^{*3/4}Kdvf wdkY\
Opömjzpfaom oDv[lonf tb,fenf;? r[memrf
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf oDvESifh jynfhphk\?
ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvudk apmifhpnf;vsuf ae\y/
odu©myk'fwdkYü aumif;pGm aqmufwnfí usifh\?
r[memrf poDvudk usifhq]]aou©} yk^{*3/4}Kdvf wdkY\
Opömjzpfaom oDv[khqdktyfV r[memrf
usifhq]]aou©} yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom
orm"d[lonf tb,fenf;? r[memrf pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/ pwkw¬psmefodkY
a&mufí ae\? r[memrf porm"dudk usifhq]]aou©}
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf wdkY\ orm"d[k qdkV

r[memrf usifhq]]aou©} yk^{*3/4}Kdvf wdkY\
Opömjzpfaom ynm[lonf tb,fenf;? r[memrf
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]pum; qif;&J'ku©wnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odV r[memrf pynmudk

usifhqJ]aou©} yk*¾KdvfwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom ynm[k
qdktyfV

r[memrf podkY oDv orm"d ynmESifh jynfhpHkaom
t&d,mwynfhonf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefcef;jcif;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom
vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf} pdwfESifh vGwfajrmuf
aom]t&[wåzdkvf} ynmudk ,ckb0üyif
udk,fwdkifxl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKum a&muf
vsuf aeV usifhqJ]aou©} yk*¾KdvfwdkY\
Opömjzpfaom oDv orm"d ynmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlV r[memrf podkYvQif usifhNyD;]taou©}
yk*¾KdvfwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom oDv orm"d
ynmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mMum;awmfrl\k
(ajymqdk\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-ed*P²okwf

75/ tcgwpfyg;ü toQiftmeE´monf a0omvDjynf
r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xdktcg tb,vdpä0Drif;ESifh
y@dwukrm&uvdpä0Drif; wdkYonf toQiftmeE
´mtxHodkY csOf;uyfMuí &Sdcck;NyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifvsuf tb, vdpä0Drif;onf toQiftmeE
´mtm;-]]toQifbk&m;
em#ykwåwuúwGef;onfw&m;tm;vHk;udk od\
w&m;tm;vHk;udk jrif\]oGm;vmaepOfvnf;aumif;?
&yfwnfaepOfvnf;aumif;? tdyfaepOfvnf;aumif;?
Edk;Mum;aepOfvnf;aumif; ightm; tcgcyfodrf;
ÓPftjrifonf a&S;½lxifae\}[k t<uif;tusefr&Sdaom
ÓPftjrifudk 0efcH\? xdk wuúwGef;onf NcKd;NcHaom
tusifhjzifh uHa[mif; wdkY\ ysufpD;jcif;udk ynwfl\
rjyKvkyfjcif;jzifh uHopfwdkY\ taMumif;udk owfjcif;udk

ynwf\? podkY uHukefjcif;aMumifh qif;&JukefqHk;\?
qif;&JukefqHk;jcif;aMumifh cHpm;rlukefqHk;\?
cHpm;rl ukefqHk;jcif;aMumifh qif;&Jtm;vHk;
aqG;ajrUukefqHk;&rnf? podkY udk,fwdkif¹/₂ltyfaom
(udavom) wdkYudk aqG;ajrUukefqHk;apwwfonfh xdk
pifMu,faom tusifhjzifh (0#fqif;&Judk) vGefajrmuf\[k
a[mV toQifbk&m; pt&mü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tb,fodkY
a[mawmfrlygoenf;}}[k avQmufV

tb, odawmfri jrifawmfri ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrixdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfriaom xdk
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf owå0gwdkY pifMu,f&ef? ylaqG;jcif
idka<u;jcif; wdkYudk vGefajrmuf&ef? qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;romjcif;wdkY csKyfaysmuf&ef? t&d,mr*fudk
&&ef? edAÁamefudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef aumif;pGm
a[mMum;tyfonfh (udavomwdkYudk)
aqG;ajrUukefqHk;apwwfaom pifMu,faom
tusifhwdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tb, pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf oDvESifh jynfhpHkV/y/ odu©myk'fwdkYü
aumif;pGm aqmufwnfi usifh\? xdk&[ef;onf
uHopfudkvnf; rjyKvkyf? uHa[mif;udkvnf;
awGUxdawGUxdí uif;onfudk jyK\? (udavomwdkYudk)
aqG;ajrUukefqHk;apwwfonfh ppifMu,faom tusifhonf
udk,fwdkif¹/₂l jrifEdkif aom? tcgrvifhhtusKd;ay;aom?
vmvSnfh ¹/₂lvSnfh[k zdwfac;jyxdkufaom? rdrd\
udk,fxJpdwfxJü aqmif,lxm;xdkufaom? (t&d,m)
ynm&SdwdkYom udk,fpDudk,fi odEdkif
cHpm;Edkifaom tusifhjzpfV

tb, podkY oDvESifh jynfhpHkaom xdk&[ef;onf
umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfiomvQif/y/ pwkw-psmefodkY
a&mufi aeV xdk&[ef;onf uHopfudkvnf; rjyKvkyf?
a&S;uHa[mif;udkvnf; awGUxdawGUxdí uif;onfudk
jyK\? (udavomwdkYudk) aqG;ajr

UukefqHk;apwwfonfh ppifMu,f aom tusifhonf
udk,fwdkif½ljrifEdkifaom? tcgrvifh tusKd;ay;aom?
vmvSnfh ½lvSnfh[k zdwfac: jyxdkufaom? rdrd\
udk,fx] pdwfxJü aqmif,lxm;xdkufaom? (t&d,m)
ynm&SdwdkYom udk,fpD udk,fi
odEdkifcHpm;Edkifaom tusifhjzpfV/

tb, podkY orm"dESifhjynfhpHkaom xdk&[ef;onf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcf;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom
vGwfajrmufaom t&[wåzdkvfpdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom t&[wåzdkvfynmudk ,ckb0üyif xl;aom
ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeV xdk&[ef;onf
uHopfudkvnf; rjyKvkyf? a&S;uHa[mif;udkvnf;
awGUxdawGUxdí uif;onfudk jyK\? (udavomwdkYudk)
aqG;ajrUukefqHk;apwwfonfh ppifMu,faom tusifhonf
udk,fwdkif ½ljrifEdkifaom? tcgrvifh tusKd;ay;aom?
vmvSnfh ½lvSnfh[k zdwfac:jyxdkufaom? rdrd\
udk,fx] pdwfxJü aqmif,l xm;xdkufaom? (t&d,m)
ynm&SdwdkYom udk,fpD udk,fi odEdkif
cHpm;Edkifaom tusifhjzpfV/ tb, ponfwdkYum;
odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m; wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom xdk
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf owå0gwdkY pifMu,f&ef? ylaqG;jcif;
idka<u;jcif;wdkYudk vGefajrmuf&ef? qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;romjcif;wdkY csKyfaysmuf&ef? t&d,mr*fudk
&&ef? edAÁamefudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef aumif;pGm
a[mawmfrltyfonfh (udavomwdkYudk)
aqG;ajrUukefqHk; apwwfaom pifMu,faom
tusifhoHk;rsKd;wdkYaywnf;[k (a[mMum;)/

podkY a[mvwfaomf y@dwukrm&uvdpä0Drif;onf
tb,vdpä0Drif;udk podkYqdk\]]taqG tb, oifonf
toQiftmeE´m\ aumif;aom pum;udk aumif;aom
pum;taejzifh tb,fhaMumifh aumif;csD;rac:ygoenf;}}[k
qdkV taqG y@dwukrm&u igonf toQif tmeE´m\

aumif;aom pum;udk aumif;aom pum;taejzifh
tb,fhaMumifh aumif;csD;rac:bj &SdygtHhenf;?
toQiftmeE´m\ aumif;aom pum;udk aumif;aom
pum;taejzifh aumif;csD;rac:aom ol\ OD;acgif;onfvnf;
jywfus&m\[k (qdkavownf;)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-eda0ouokwf

76/ xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom
toQiftmeE´mtm; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf podkY
rdefYawmfrl\ - tmeE´m rdwfaqGwdkYudk jzpfap
cspfuRrf;0ifolwdkYudk jzpfap
aqGrsKd;om;csif;wdkYudk jzpfap apmifha&Smuf
vdkukefrl ,if;rdwfaqG cifyGef;wdkYuvnf; (oifwdkY\
pum;udk) em,lxdkuf\[k rSwfxif atmufarhapvdkukefrl
oifwdkYonf xdkolwdkYudk oHk;rsKd;aom XmewdkYü
aqmufwnfaptyf oGif;xm;tyf wnfaptyfukef\ tb,f
oHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-]]xdk jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; t&[H rnfawmfrl\? (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; or®morÁK'´ rnfawmfrl\? todÓPf
]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; 0dZÆmp&PorÜEé rnfawmfrl\?
aumif;aompum;udkhqdkawmfrlwwfaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ok*w rnfawmfrl\? avmuudk
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; avmu0d'l
rnfawmfrl\? qHk;rxdkufoludk qHk;rwwfonfh
twkrJhyk*³/₄Kdvfjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
tEkwåa&m yk&do'r®om&xd rnfawmfrl\? ewfvlwdkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ow¬m

a'0rEkómeH rnfaWmfrl\? (opöMav;yg;w&m;wdkYudk)
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; Ak'"" rnfaWmfrl\?
bkef;wefcdk; BuD;awmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
b*0g rnfaWmfrl\}}[k podkY jrWfpGmbk&m;ü
rwkefrvlyf ,HkMunfjcif;ü aqmufwnfaptyf oGif;xm;tyf
wnfaptyfukef\

]]w&m;awmfonf jrWfpGmbk&m; aumif;pGm
a[mxm;aom w&m;awmfygaywnf;? udk,fwdkif
odjriftyfaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;? tcgrvifh
tusKd;ay;aom w&m;awmfygaywnf;? vmvSnfh
½lvSnfh[k zdwfac:jyxdkufaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;?
rdrd\ udk,fx] pdwfxJü aqmif,lxm; xdkufaom
w&m;awmfygaywnf;? (t&d,m) ynm&SdwdkYom
udk,fpDudk,fi odEdkif cHpm;Edkifaom
w&m;awmfygaywnf;/ podkYw&m;awmfü rwkefrvlyf
ouf0if,HkMunfjcif;ü aqmufwnfaptyf oGif;xm;tyf
wnfaptyfukef\

]]jrWfpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom; oHCmawmfonf
aumif;aom tusifh&Sdawmfrlygay\? jrWfpGmbk&m;\
wynfhom; oHCmawmfonf ajzmifhrwfaom
tusifh&Sdawmfrlygay\? jrWfpGmbk&m;\
wynfhom;oHCmawmfonf rSefaomtusifh
&Sdawmfrlygay\? jrWfpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom; oHCm
awmfonf avsmfuefaom tusifh&Sdawmfrlygay\?
tpHktm;jzifh av;pHkç yk*¾Kdvftm;jzifh &Spfyg;ta&
twGuf&Sdaom jrWfpGmbk&m;\
wynfhom;oHCmawmfonf (t&yfa0;rS)
aqmifvmíáomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xdkufawmfrlygay\? {nfhonfwdkYtvdKyiSg
pDrHxm;aom 0w¬Kudkaomfvnf;
cHawmfrlxdkufygay\? wrvGeftwGuf &nfarQmfaom
tvSLudk cHawmfrlxdkufygay\? vuftkyfcsDjcif;iSg
xdkufygay\? owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;
v,fajrjzpfawmfrlygay\}}[k podkY oHCmawmfü

rwkefrvlyf ,HkHMunfjCIF;ü aqmufwnfaptyf oGif;xm;tyf
wnfaptyfukefV

tmeE´m yx0D tmayg awaZm Oga,m
"mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkY\ wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&m tm;jzifh
jzpfjCIF;onf jzpfEdkif&mao;\? jrWfpGmbk&m;ü
rwkefrvlyf ouf0if,HkMunfjCIF;ESifh jynfhPHk aeaom
t&d,mom0utm; wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfjCIF;onfum; rjzpfEdkif&monf omwnf;/ xdk pum;ü
pum; wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfyHkwnf;/ tmeE
´m jrWfpGmbk&m;ü rwkefrvlyf ouf0if,HkMunfjCIF;ESifh
jynfhPHkaom xdk t&d,mom0uonf i&JodkY jzpfap
wd&pämeFBHkodkY jzpfap NydwåmbHkodkY jzpfap
jzpf&vwåHU/ podkY wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfjCIF;[laom xdk taMumif;onf r&Sdacs/

tmeE´m yx0D tmayg awaZm Oga,m
"mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkY\ wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&m tm;jzifh
jzpfjCIF;onf jzpfEdkif&mao;\? w&m;awmfü/y/
oHCmawmfü rwkefrvlyf ouf0if ,HkMunfjCIF;ESifh
jynfhPHkaom t&d,mom0utm; wpfyg;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjCIF;onfum;
rjzpfEdkif&monfomwnf;/ xdk pum;ü pum; wpfyg;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfyHkwnf;/ tmeE´m oHCmawmfü
rwkefrvlyf ouf0if,HkMunfjCIF;ESifh jynfhPHkaom xdk
t&d,mom0uonf i&JodkY jzpfap wd&pämeFBHkodkY
jzpfap Nydwåm bHkodkYjzpfap jzpf&vwåHU/
podkYwpfyg;aom tjcif; t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjCIF;[laom xdk
taMumif;onf r&Sdacs/

tmeE´m rdwfaqGwdkYudk jzpfap
cspfuRrf;0ifolwdkYudk jzpfap
aqGrsKd;om;csif;wdkYudk jzpfap
apmifha&Smufvdkukefrl ,if;rdwfaqGcifyGef;wdkYudkv
nf; (oifwdkY\ pum;udk) em,lxdkuf[k
rSwfxifhatmufarhapvdkukefrl oifwdkYonf

xdkolwdkYudk
aqmufwnfaptyf
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

boHk;rsKd;aom
oGif;xm;tyf

XmewdkYü
wnfaptyfukef\[k

ylörokwf/

6-yXr b0okwf

77/ xdktcg toQiftmeE'monf jrwpGmbk&m;
txHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif &Sdcdk;í wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifvsuf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m;]b0 b0}[k qdkyg\
toQifbk&m; tb,frQavmuf twdkif;t&Snfjzifh
b0jzpfygoenf;}}[k avQmufV

tmeE'm umr"mwf (umrbHk) ü tusKd;ay;wwfaom
uH rjzpfclhvQif umrb0onf xif&Sm;
jzpfay:EdkiftHhavam[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
xif&Sm;rjzpfay:Edkifyg toQifbk&m;? tmeE'm
podkYvQif uHonf v,f,majrESifh wl\? 0dnmOfonf
rsKd;aphESifh wl\? wPSmonf tap;]a&} ESifhwlV
t0dZÆmydwfyiftyfukefonfjzpfí
wPSmtaESmiftzGJU&Sdukefaom
owå0gwdkYtm; ,kwfedrfhaom umr "mwf (umrbHk) ü
0dnmOfonf wnfV podkYwnfaomf aemifwpfzef b0opfü
jzpf&V

tmeE'm ½ly"mwf (½lybHk) ü tusKd;ay;wwfaom
uH rjzpfclhvQif ½lyb0onf xif&Sm;
jzpfay:EdkiftHhavam[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m;
xif&Sm;rjzpfay:Edkifyg/ tmeE'm podkYvQif uHonf
v,f,majrESifh wl\? 0dnmOfonf rsKd;aphESifh wl\?
wPSmonf tap;]a&} ESifh wlV
t0dZÆmydwfyiftyfukefonfjzpfí
wPSmtaESmiftzGJU&Sdukefaom owå0gwdkYtm;

tv,ftvwfjzpfao m ½ly"mwf (½lybHk) ü 0dnmOfonf
wnfV/ podkYwnfaomf aemifwpfzef b0opfü jzpf&V/

tmeE´m t½ly"mwf (t½lybHk) ü tusKd;ay;wwfaom
uH rjzpfCjhvQif t½lyb0onf xif&Sm;
jzpfay:EdkiftHhavam[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m;
xif&Sm;rjzpfay:Edkifyg/ tmeE´m podkYvQif uHonf
v,f,majrESifh w\? 0dnmOfonf rsKd;aphESifh w\?
wPSmonf tap;]a&} ESifh w\V
t0dZÆmydwfyiftyfukefonfjzpfí
wPSmtaESmiftzGJU&Sdukefaom owå0gwdkYtm;
jrwfaom t½ly"mwf (t½lybHk) ü 0dnmOfonf wnfV/
podkYwnfaomf aemifwpfzef b0opfü jzpf&\? tmeE´m
podkYvQif b0jzpfownf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-'kwd, b0okwf

78/ xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf
jrwfpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif/y/
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;]b0 b0}[k qdktyfyg\?
toQifbk&m; tb,frQavmuf twdkif;t&Snfjzifh
b0jzpfygoenf;}}[k avQmufV

tmeE´m umr"mwf (umrbHk) ü tusKd;ay;wwfaom
uH rjzpfCjhvQif umrb0onf xif&Sm;
jzpfay:EdkiftHhavam[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m;
xif&Sm;rjzpfay:Edkifyg/ tmeE´m podkYvQif uHonf
v,f,majrESifh w\? 0dnmOfonf rsKd;aphESifh w\?
wPSmonf tap;]a&} ESifh w\V
t0dZÆmydwfyiftyfukefonfjzpfí
wPSmtaESmiftzGJU&Sdukefaom
owå0gwdkYtm; ,kwfedrfhaom umr "mwf (umrbHk) ü

apwemonf wnf\? awmifhwjcf;onf wnf\ podkYwnfaomf
aemif wpfzef b0opfü jzpf&\

tmeE´m ½ly"mwf (½lybHk) ü tusKd;ay;wwfaom
uH rjzpfCJhvQif ½lyb0onf xif&Sm;
jzpfay:EdkiftHhavam[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m;
xif&Sm;rjzpfay:Edkifyg/ tmeE´m podkYvQifhuHonf
v,f,majrESifh wl\? 0dnmOfonf rsKd;aphESifh wl\?
wPSmonf tap;]a&} ESifh wl\
t0dZÆmydwfyiftyfukefonfjzpfí
wPSmtaESmiftzGJU&Sdukefaom owå0gwdkYtm;
tv,ftvwfjzpfao ½ly"mwf (½lybHk) ü apwemonf wnf\?
awmifhwjcf;onf wnf\ podkYwnfaomf aemif wpfzef
b0opfü jzpf&\

tmeE´m t½ly"mwf (t½lybHk) ü tusKd;ay;wwfaom
uH rjzpfay:cJhvQif t½lyb0onf
xif&Sm;jzpfay:EdkiftHhavam[k (ar;awmfrl\)/
toQifbk&m; xif&Sm;rjzpfay:Edkifyg/ tmeE´m podkY
vQif uHonf v,f,majrESifh wl\? 0dnmOfonf
rsKd;aphESifh wl\? wPSmonf tap;]a&} ESifh wl\
t0dZÆmydwfyiftyfukefonfjzpfí
wPSmtaESmiftzGJU&Sdukefaom owå0gwdkYtm;
jrwfaom t½ly"mwf (t½lybHk) ü apwemonf wnf\
awmifhwjcf;onf wnf\ podkY wnfaomf aemifwpfzef
b0opfü jzpf&\ tmeE´m podkYvQif b0jzpfownf;[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-oDvAÁwokwf

79/ xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí
&Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom
toQiftmeE´mtm; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf-]]tmeE´m

toufqHzsm; tm;xkwftyfaom tavhtusifhvnf;aumif;?
jrwwfaom tusifhudk usifhoHk;rlvnf;aumif;? txiftm;jzifh
jzpfaom tjrwwfw&m;vnf;aumif; xdk tm;vHk;onf
(vdktyfaom) tusKd;&Sdygoavm}}[k (ar;awmfri\)/
toQifbk&m; pt&mü rkcstm;jzifh rajzqdkoifhyg[k
(avQmuf\)/ tmeE´m odkYjzpfvQif a0zefavmh[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

toQifbk&m; tMuif odkYoabm&Sdaom toufqHzsm;
tm;xkwftyfaom tavhtusifhç jrwwfaomtusifhudk
usifhoHk;rlç txiftm;jzifh jzpfaom tjrwwfw&m;wdkYudk
rSD0Jaomoltm; tukodkvfw&m;wdkY wdk;yGg;ukef\
ukodkvfw&m;wdkY qkwf,kwfukef\
podkYoabm&Sdaom toufqHzsm; tm;xkwftyfaom
tavhtusifhç jrwwfaom tusifhudk usifhoHk;rlç txiftm;jzifh
jzpfaom tjrwwfw&m;wdkYonf tusKd;r&SdEdkifyg/
toQifbk&m; toufqHzsm; tm;xkwftyfaom tavhtusifhç
jrwwfaom tusifhudk usifhoHk;rlç txiftm;jzifh jzpfaom
tjrwwfw&m;wdkYudk rSD0Jaomoltm;
tukodkvfw&m;wdkY qkwf,kwfukef\
ukodkvfw&m;wdkY wdk;yGg;ukef\
podkYoabm&Sdaom touf qHzsm; tm;xkwftyfaom
tavhtusifhç jrwwfaom tusifhudk usifhoHk;rlç txiftm;jzifh
jzpfaom tjrwwfw&m;onf tusKd;&SdEdkifyg\ [k
(avQmuf\)/ toQiftmeE´monf ppum;udk avQmuf\
jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf ESpfoufawmfriV

xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf]]ighpum;udk
jrwwfpGmbk&m; ESpfoufawmfriygayonf}}[k xdkif&mrS
xí jrwwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
t½dktaojyKvsuf zjcGgoGm;avV xdktcg
jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf toQiftmeE´m zJoGm;í rMumrDyif
&[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY tmeE´mum;
usifhq]]aou©} yk*d¾Kvf omwnf;? ,if;odkY usifhq]
aou©yk*¾dKvfjzpfvifhupm; xdk tmeE´mESifh

ynmt&m xyfwlxyfrQ wlnDoludk &vG,faom
oabm&Sdonf r[kwfay} }[k rdefYawmfrl\

t|rokwf/

9-*E"Zmwokwf

80/ xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf
jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mühxdkifvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-
toQifbk&m; avatmufodkYom &eHYoGm;í avnmodkY
&eHY roGm;aom eHYomrsKd;wdkYonf
oHk;rsKd;wdkYygwnf;? tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
tjrpfeHYomrsKd;? tESpfeHYomrsKd;?
tyGifheHYomrsKd;wdkYwnf;? toQifbk&m;
avatmufodkYom &eHYoGm;í avnmodkY
&eHYroGm;aom eHYomrsKd;wdkYonf
boHk;rsKd;wdkYygwnf;/ toQifbk&m; avatmufodkYvnf;
oGm;Edkif avnmodkYvnf; oGm;Edkif avatmufavnm
ESpfae&mvHk;odkYvnf; oGm;Edkifaom
wpfpHkwpfckaom eHYomrsKd;onf &SdEdkifygoavm[k
avQmuf\ tmeE´m avatmufodkYvnf; &eHYoGm;Edkif
avnm odkYvnf; &eHYoGm;Edkif avatmufavnm
ESpfae&mvHk;odkYvnf; &eHYoGm;Edkifaom
wpfpHkwpfckaom eHYomrsKd;onf &Sd\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m; avatmufodkYvnf;
&eHYoGm;Edkif avnmodkYvnf; &eHYoGm;Edkif
avatmufavnm ESpfae&mvHk;odkYvnf;
&eHYoGm;Edkifaom wpfpHkwpfckaom
eHYomrsKd;um; tb,fygenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m pavmu0,f tMuif &Gmed*Hk;ü
a,musfm;jzpfap rdef;rjzpfap bk&m;w&m; oHCmudk
udk;uG,fqnf;uyf\? olU toufowfjcif;ç ray;onfudk ,ljcif;ç
umrwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm vGef usL;jcif;ç r[kwf

rrSefajymqdkjCIF;ç arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom
aot&ufudk aomufjCIF;rS a&Smif MuOf\? oDv&Sd\
aumif;aom oabm&Sd\? 0efwdkCIF;[laom tnpftaMu;rS
uif;aom pdwfjzifh tdrfudk tkyfcsKyfae\? vGwfvGwf
pGefYavh&Sd\? aq;aMumNyD;aom vuf&Sd\
pGefYMuJrlü aysmfydkuf\? awmif;cHolwdkYESifh
qufpyfvsuf &Sd\? ay;urf;jCIF; a0zefjCIF;ü aysmfydkuf\

orPjAm[®PwDkYonf xdkol\ *kPfowif;udk
t&yfav;rsufESmwdkYü ajymqdkukef\-]]prnfaom
&Gmed*Hk;ü (prnfaom) a,musfm;onfvnf;aumif;?
rdef;ronfvnf;aumif; bk&m;w&m; oHCmudk
udk;uG,fqnf;uyf\? olUtoufowfjCIF;ç ray;onfudk ,ljCIF;ç
umrwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm vGefusL;jCIF;ç r[kwfrSef
ajymqdkjCIF;ç arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufudk
aomufjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? oDv&Sd\
aumif;aom oabm&Sd\? 0efwdkCIF;[laom tnpftaMu;rS
uif;aom pdwfjzifh tdrfudk tkyfcsKyfae\? vGwfvGwf
pGefYMuJavh&Sd\? aq;aMumNyD;aom vuf&Sd\
pGefYMuJrlü aysmfydkuf\? awmif;cHolwdkYESifh
qufpyfvsuf &Sd\? ay;urf;jCIF; a0zefjCIF;ü aysmf
ydkuf\}}[k (ajymqdkMuukef\)/

ewfwdkYonfvnf; xdkol\ *kPfowif;udk
ajymqdkMuukef\-]]prnfaom &Gmed*Hk;ü (prnfaom)
a,musfm;onfvnf;aumif;? rdef;ronfvnf;aumif;
bk&m;w&m; oHCmudk udk;uG,f qnf;uyf\? olU
toufowfjCIF;/y/ arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufudk
aomufjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? oDv&Sd\
aumif;aom oabm&Sd\? 0efwdkCIF;[laom tnpftaMu;rS
uif;aom pdwfjzifh tdrfudk tkyfcsKyfae\? vGwfvGwf
pGefYMuJavh&Sd\? aq;aMumNyD;aom vuf&Sd\
pGefYMuJrlü aysmfydkuf\? awmif;cHolwdkYESifh
qufpyfvsuf &Sd\? ay;urf;jCIF; a0zefjCIF;ü
aysmfydkuf\}}[k (ajymqdkMuukef\)/ tmeE´m
avatmufodkYvnf; &eHYoGm;Edkif avnmodkYvnf;

&eHYoGm;Edkif avatmuf avnm
ESpfae&mvHk;odkYvnf; &eHYoGm;Edkifaom
eHYomrsKd;um; p(qdkcJhNyD; o&P*Hkç oDv
ponfESifh jynfhpHkjcif;) *kPfowif;aywnf;/ yef;wdkY\
&eHYonf avnmodkY ra&mufEdkif? pE´ul; awmifpvf
Muuf½Hk; yef;wdkY\ &eHYonfvnf; avnmodkY
ra&mufEdkifukef? olawmfaumif;wdkY\ &eHYonfum;
avnmodkY a&mufEdkif? olawmfaumif;onfum; t&yfq,f
rsufESmtm;vHk;wdkYudk *kPfowif;&eHYjzifh
oif;ysHUvTrf;rdk;Edkif\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-plVedkumokwf

81/ xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf
jrwpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcck;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m; ppum;udk
jrwpGmbk&m;txHawmfrS wynfhawmf emMum;
rSwfom;&zlygonf-]tmeE´m odcDjrwpGmbk&m;\
tbdbltrnf&Sdaom om0uonf jA[®mhbHkü wnfvsuf
avmu"mwfwpfaxmifudk toHjzifh Mum;odapEdkif\[k
(rSwfom;&zlygonf)? toQifbk&m; ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wkUdudk)
udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onfum; tb,frQavmufaom t&yfudk
toHawmfjzifh Mum;odap&ef pGrf;Edkifygoenf;}}[k
avQmufV tmeE´m xdk tbdbl onf wynfhom0urQ
omwnf;? jrwpGmbk&m;wdkYonfum;
rEldif;,SOftyaom yk*¾dKvfwdkYaywnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; toQiftmeE´monf]]toQifbk&m;
ppum;udk jrwpGmbk&m;txHawmfrS wynfhawmf

emMum;rSwfom;&z;l;ygonf]tmeE´m
odcDjrwpfGmbk&m;\ tdbbl trnf &Sdaom om0uonf
jA[®mhbkü wnfvsuf avmu"mwfwpfaxmifudk
toHjzifh Mum;odapEdkif\}[k (rSwfom;&z;l;ygonf)?
toQifbk&m; ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wkUdudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onfum; tb,frQavmufaom
t&yfudk toHawmfjzifh Mum;odEdkifap&ef
pGrf;Edkifygoenf;}}[k avQmuf\ tmeE´m xdk tdbblonf
wynfhom0urQ omwnf;? jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonfum;
rEldif;,SOftyfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYaywnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; toQiftmeE´monf]]toQifbk&m;
bpum;udk jrwpfGmbk&m;txHawmfrS wynfhawmf
emMum;rSwfom;&z;l;ygonf]tmeE´m
odcDjrwpfGmbk&m;\ tdbbltrnf&Sdaom om0uonf
jA[®mbHkü wnfvsuf avmu"mwfwpfaxmifudk toHjzifh
Mum;odapEdkif\}[k (rSwfom;&z;l;ygonf)? toQifbk&m;
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wkUdudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onfum; tb,frQavmufaom t&yfudk
toHawmfjzifh Mum;odEdkifap&ef pGrf;Edkifygoenf;}}
[k avQmuf\ tmeE´m (pMu0Vm) wpfaxmif&Sd
plVedum avmu"mwf (avmu"mwfi,f) udk oifMum;z;l;\
avm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m; xdk
(plVedumavmu"mwf) udk a[mcsdefwefygNyD?
aumif;aom pum;udk qdkawmfrl wwfaom
jrwpfGmbk&m; xdk (plVedumavmu"mwf) udk
a[mcsdefwefygNyD? jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlrnfh
plVedumavmu"mwfudk jrwpfGmbk&m; txHawmfrS
Mum;em&í &[ef;wdkYonf rSwfom;
aqmifxm;Mu&ygvdrfhrnf[k (avQmuf\)/ tmeE´m
odkYjzpfvQif emMum;avmh? aumif;pGm ESvHk;

oGif;avmh? a[maytHh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/]]toQifbk&m;
aumif;ygNyD}}[k toQiftmeE´monf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum;avQmufxm;\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk
rdefYawmfrl\-

tmeE´m v aewdkY vSnfhvnfvsvuf t&yfrsufESmwdkY
xGef;vif;awmufy&m (pMu0Vm) wpfck tydkif;tjcm;udk
wpfaxmifjzifh ajr\$mufl&aom avmuonf &Sd\? xdk
avmu"mwfwpfaxmifü vwfwfaxmif aewpfawmif
jrif;rdk&fawmifrif;wpfaxmif ZrÁL'dyf]awmif}
uRef;wpfaxmif ty& a*g,me]taemuf} uRef;wpfaxmif
Owå&uk¹/₂k]ajrmuf} uRef;wpfaxmif
ykAA0da'[]ta&SU} uRef; wpfaxmif
r[mork'´&mav;axmif ewfrif;BuD;av;axmif
pmwkr[m&mZfewfbHkwpfaxmifhwm0wðomewfbHkw
pfaxmif ,mrmewfbHkwpfaxmif
wkodwmewfbHkwpfaxmifedr®me&wdewfbHk
wpfaxmif y&edr®dw0o0wåDewfbHkwpfaxmif
jA[®mbHkwpfaxmif &Sd\ tmeE´m pavmu"mwf udk
wpfaxmifjzifh ajr\$muflcif;&Sdaom
plVedumavmu"mwf[k qdktyf\ tmeE´m wpfaxmifjzifh
ajr\$muflcif;&Sdaom plVedumavmu"mwfwpfck
tydkif;tjcm;udk wpfaxmifjzifh ajr\$mufl&aom avmuonf
&Sd\ tmeE´m pavmu"mwfudk ESpfBudrfajrmuf
wpfaxmifjzifh ajr\$muflcif;&Sdaom rZÑdrdum
avmu"mwf[k qdktyf\

tmeE´m ESpfBudrfajrmuf wpfaxmifjzifh
ajr\$muflcif;&Sdaom rZÑdrdumavmu"mwf wpfckudk
wpfaxmifjzifh ajr\$mufl&aom avmuonf &Sd\ tmeE´m
pavmu"mwfudk oHk;BudrfoHk;cg axmifrs;m;pGm
ajr\$muflcif;&Sdaom r[mavmu"mwf¹[k qdktyf\ tmeE
´m jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tvdkawmf&Sdaomf
(pMu0Vmuka#wpfodef;&Sd) r[mavmu"mwfudk
toHjzifh Mum;odapEdkif\? xdkYxuf tvGefvnf;

tvdk&Sd&m t&yftydkif;tjcm;udk Mum;odapEdkif\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tb,fodkYvQif
pMu0Vm uka#wpfodef;&Sd r[mavmu"mwfudk
toHjzifh Mum;odapawmfrrlygoenf;? xdkYxuftyGefvnf;
tvdk&Sd&m t&yftydkif;tjcm;udk
Mum;odapEdkifygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/ tmeE'm
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tMuif tcgü (pMu0Vm uka#
wpfodef;&Sd) r[mavmu"mwfudk ta&miftvif;jzifh
EHSUap&m\? xdktcg xdk owå0gwdkYonf xdk
ta&miftvif;udk odukef&m\? xdkYaemuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a<u;aMumfoHudk jyK&m\? toHudk
Mum;apEdkif&m\ tmeE'm podkYvQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf (pMu0Vm uka#wpfodef;&Sd) r[m
avmu"mwfudk toHjzifh Mum;odapEdkif\? xdkYxuf
tvGefvnf; tvdk&Sd&m t&yftydkif;tjcm;udk
Mum;odapEdkif\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkY rdefYawmfrlaomf toQiftmeE'monf
toQifO'g,D (vmVK'g,D) rax&ftm; podkY
ajymqdk\ -]]ightm; t&awmfavpGwum; igonf
aumif;pGm &tyfayonfwum;? ig\q&m
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf podkY wefcdk;tmEkabmf
&Sdygayonf}}[k (qdk\)/ toQiftmeE'm podkY qdkaomf
O'g,Donf toQiftmeE'mtm;]]ighoQiftmeE'm oif\q&m
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf podkY BuD;aom wefcdk;tmEkabmf
&Sdjcif;onf oifhtm; tb,ftusKd;&Sdygoenf;}}[k (qdk\)/
podkY qdkaomf toQifO'g,Dtm;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]]O'g,D podkY rqdkvifh? O'g,D
podkY rqdkvifh/ O'g,D tmeE'monf wyfrufjcif;]&m*}
ruif;ao;b] tu,fí aooGm;cjhvQif (igbk&m;ü)
MunfnKdaeaom xdk pdwfaMumifh
ckepfBudrfwdkifwdkif ewfjynfwdkYü ewfrif; jzpfEdkif?
ckepfBudrfwdkifwdkif bZrÁL'dyfuRef;üyif
BuD;jrwfaom pMu0aw;rif; jzpfEdkif\ O'g,D

pifppfaomfum; tmeE´monf ,ckb0üyif
y&dedAÁmefjyKvwåHU}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

'orokwf/

oHk;ckajrmuf tmeE´0*f NyD;V

1/ pMu0Vmwpfckwnf? pMu0Vmwpfaxmifjzifh
ajr\$muf? plVedumavmu"mwf wpfckjzpfV
plVedumavmu"mwf wpfck (pMu0Vmwpfaxmif) wnf?
pMu0Vmwpfaxmifjzifh ajr\$muf?
rZÑdrdumavmu"mfwpfck (pMu0Vmwpfoef;) jzpfV
rZÑdrdumavmu"mwf wpfck (pMu0Vmwpfoef;) wnf?
plVedumavmu"mfwpfaxmif (pMu0Vmwpfoef;)
jzifh ajr\$muf? r[mavmu"mfwpfck
(pMu0Vmuka#wpfodef;) jzpfV

Ã

(9) 4-orP0*f 1-orPokwf

82/ &[ef;wdkY &[ef;\ Opömjzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkY
jyK&rnfh udpöwdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;?
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[Irl- t"doDvodu©mudk
aqmufwnfjcf;? t"dpdwåodu©mudk aqmuf wnfjcf;?
t"dynmodu©mudk aqmufwnfjcf;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY &[ef;\ Opömjzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkY
jyK&rnfh udpöwdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh
pomoemawmfü-]t"doDvodu©mudk aqmufwnf&mü
igwdkYtm; xufoefaom qE´jzpfvwåHU?
t"dpdwåodu©mudk aqmufwnf&mü igwdkYtm;
xufoefaom qE´jzpfvwåHU? t"dynmodu©mudk
aqmufwnf&mü igwdkYtm; xufoefaom qE
´jzpfvwåHU}}[k ptwdkif; om oifwdkY usifhMu&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-* j' bokwf

83/ &[ef;wdkY jrnf;onf]]igonfvnf; EGm;wnf;?
igonfvnf; EGm;wnf;}}[k (xifrSwf vsuf) EGm;tkyfodkY
aemufrS aemufrS vdkuf\? xdk jrnf;tm; EGm;wdkY\
tqif;uJhodkYaom tqif; rsKd;vnf; r&Sd? EGm;wdkY\
toHuJhodkYaom toHrsKd;vnf; r&Sd? EGm;wdkY\
cGmuJhodkYaom cGmrsKd;vnf; r&Sd? xdk
jrnf;onf]]igonfvnf; EGm;wnf;? igonfvnf; EGm;wnf;}}[k
xifrSwfvsuf EGm;tkyf odkY aemufrS aemufrS
vdkufouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf]]igonfvnf;
&[ef;wnf;? igonfvnf; &[ef;wnf;}}[k &[ef;oHCmodkY
aemufrS aemufrS vdkuf\? xdk&[ef;tm;
t"doDvodu©mudk aqmufwnf&mü wpfyg;aom
&[ef;wdkY\ xufoefaom qE' uJhodkYaom qE'rsKd;vnf;
r&Sd? t"dpdwåodu©mudk aqmufwnf&mü wpfyg;aom
&[ef;wdkY\ xufoefaom qE' uJhodkYaom qE'rsKd;vnf;
r&Sd? t"dynmodu©mudk aqmufwnf&mü wpfyg;aom
&[ef;wdkY\ xufoefaom qE' uJhodkYaom qE'rsKd;vnf;
r&Sd? xdk&[ef;onf]]igonfvnf; &[ef;wnf;? igonfvnf;
&[ef;wnf;}}[k &[ef;oHCmodkY aemufrS aemufrS
vdkufV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh
pomoemawmfü-]]t"doDvodu©mudk aqmufwnf&mü
igwdkYtm; xufoefaom qE'jzpfvwåHU?
t"dpdwåodu©mudk aqmufwnf&mü igwdkYtm;
xufoefaom qE' jzpfvwåHU? t"dynmodu©mudk
aqmufwnf&mü igwdkYtm; xufoefaom qE

´jzpfvwåHU}}[k ptwdkif;om oifwdkY usifhMu&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif oifwdkY usifhMu&rnf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-acwåokwf

84/ &[ef;wdkY tdrf&Sifa,musfm; v,form;\
a&S;tzdkYÜ {uefjyKvkyfzG,fwdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tdrf&Sifa,musfm; v,f orm;onf
a&S;OD;pGmomvQif v,fudk aumif;pGm xGef,ufí
ajrudk nDnDñGwfñGwf jyK&\? a&S;OD;pGmomvQif
v,fudk aumif;pGm xGef,ufí ajrudk nDnDñGwfñGwf
jyKNyD;vQif oifhavsmfaom tcsdefü rsKd;aphwdkYudk
Mujcs\? oifhavsmfaom tcsdefü rsKd;aphwdkYudk
Mujcs NyD;vQif tcsdeftcg tm; avsmfpGm a&udk
oGif;vnf; oGif;\? xkwfvnf; xkwf\ &[ef;wdkY
tdrf&Sifa,musfm; v,f orm;\ a&S;tzdkYÜ
{uefjyKvkyfzG,fwdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQifh&[ef;tm; a&S;tzdkYÜ
jyKvkyfzG,fwdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYaywnf;/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- t"doDvodu©mudk
aqmufwnfjcfif;? t"dpdwåodu©mudk aqmufwnfjcfif;?
t"dynmodu©mudk aqmuf wnfjcfif;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY &[ef;tm; a&S;tzdkYÜ jyKvkyfzG,fwdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh
pomoemawmfü-]t"doDvodu©mudk aqmufwnf&mü
igwdkYtm; xufoefaom qE´jzpfvwåHU?
t"dpdwåodu©mudk aqmufwnf&mü igwdkYtm;
xufoefaom qE´jzpfvwåHU? t"dynmodu©mudk
aqmufwnf&mü igwdkYtm; xufoefaom qE

´jzpfvååHU}}[k þtwdkif; om oifwdkY usifhMu&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif oifwdkY usifhMu&rnf[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-0ZÆdykwåokwf

85/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynf
r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfri\ xdktcg 0ZÆDrif;om;
&[ef;wpfyg;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;txHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jrwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; podu©myk'f
wpf&mhig;q,fausmfonf¹ vcJGwpfBudrf
tusOf;jycif;odkY a&muf\? toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonf
podu©myk'fwdkYü usifhoHk;&ef rpGrf;Edkifyg}}[k
avQmuf\ &[ef; odkYjzpfvQif oifonf t"doDvodu©m
t"dpdwåodu©m t"dynmodu©m oHk;yg;wdkYü
usifhEdkifrnfavm[k (ar;awmfri\)/ toQifbk&m;
wynfhawmfonf xdk t"doDv t"dpdwå t"dynm odu©m
oHk;yg;wdkYüum; usifhEdkifyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; xdkYaMumifh oifonf þomoemawmfü t"doDv
t"dpdwå t"dynm odu©m oHk;yg; wdkYü
usifhavavmh? &[ef; oifonf
t"doDvodu©mudkvnf;aumif;?
t"dpdwåodu©mudkvnf;aumif;? t"dynm
odu©mudkvnf;aumif; usifhaomaMumifh oifhtm; &m*
a'go arm[(tvdkvdk) aysmufuif;vdrfhrnf? xdk oifonf
&m* a'go arm[(tvdkvdk) aysmufuif;jcif;aMumifh
tukodkvf udk jyKvdrfhrnfr[kwf? raumif;rludkvnf;
rSD0jvdrfhrnf r[kwf[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

xdktcg xdk&[ef;onf aemuftcgü
 t"doDvodu©mudkvnf; usifh\? t"dpdwåodu©mudkvnf;
 usifh\? t"dynmodu©mudkvnf; usifh\? t"doDv t"dpdwå
 t"dynm odu©moHk;yg;udk usifhaom xdk&[ef;tm;
 &m*aysmufuif;avNyD? a'goaysmufuif;avNyD?
 arm[aysmufuif;avNyD/ xdk&[ef;onf &m* a'go
 arm[aysmufuif;avaomaMumifh tukodkvfudk
 rjyKvkyfNyD/ raumif;rludkvnf; rrSD0JNyD/

pwkw→okwf/

1/ pokwfa'oemudk a[mcsdefü ygw Darmuf
 odu©myk'faygif; 150 ausmfrQom ynwf&ao;onf?
 xdkYaMumifh ygw Darmufvmtwdkif; 227 oG,faom
 odu©myk'f[k rqdkb] ynwfNyD;½HkrQ jzpfaom
 odu©myk'f 150 ausmfudk &nfí]]om"durd'H baEÅ
 'dC¹odu©my'owH}}[k a[mawmfrlownf;/

Ä

5-aou©okwf

86/ xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY
 csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
 &Sdcck;íhwpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; aou© aou©[k qdk\?
 toQifbk&m; tb,frQavmufaom taMumif;jzifh aou©
 jzpfEdkifygoenf;}}[k avQmufV &[ef;
 usifhqJjzpfaomaMumifh aou©[k qdktyf\? tb,fw&m;udk
 usifhoenf;? t"doDvudkvnf; usifh wwff\?
 t"dpdwåudkvnf; usifhwwff\? t"dynmudkvnf; usifhwwff\?
 &[ef; xdkYaMumifh aou©[k qdktyfV r*f[laom
 vrf;ajzmifhodkY tpOfavQmufvsuf usifhaom
 aou©yk*¾dKvftm; udavomwdkYudk
 ukefcef;apwwfaom w&m; (r*f) ü a&S;OD;pGm

ÓPjzpfay:\? xdkw&m; (r*f)\ tjcm;rJhü t&[wåzdkvf
jzpfay:\ xdk t&[wåzdkvf\tjcm;rJhü
wm'd*kPfESifhjynfpHkaom? t&[wåzdkvfjzifh
(udavomwdkYrS) vGwfajrmufNyD;aom toQiftm;
b0oHa,mZOfl ukef&mü]]ig\ t&[wåzdkvf0drkwådonf
rysufpD;EdkifNyD}}[k (podkYaom ypöa0u©Pm)
ÓPfonf pifppf jzpfay:vm\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-yXr odu©mokwf

87/ &[ef;wdkY podu©myk'f wpf&mhig;q,fausmfonf
vcJGwpfBudrf tusOf;jyjcif;odkY
a&muf\? ,if;odu©myk'fwdkYü rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;udk
vdkvm;aom trsKd;om;wdkYonf usifhukef\ &[ef;wdkY
tusifh]odu©m}wdkY[lonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYaywnf;? ,if;odu©moHk;rsKd;wdkYü
xdk odu©myk'f tvHk;pHkonf tusKH;0ifV/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- t"doDvodu©m?
t"dpdwåodu©m? t"dynm odu©mwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY tusifh]odu©m}[lonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;?
,if;odu©moHk;rsKd;wdkYü xdk
odu©myk'ftvHk;pHkonf tusKH;0ifV

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf oDvwdkYü
jynfhjynfhphkphk jyKavh&Sd\? orm"dü
twdkif;t&Snftm;jzifh jyKavh&Sd\? ynmü twdkif;t&Snf
tm;jzifh jyKavh&Sd\? xdk&[ef;onf i,fukef
tvGefi,fukefaom odu©myk'f]tmywf}wdkYodkY
oifhvnf; oifha&muf\? (xdk tmywfwdkYrS) xvnf; x\?
xdkodkYjzpfjcif;onf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;?
&[ef;wdkY ptmywfoifhjicif;¹ tmywfrS xjcif;ü
(t&d,myk*³/₄dKvftm;) rxdkufonf tjzpfudk
igra[mtyfaomaMumifhwnf;/ (t&d,mr*f[laom) jrwwfaom

tusifh\ tpjzpfukef (t&d,mr*f[laom) jrwfaom tusifhtm;
avsmufywf ukefaom odu©myk'fwdkYü cdkifjrJaom
oDvvnf; &Sd\? wnfwHhaom oDvvnf; &Sd\?
odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifh\ xdk&[ef;onf
oHk;yg;aom oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzJGU}wdkY\ t<uif;rjh
ukefjcif;aMumifh aomwmyef jzpf\? tyg,fodkY
usa&mufjcif;oabm r&Sd? udef;ao jr)\?
txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vJavsmif;&m&Sd\

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf oDvwkdYü
jynfhjynfhphkphk jyKavh&Sd\? orm"dü
twdkif;t&Snftm;jzifh jyKavh&Sd\? ynmü twdkif;t&Snf
tm;jzifh jyKavh&Sd\? xdk&[ef;onf i,fukef tvGefi,f
ukefaom odu©myk'f]tmywf}wdkYodkY oifhvnf;
oifha&muf\? (xdk tmywfwkdYrS) xvnf; x\?
xdkodkYjzpfjcif;onf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;?
&[ef;wdkY ptmywfoifhjcif; tmywfrS xjcif;ü
(t&d,myk*³/₄dKvftm;) rxdkufon\ tjzpfudk
igra[mtyfaomaMumifhwnf;/ (t&d,m r*f[laom) jrwfaom
tusifh\ tpjzpfukef (t&d,mr*f[laom) jrwfaom tusifhtm;
avsmuf ywfukefaom odu©myk'fwdkYü cdkifjrJaom
oDvvnf; &Sd\? wnfwHhaom oDvvnf; &Sd\?
odu©myk'f wdkYü aqmufwnfí usifh\

xdk&[ef;onf oHk;yg;aom
oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzJGU} wdkY\ t<uif;rjh
ukefjcif;aMumifh ou'g*grfjzpf\? wyfrufjcif;]&m*}
jypfrSm;jcif;]a'go} awGa0jcif;]arm[]wdkY\
acgif;yg;jcif;aMumifh pvlUjynfodkY wpfBudrfomvmí
qif;&J\tqHk;udk jyKvwåHU/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf oDvwkdYü
jynfhjynfhphkphk jyKavh&Sd\? orm"dü
jynfhjynfhphkphk jyKavh&Sd\? ynmü
twdkif;t&Snftm;jzifh jyKavh&Sd\? xdk&[ef;onf i,fukef
tvGef i,fukefaom odu©myk'f]tmywf}wdkYodkY

oifhvnf; oifha&muf\? (xdk tmywfwdkYrS) xvnf; x\?
xdkodkYjzpf&jcif;onf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;?
&[ef;wdkY ptmywfoifhjcf; tmywfrS xjcf;ü
(t&d,myk*³/₄dKvftm;) rxdkufon\ tjzpfudk
igra[mtyaomaMumifhwnf;/ (t&d,mr*f[laom) jrwfaom
tusifh\ tpjzpfukef (t&d,mr*f[laom) jrwfaom tusifhtm;
avsmufywfukefaom odu©myk'fwdkYü cdkifjrjaom
oDvvnf; &Sd\? wnfwHhaom oDvvnf; &Sd\?
odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmuf wnfí usifh\ xdk&[ef;onf
atmuf (umrbHk) ü (y#doaE"aejcf;)
tzdkY&Sdukefaom ig;yg;aom
oHa,mZOof]taESmiftzJGU} wdkY\
t<uif;rjhukefjcf;aMumifh tem*grfjzpf\? jA[®mhbHkü
Oyygwf y#doaE"aeol jzpf\? xdk (bHk) üomvQif
y&dedAÁmef jyK\? xdk (bHk) rS jyefvnfjcf;oabm
r&Sd/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf oDvwdkYü
jynfhjynfhphkphk jyKavh&Sd\? orm"dü
jynfhjynfhphkphk jyKavh&Sd\? ynmü
jynfhjynfhphkphk jyKavh&Sd\? xdk&[ef;onf i,fukef
tvGefi,f ukefaom odu©myk'f]tmywf}wdkYodkY
oifhvnf; oifha&muf\? xdk (tmywfwdkYrS) xvnf; x\
xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;?
&[ef;wdkY ptmywfoifhjcf; tmywfrS xjcf;ü
(t&d,myk*³/₄dKvftm;) rxdkufon\ tjzpfudk
igra[mtyaomaMumifhwnf;/ (t&d,mr*f[laom) jrwfaom
tusifh\ tpjzpfukef (t&d,mr*f[laom) jrwfaom tusifhtm;
avsmufywfukefaom odu©myk'fwdkYü cdkifjrjaom
oDvvnf; &Sd\? wnfwHhaom oDvvnf; &Sd\?
odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifh\ xdk&[ef;onf
tmoa0gwdkY\ ukefjcf;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom
vGwfajrmuf aom (t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) ynmudk ,ckb0üyif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí

aeaom &[EÅm jzpf\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
wpfpdwfwfpa'o (atmufr*f) udk jyKavh&Sdaom
(aomwmyef ou'g*grf tem*grf) yk*³/₄dKvfonf
wpfpdwfwfpa'o (atmufr*f) udk NyD;ap\? tjynfhtpHk
(t&[wåzdkvf) udk jyKavh&Sdaom (&[EÅm)
yk*³/₄dKvfonf tjynfhtpHk (t&[wåzdkvf) udk NyD;ap\
&[ef;wdkY podu©myk'fwdkYudk rjrKH]tcsnf;
tESD;r[kwf}ukef[líomvQif igqdk\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

1/ tmywfroifhxdkufaMumif;udk ra[m[kqdkojzifh
tmywfoifhxdkufaMumif;udk a[monf[k t"dyÜg,f&onf?
xdkYaMumifh &[EÅmrsm;onf avmujypf
tmywfrsKd;om roifh? "r@jypf tmywfBuD;
tmywfi,frsm; oifhMuao;onfudk t|uxm
tapmifapmifwdkY zGifhonf? 0denf;üum; omí
xif&Sm; pHkvifonf/

Ä

7-'kwd, odu©mokwf

88/ &[ef;wdkY podu©myk'f wpf&mhig;q,fausmfonf
vcJGwpfBudrf tusOf;jyjcif;odkY
a&muf\? ,if;odu©myk'fwdkYü rdrdtpD;tyGg;udk
vdkvm;aom trsKd;om;wdkYonf usifhukef\ &[ef; wdkY
tusifh]odu©m} wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? ,if;odu©moHk;rsKd;wdkYü xdk
odu©myk'f tvHk;pHkonf tusKH;0if\
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- t"doDvodu©m?
t"dpdwåodu©m? t"dynmodu©mwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
tusifh]odu©m}wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? ,if;odu©moHk;rsKd;wdkYü xdk
odu©myk'f tvHk;pHkonf tusKH;0if\

&[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf oDvwdkYü
jynfhjynfhphkphk jyKavh&Sd\? orm"dü
twdkif;t&Snftm;jzifh jyKavh&Sd\? ynmü twdkif;t&Snf
tm;jzifh jyKavh&Sd\? xdk&[ef;onf i,fukef
tvGefi,fukefaom odu©myk'f]tmywf}wdkYodkY
oifhvnf; oifha&muf\? (xdk tmywfwdkYrS) xvnf; x\?
xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;?
&[ef;wdkY ptmywfoifhjcf; tmywfrS xjcf;ü
(t&d,myk*³/₄dKvftm;) rxdkufon\ tjzpfudk ig
ra[mtyaomaMumifhwnf;/ (t&d,mr*f[laom) jrwfaom
tusifh\ tpjzpfukef (t&d,mr*f[laom) jrwfaom tusifhtm;
avsmufywf ukefaom odu©myk'fwdkYü cdkifjrJaom
oDvvnf; &Sd\? wnfwHhaom oDvvnf; &Sd\?
odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifh\ xdk&[ef;onf
oHk;yg;aom oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzJGU}wdkY\
t<uif;rjhukefjcf;aMumifh ckepfBudrfom tvGefqHk;
y#doaE"ae&jcf;
twdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom]owåu©wåKy&r}
aomwmyefjzpf\? vlUjynfvnf;aumif;?
ewfjynfvnf;aumif; ckepfBudrf twdkif;t&Snf ajy;
oGm;usifvnf&vsuf 'ku©\tqHk;udk jyKV/
xdkyk*³/₄dKvfonf oHk;yg;aom
oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzJGU} wdkY\
t<uif;rjhukefjcf;aMumifh wpfb0rS wpfb0odkY
(jrfhjrwaom trsKd;wpfrsKd;rS jrfhjrwaom
trsKd;wpfrsKd;odkY) usifvnfajy;oGm;aom
oabm&Sdaom]aumvHaumv} aomwmyef jzpf\?
ESpfb0wdkYodkYvnf;aumif;?
oHk;b0wdkYodkYvnf;aumif;? ajy;oGm;usifvnf&vsuf
'ku©\ tqHk;udk jyKV/ xdkyk*³/₄dKvfonf oHk;yg;aom
oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzJGU} wdkY\
t<uif;rjhukefjcf;aMumifh wpfb0om
y#doaE"wnfae&aom]{uADZd} aomwmyef jzpf\?
vlUjynfvü wpfb0omvQif jzpf&í 'ku©\ tqHk;udk jyKV/

oHk;yg;aom oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzJGU} wdkY\
t<uif;rjhukefjcf;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
wyfrufjcf;]&m*}? jypfrSm;jcf;]a'go}?
awGa0jcf;]arm[]wdkY\
acgif;yg;jcf;aMumifhvnf;aumif; ou'g*grf jzpf\
wpfBudrfomvQif pvlUbHkodkY jyefvmí 'ku©\tqHk;udk
jyKV

&[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf oDvwdkYü
jynfhjynfhphkphk jyKavh&Sd\? orm"dü
jynfhjynfhphkphk jyKavh&Sd\? ynmü twdkif;t&Snf
tm;jzifh jyKavh&Sd\? xdk&[ef;onf i,fukef tvGef
i,fukefaom odu©myk'f]tmywf}wdkYodkY oifhvnf;
oifha&muf\? (xdk tmywfwdkYrS) xvnf; x\
xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;?
&[ef;wdkY xdk odu©myk'fwdkYü tmywfoifhjcf;
tmywfrS xjcf;ü (t&d,myk*³/₄dKvftm;) rxdkufon\
tjzpfudk ig ra[mtyfaomaMumifhwnf;/ (t&d,mr*f[laom)
jrwaom tusifh\ tp jzpfukef (t&d,mr*f[laom) jrwaom
tusifhtm; avsmufywukefaom xdk odu©myk'fwdkYü
cdkifjrJaom oDvvnf; &Sd\? wnfwHhaom oDvvnf; &Sd\
odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifh\ xdk&[ef;onf
atmuf (umrbHk) ü (y#doaE"aejcf;) tzdkY&Sdonfh
ig;yg;aom oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzJGU}wdkY\ t<uif;rjh
ukefjcf;aMumifh txufbHkodkY aqmif wwfaom
t,Of]wPSmaomw} &Sdaom tued|bHkodkY
a&mufapwwfaom]O'"Haomw tued|*grD}
tem*grfjzpf\? xdk yk*³/₄Kdvfonf atmuf (umrbHk) ü
(y#doaE"aejcf;) tzdkY&Sdonfh ig;yg;aom oHaCmZOf
]taESmiftzJGU} wdkY\ t<uif;rjhukefjcf;aMumifh
(0dyóemÓPf[laom) wdkufwGef;jcf; &Sdojzifh
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]oocFg&y&dedAÁm,D}
tem*grfjzpf\ xdk&[ef;onf atmufh (umrbHk) ü
(y#doaE"aejcf;) tzdkY&Sdaom ig;yg;aom
oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzJGU} wdkY\ t<uif;rjh

ukefjCIF;aMumifh (0dyóemÓPf[laom)
wdkufwGef;jCIF;r&Sdbj
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]tocFg&y&dedAÁm,D}
tem*grfjzpfV xdk&[ef;onf atmuf (umrbHk) ü
(y#doaE"aejCIF;) tzdkY&Sdonfh ig;yg;aom
oHa,mZO f]taESmiftzJGU} wdkY\
t<uif;rJhukefjCIF;aMumifh (touftydkif;tjcm;\ xuf0ufudk)
vGefí y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]Oy[pöy&dedAÁm,D}
tem*grfjzpfV xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf atmuf (umrbHk) ü
(y#doaE"aejCIF;) tzdkY&Sdonfh ig;yg;aom
oHa,mZO f]taESmiftzJGU} wdkY\
t<uif;rJhukefjCIF;aMumifh (touf tydkif;tjcm;\)
tv,fMum;ü
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]tEÅ&my&dedAÁm,D} tem*grf
jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf oDvwdkYü
jynfhjynfhphkphk jyKavh&Sd\? orm"dü
jynfhjynfhphkphk jyKavh&Sd\? ynmü
jynfhjynfhphkphk jyKavh&Sd\? xdk&[ef;onf i,fukef
tvGefi,f ukefaom odu©myk'f]tmywf}wdkYodkY
oifhvnf; oifha&muf\? xdk (tmywfwdkYrS) xvnf; x\
xdkodkYjzpfjCIF;onf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;?
&[ef;wdkY xdk tmywfoifhjCIF; tmywfrS xjCIF;ü
(t&d,myk^{*3/4}dKvftm;) rxdkufonf\ tjzpfudk
igra[mtyfaomaMumifhwnf;/ (t&d,mr*f[laom) jrwwfaom
tusifh\ tpjzpfukef (t&d,mr*f[laom) jrwwfaom tusifhtm;
avsmufywfukefaom odu©myk'fwdkYü cdkifjrjaom
oDvvnf; &Sd\? wnfWHaom oDvvnf; &Sd\?
odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmuf wnfí usifhV xdk&[ef;onf
tmoa0gwdkY\ ukefjCIF;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom
vGwfajrmuf aom (t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifhfh
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) ynmudk ,ckb0üyif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
aeV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif wpfpdwfwpf'a'o (atmufr*f)

udk jyKavh&Sdaom (aomwmyef ou'g*grf tem*grf)
yk*³/₄dKvfonf wfpdpdwfpfa'o (atmufzdkvf) udk
NyD;ap\? tjynfhtpHk (t&[wår*f) udk
jyKavh&Sdaomyk*³/₄dKvfonf tjynfhtpHk (t&[wåzdkvf)
udk NyD;apV &[ef;wdkY odu©myk'fwdkYudk
rjrHK]tcsnf;tESD;r[kwf} ukef[lí omvQif igqdk\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

owårokwf/

8-wwd, odu©mokwf

89/ &[ef;wdkY podu©myk'f wpf&mhig;q,fausmfonf
vcJGwpfBudrf tusOf;jycif;odkY
a&muf\? ,if;odu©myk'fwdkYü rdrdtpD;tyGg;udk
vdkvm;aom trsKd;om;wdkYonf usifhukefV &[ef; wdkY
tusifh]odu©m} wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? ,if;odu©moHk;rsKd;wdkYü xdk
odu©myk'ftvHk;pHkonf tusKH;0if\?
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- t"doDvodu©m
t"dpdwåodu©m t"dynm odu©mwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
tusifh]odu©m}wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? ,if;odu©moHk;rsKd;wdkYü xdk
odu©myk'f tvHk;pHkonf tusKH;0ifV

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf oDvwdkYü
jynfhjynfhphkphk jyKavh&Sd\? orm"dü
twdkif;t&Snftm;jzifh jyKavh&Sd\? ynmü twdkif;t&Snf
tm;jzifh jyKavh&Sd\? xdk&[ef;onf i,fukef
tvGefi,fukefaom odu©myk'f (tmywf) wdkYodkY
oifhvnf; oifha&muf\? (xdk tmywfwdkYrS) xvnf; x\?
xdkodkYjzpfjicif;onf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;?
&[ef;wdkY ptmywfoifhjicif; tmywfrS xjcif;ü
(t&d,myk*³/₄dKvftm;) rxdkufonf\tjzpfudk ig
ra[mtyfaomaMumifhwnf;/ (t&d,mr*f[laom) jrwfaom

tusifh\ tpjzpfukef (t&d,mr*f[laom) jrwfaom tusifhtm;
avsmufywf ukefaom odu©myk'fwdkYü cdkifjrJaom
oDvvnf; &Sd\? wnfwHhaom oDvvnf; &Sd\?
odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifh\ xdk&[ef;onf
tmoa0gwdkY\ ukefjcf;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom vGwf
ajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifhfh vGwfajrmufaom
(t&[wåzdkvf) ynmudk ,ckb0üyif xl;aom ÓPfjzifh
udk,fwdkifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeV

xdk t&[wåzdkvfodkYrlvnf; ra&mufEdkif? xdk;xGif;í
rodEdkifonf&Sdaomf atmuf (umrbHk) ü
(y#doaE"aejcf;) tzdkY&Sdonfh ig;yg;aom oHaCmZOf
]taESmiftzJGU} wdkY\ t<uif;rJhukefjcf;aMumifh
(touftydkif;tjcm;\) tv,fMum;ü
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]tEÅ&my&dedAÁm,D} tem*grf
jzpfV xdk t&[wåzdkvfodkYrlvnf; ra&mufEdkif?
xdk;xGif;í rodEdkifonf&Sdaomf atmuf (umrbHk) ü
(y#doaE"aejcf;) tzdkY&Sdonfh ig;yg;aom
oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzJGU}wdkY\
t<uif;rJhukefjcf;aMumifh (touf tydkif;tjcm;\)
xuf0ufudkvGefí
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]Oy[pöy&dedAÁm,D} tem*grf
jzpfV xdk t&[wå zdkvfodkYrlvnf; ra&mufEdkif?
xdk;xGif;í rodEdkifonf &Sdaomf atmuf (umrbHk) ü
(y#doaE"aejcf;) tzdkY&Sdonfh
ig;yg;aomoHa,mZOf]taESmiftzJGU}wdkY\
t<uif;rJhukefjcf;aMumifh (0dyóemÓPf[laom)
wdkufwGef;jcif;r&Sdbj
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]tocFg&y&dedAÁm,D} tem*grf
jzpfV xdk t& [wåzdkvfodkYrlvnf; ra&mufEdkif?
xdk;xGif;írodEdkifonf&Sdaomf atmuf (umrbHk) ü
(y#doaE"aejcf;) tzdkY&Sdonfh ig;yg;aom
oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzJGU} wdkY\
t<uif;rJhukefjcf;aMumifh (0dyóem ÓPf[laom)
wdkufwGef;jcif;&Sdojzifh

y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]oocFg&y&dedAÁm,D} tem*grf
jzpfV xdk t&[wåzdkvfodkYrlvnf; ra&mufEdkif?
xdk;xGif;í rodEdkifonf &Sdaomf atmuf (umrbHk) ü
(y#doaE"aejcif;) tzdkY&Sdonfh ig;yg;aom
oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzJGU}wdkY\
t<uif;rJhukefjcif;aMumifh txufbHkodkY aqmifwwfaom
t,Of]wPSmaomw} &Sdaom tued|bHkodkY
a&mufapwwfaom]O'"Haomwtued|*grD} tem*grf
jzpfV

xdk t&[wåzdkvfodkYrlvnf; ra&mufEdkif? xdk;xGif;í
rodEdkifonf&Sdaomf oHk;yg;aom oHa,m
ZOOf]taESmiftzJGU}wdkY\
t<uif;rJhukefjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
wyfrufjcif;]&m*}? jypfrSm;jcif;]a'go}?
awGa0jcif;]arm[] wdkY\
acgif;yg;jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; ou'g*grf jzpf\?
wpfBudrf omvQif pvlbHkodkY jyefvmí 'ku©\tqHk;udk
jyKV

xdk t&[wåzdkvfodkYrlvnf; ra&mufEdkif? xdk;xGif;í
rodEdkifonf&Sdaomf oHk;yg;aom oHa,m
ZOOf]taESmiftzJGU} wdkY\ t<uif;rJhukefjcif;aMumifh
wpfb0om y#doaE"wnfae&aom]{uADZd} aomwmyef
jzpfV vlUjynfü wpfb0omvQif jzpf&í 'ku©\ tqHk;udk
jyKV xdk t&[wåzdkvf odkYrlvnf; ra&mufEdkif?
xdk;xGif;í rodEdkifonf&Sdaomf oHk;yg;aom
oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzJGU} wdkY\
t<uif;rJhukefjcif;aMumifh wpfb0rS wpfb0odkY
(jrifhjrwwfaom trsKd;wpfrsKd;rS jrifhjrwwfaom trsKd;
wpfrsKd;odkY) usifvnfajy;oGm;aom
oabm&Sdaom]aumvHaumv}aomwmyef jzpfV ESpfb0
wdkYodkYvnf;aumif;? oHk;b0wdkYodkYvnf;aumif;
ajy;oGm;usifvnf&vsuf 'ku©\ tqHk;udk jyKV xdk
t&[wåzdkvfodkYrlvnf; ra&mufEdkif?
xdk;xGif;írodEdkifonf&Sdaomf oHk;yg;aom oHa,mZOOf

]taESmiftzJGU} wdkY\ t<uif;rJhukefjCIF;aMumifh
ckePfBudrfom (tvGefqHk;) y#daE"ae&jcif; twdkif;
t&Snf&Sdaom]owåu©wåKy&r} aomwmyef jzpfV/
vIUjynfüvnf;aumif;? ewfjynfüvnf;aumif;
ckePfBudrftwdkif;t&Snf ajy;oGm;usifvnf&vsuf 'ku©\
tqHk;udk jyKV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif tjynfhtpHk (t&[wåzdkvf) udk
jyKavh&Sdaomlonf tjynfhtpHk (t&[wåzdkvf) udk
NyD;apV wpfpdwfwpfa'o (atmufr*f) udk
jyKavh&Sdaom (aomwmyef ou'g*grf tem*grf)
yk*³/₄Kdvfonf wpfpdwfwpfa'o (atmufzdkvf)udk
NyD;apV &[ef;wdkY odu©myk'fwdkYudk
rjrHK]tcsnf;tESD;r[kwf} ukef[líomvQif igqdk\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-yXr odu©wå,okwf

90/ &[ef;wdkY tusifh]odu©m} wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
t"doDvodu©m? t"dpdwåodu©m?
t"dynmodu©mwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY t"doDvodu©m[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf oDv&SdV/y/
odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifhV &[ef;wdkY
pygwdarmu©oH0&oDvudk t"doDv odu©m[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY t"dpdwåodu©m[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/ pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí aeV
&[ef;wdkY podkY pwkw→psmef odkY a&mufí
aejCIF;udk t"dpdwåodu©m[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY t"dynmodu©m[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
 pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
 [k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
 (edAÁmef) odkY a&muf aMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
 [k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\ &[ef;wdkY podkY
 opömav;yg;odjCIF;udk t"d ynmodu©m[k qdktyfV/
 &[ef;wdkY tusifh]odu©m} wdkYonf
 poHk;rsdK;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-'kwd, odu©wå,okwf

91/ &[ef;wdkY tusifh]odu©m} wdkYonf
 poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
 t"doDvodu©m? t"dpdwåodu©m?
 t"dynmodu©mwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY t"doDvodu©m[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
 pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf oDv&Sd\y/
 odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifhV &[ef;wdkY
 pygwdarmu©oH0&oDvudk t"doDvodu©m[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY t"dpdwåodu©m[lonf tb,fenf;?
 &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS
 uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/ pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí aeV
 &[ef;wdkY podkY pwkw→psmef odkY a&mufí
 aejCIF;udk t"dpdwåodu©m[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY t"dynmodu©m[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
 pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]tmoa0gwdkY\
 ukefjCIF;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom vGwfajrmufaom
 (t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifhfh vGwf ajrmufaom
 (t&[wåzdkvf) ynmudk ,ckb0üyif xl;aom ÓPjzifh
 udk,fwdkifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeV &[ef;wdkY
 pt&[wåzdkvfynmudk t"dynmodu©m[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY odu©mwdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tMuifolonf vkHYv&Sd\? (ynm) tm;tpGrf;vnf; &Sd\
wnfMunfjcf;vnf; &Sd\? psmef0ifpm;avh &Sd\
owdvnf; &Sd\? vHkNcHkaom fa`E´vnf; &Sd\
(xdkolonf) t"doDvodu©m t"dpdwåodu©m
t"dynmodu©m udk usifh&m ownf;/

tMuif yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf tvHk;pHkaom t&yfwdkYudk
vTrf;rdk;í twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom (t&[wår*f) orm"djzifh
a&S;umv0,f (odu©moHk;yg;wdkYü) usifhouJhodkkY
xdkYtwl aemufumvüvnf; usifh&m\? aemufumv0,f
(odu©moHk;yg;wdkYü) usifhouJhodkY
xdkYtwlha&S;umvüvnf; usifh&m\? udk,f\
atmufydkif;udk (tokb[k) ½louJhodkY xdkYtwl udk,f\
txufydkif;udkvnf; ½l\? udk,f\
txufydkif;udk (tokb[k) ½louJh
xdkYtwl udk,f\
atmufydkif;udkvnf; ½l\? aeYtcg
(odu©moHk;yg;wdkYudk) usifhouJhodkY xdkYtwl
nOfUtcgüvnf; usifh\? nOfUtcg
(odu©moHk;yg;wdkYudk) usifhouJhodkY xdkYtwl
aeYtcgüvnf; usifh\ tusifhESifh jynfhpHkaom? 4if;jyif
aumif;pGm pifMu,faom tusifhoDv&Sdaom
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk aou©yk^{*3/4}dKvf[k qdkukef\
jrJjrHaom orm"dESifh jynfhpHkí tusifh jzifh tqHk;
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaom xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk avmuü
(pwkopö) Ak'""[k qdkMuukef\ wPSmukef&m
t&[wåzdkvfESifh jynfhpHkaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; qDrD;\
Nidrf;jcif; uJhodkY (tqHk;) 0dnmOf\
csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh pdwf\ (wpfzef rjzpfay:aom
tm;jzifh) uif;vGwfjcf;onf jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-ouF0gokwf

92/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom
 &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl aumovwdkif;wdkYü a'opm&D
 vSnfhvnfawmfrlonf&Sdaomf ouF0gtrnf&Sdaom
 aumovwdkif;olwdkY\ ed*Hk;odkkY a&muf awmfrlí xdk
 ouF0ged*Hk;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xdktcgü
 uóya*gwåtrnf&Sdaom &[ef;onf ouF0ged*Hk;ü
 ausmif;xdkif (yk*³/₄Kdvf) jzpfV xdk ouF0ged*Hk;ü
 jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk odu©myk'fESifh
 pyfaom w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk)
 odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk) aqmufwnf apum
 (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef &Tifvef;apawmfrlV
 jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk odu©m
 yk'fESifhpyfaom w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk)
 odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum
 (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef &Tifvef;apawmfrlonf
 &Sdaomf]]p&[ef;a*gwronf tvGefyif
 acgif;yg;apvdka,mifwum;}}[k atmufarhí
 uóya*gwåtrnf&Sdaom &[ef;tm;onf;rcHEdkifjCIF;
 rESpfNrKdUjCIF;onf jzpfonfomwnf;/ xdkYaemuf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ouF0ged*Hk;ü arGUavsmfawmfrl
 oa&GU (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlNyD;vQif tpOftwdkif;
 a'opm&DvSnfhvnfawmfrlonf&Sdaomf
 &mZN*dK[fjynfodkY a&mufawmfrlí xdk
 &mZN*dK[fjynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV

xdktcg (ouF0ged*Hk;rS) jrwpfGmbk&m;
 <uoGm;awmfrlí rMumrDyif uóya*gwå&[ef;tm; aemifw
 ylyefjCIF;]ukuúKpö} ESvHk;romjCIF;]0dyÜ#dom&}
 jzpfav\ -]]igonf (oDvpaom*kPfwdkYudk) r&NyDwum;?
 igonf (&oifhaom oDvpaom *kPfwdkYudk) &jCIF;
 rjzpfNyDwum;/ igonf (&[ef;tjzpfudk) raumif;oJzifh
 &jCIF;jzpf&NyDwum;? igonf (&[ef;tjzpfudk) aumif;pGm
 &jCIF; rjzpfNyDwum;/ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
 &[ef;wdkYudk odu©myk'fESifhpyfaom
 w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd; pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf

(w&m;uddk) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef&Tifvef;ap awmfrlonf&Sdaomf]p&[ef;a*gwronf
tvGefyif acgif;yg;apvdk a,mifwum;}[k atmufarhí
ightm;onf;rcHEdkifjcif; rESpfNrKdUjcif;onf jzpfCjh\?
igonf jrwpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwpGmbk&m;txHawmfü tu,fí tjypfudk tjypftm;jzifh
avQmufMum;&rl aumif;ayvdrfhrnf}}[k tMuH jzpfV/
xdkYaemuf uóya*gwå&[ef;onf
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mudk odkrSD;í
oydwfouFef;udk ,laqmifNyD;vQif &mZN*Kd[fjynfodkY
xGufCjhavV tpOftwdkif; xGufvmCjh&m
jrwpGmbk&m;&Sd&m &mZN*Kd[fjynf
*dZÑuk#fawmifodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;udkh&Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifí podkY avQmuf\-

toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf tcgwpfyg;ü
aumovwdkif; ouF0ged*Hk;ü (oDwif;okH;)
aeawmfrlygonf? toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf xdk
ouF0ged*Hk;ü &[ef;wdkYudk odu©myk'fESifh pyf
aom w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf
(w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum (w&m; usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef&Tifvef;apawmfrlygonf/ jrwpGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk odu©myk'fESifh pyfaom
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf
(w&m;uddk) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef &Tifvef;apawmfrlonf
&Sdaomf]]p&[ef;a*gwronf tvGefyif
acgif;yg;apvdka,mifwum;}}[k atmufarhí
tuREkfyftm;onf;rcHEdkifjcif; rESpfNrKdUjcif;onf jzpfCjh
yg\? xdkYaemuf jrwpGmbk&m;onf ouF0ged*Hk;ü
arGUavsmfawmfrloa&GU
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlNyD;vQif
a'opm&D<ucsDawmfrlcJhygonf? jrwpGmbk&m;
<uoGm;awmfrlí rMumrDyif xdk tuREkfyftm;

aemifwylyefjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;jzpfygonf]]igONf
(oDvpaom*kPfwdkYudk) r&NyDwum;? igONf
(&oifhaom oDvpaom *kPfwdkYudk)
&jCIF;rjzpfNyDwum;/ igONf (&[ef;tjzpfudk)
raumif;ojzifh &jCIF;jzpf&NyDwum;? igONf
(&[ef;tjzpfudk) aumif;pGm &jCIF; rjzpfNyDwum;/
jrWfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk
odu©myk'fESifhpyfaom w&m;pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;uddk)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef
&Tifvef;apawmfrlonf&Sdaomf]]p&[ef;a*gwronf
tvGefacgif;yG;apvdka,mifwum;}[k atmufarhí xdk
tuREkfyftm;onf;rcHEdkifjCIF; rESpfNrKdUjCIF;onf
jzpfCjhygonf? (xdkYaemuf) igONf
jrWfpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí jrWfpGmbk&m;
txHawmfü tu,fí tjypfudk tjypftm;jzifh avQmufMum;&rl
aumif;ayvdrfhrnf}}[k ptMuHonf jzpfygV toQifbk&m;
rdkufonfhtavsmuf awGa0onfhtavsmuf rvdr®monfh
tavsmuf tjypfonf tuREkfyfudk vTrf;rdk;cJhygNyD?
jrWfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk odu©myk'fESifh
pyfaom w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk)
odjrifapvsuf (w&m;uddk) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;
usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef
&Tifvef;apawmfrlonf&Sdaomf]]p&[ef;a*gwronf
tvGefyif acgif;yG; apvdka,mifwum;}}[k atmufarhí
tuREkfyftm;onf;rcHEdkifjCIF; rESpfNrKdUjCIF;onf
jzpfRdygonf? jrWfpGmbk&m;onf xdk tuREkfyf\
tjypfudk aemifTCg apmifhpnf;jCIF;iSgtjypf[k
vufcHawmfrlyg toQifbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

uóy rdkufonfhtavsmuf awGa0onfhtavsmuf
rvdr®monfhtavsmuf tjypfonf oifhudk pifppf
vTrf;rdk;cJhV igONf &[ef;wdkYudk odu©myk'fESifh
pyfaom w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk)
odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum

(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef&Tifvef;apawmfrlonf
&Sdaomf]p&[ef; a*gwronf tvGefyif
acgif;yg;apvdka,mifwum;}[k atmufarhí
oifhtm;onf;rcHEdkifjCIF; rESpfNrKdUjCIF;onf jzpfCjH\?
uóy oifonf tjypfudk tjypf[k jrifí tjypf tm;avsmfpGm
ukpm;jCIF;aMumifh oif\ xdk tjypfudk tjypf[k igwdkY
vufcHukef\ uóy tjypfudk tjypf[k
jrifvsufw&m;tm;avsmfpGm ukpm;í aemiftcg
apmifhpnf;\? p(ukpm; apmifhpnf;jCIF;)onf t&d,m\
0denf;tqHk;trü BuD;yGg;jCIF;yifwnf;/

uóy oDwif;BuD;&[ef;yif jzpfapumrl
odu©moHk;yg;wdkYuddk tvdkr&Sdol
odu©moHk;yg;wdkYudk aqmufwnfjCIF;\ *kPfudk
ajymqdkavhr&Sdol jzpftHh? odu©moHk;yg;uddk
tvdkr&Sdukefaom wpyfg;aom &[ef;wdkYudkvnf;
odu©moHk;yg;wdkYü raqmufwnfaptHh?
odu©moHk;yg;uddk tvdk&Sdukefaom wpyfg;aom
&[ef;wdkY\ *kPfudkvnf; oifhavsmfaom
tcgü[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rQdkjim;tHh/ uóyhpodkYaom
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;rsKd;udk igonf rcsD;rGrf;/
xdkodkYrcsD;rGrf;jCIF;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;?]]xdk
(odu©moHk;yg;uddk rvdKvm;aom) &[ef;udk
jrwpGmbk&m; csD;rGrf;awmfrl\}}[k wpyfg;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;udk qnf;uyfukef&m\
xdk&[ef;udk rSD0]qnf;uyfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
(odu©moHk;yg;uddk rvdKvm;aom) xdk&[ef;\
trlt&modkY twkvdkufukef&m\? xdk odu©m
oHk;yg;uddk rvdKvm;aom &[ef;\ trlt&modkY
twkvdkufukefaom xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; xdkodkY twk
vdKufjCIF;onf &SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk;
tpD;tyGg;r&SdjCIF;igS qif;&JjCIF;iSg jzpf\ xdkYaMumifh
podkYaom oDwif;BuD;&[ef;rsKd;udk igonf
rcsD;rGrf;ay/

uóy oDwif;vwf&[ef;yif jzpfapumrl/y/ uóy
oDwif;i,f&[ef;yif jzpfapumrl odu©moHk;yg;wdkYuddk
tvdkr&Sdol odu©moHk;yg;wdkYudk aqmufwnfjcf;\
*kPfudk ajymqdkavhr&Sdol jzpftHh?
odu©moHk;yg;uddk tvdkr&Sdukefaom wpfyg;aom
&[ef;wdkYudkvnf; odu©moHk;yg;wdkYü
raqmufwnfaptHh? odu©moHk;yg;uddk
tvdk&Sdukefaom wpfyg;aom &[ef;wdkY\ *kPfudkvnf;
oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rqdkjim;tHh/
uóy podkYaom oDwif;i,f&[ef;rsKd;udk igonf
rcsD;rGrf;/ xdkodkY rcsD;rGrf;jcif;onf
tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;?]]xdk
(odu©moHk;yg;uddk rvdkvmaom) &[ef;udk
jrwfpGmbk&m; csD;rGrf;awmfrl\}}[k wpfyg;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf xdk &[ef;udk qnf;uyfukef&m\
xdk&[ef;udk qnf;uyfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
odu©moHk;yg;uddk rvdkvmaom &[ef;\ trlt&modkY
twkvdkufukef&m\? xdk (odu©moHk;yg;uddk
rvdkvmaom) &[ef;\ trlt&modkY twkvdkufukefaom
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; xdkodkY twkvdkufjcf;onf &SnfpGm
aom umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;r&Sdjcf;igS qif;&Jjcf;iSg
jzpfV xdkYaMumifh podkYaom oDwif;i,f &[ef;rsKd;udk
igonf rcsD;rGrf;ay/

uóy oDwif;BuD;&[ef;onfvnf;
odu©moHk;yg;wdkYuddk tvdk&Sdol
odu©moHk;yg;wdkYudk aqmufwnfjcf;\ *kPfudk
csD;usL;ajymqdkavh&Sdol jzpftHh?
odu©moHk;yg;udk tvdkr&Sdukefaom wpfyg;aom
&[ef;wdkYudkvnf; odu©moHk;yg;ü aqmufwnfaptHh/
odu©moHk;yg;udk tvdk&Sdukefaom wpfyg;aom
&[ef;wdkY\ *kPfudkvnf; oifhavsmfaom
tcgü[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm qdkjim;tHh/ uóy podkYaom
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;rsKd;udk ig csD;rGrf;V
xdkodkYcsD;rGrf;jcif;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;?]]xdk

(odu©moHk;yg;uddk vdkvm;aom) &[ef;udk
jrwpGmbk&m; csD;rGrf;awmfrl\}}[k wpyfg;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;udk qnf;uyfukef&mV
xdk&[ef;udk qnf;uyfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf xdk
(odu©moHk;yg;uddk tvdk&Sdaom) &[ef;\ trlt&modkY
twkvdkufukef&mV xdk odu©moHk;yg;udk tvdk&Sd
aom &[ef;\ trlt&modkY twkvdkufukefaom
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; xdkodkY twkvdkufjcf;onf
&SnpfGmaom umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcf;iSg
csrf;omjcf;iSg jzpfV xdkYaMumifh podkYaom
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;rsKd;udk ig csD;rGrf;V

uóy oDwif;vwf&[ef;onf odu©moHk;yg;uddk
tvdk&Sdol/y/ uóy oDwif;i,f&[ef;onf
odu©moHk;yg;uddk tvdk&Sdol? odu©moHk;yg;uddk
aqmufwnfjcf;\ *kPfudk csD;usL;ajymqdkavh&Sdol
jzpfthH? odu©moHk;yg;udk tvdkr&Sdukefaom
wpyfg;aom &[ef;wdkYudkvnf; odu©moHk;yg;ü aqmuf
wnfaptHh? odu©moHk;yg;udk tvdk&Sdukefaom
wpyfg;aom &[ef;wdkY\ *kPfudkvnf; oifhavsmf
aomtcgü[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm qdkjim;tHh? uóy
podkYaom oDwif;i,f&[ef;rsKd;udk ig csD;rGrf;V
xdkodkYcsD;rGrf;jcf;onf
tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;?]]xdk

(odu©moHk;yg;uddk vdkvm;aom) &[ef;udk
jrwpGmbk&m; csD;rGrf;awmfrl\}}[k wpyfg;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;udk qnf;uyfukef&mV
xdk&[ef;udk qnf;uyfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf xdk
(odu©moHk;yg;uddk tvdk&Sdaom) &[ef;\
trlht&modkY twkvdkufukef&mV xdk
(odu©moHk;yg;udk tvdk&Sdaom) &[ef;\ trlt&modkY
twkvdkuf ukefaom &[ef;wdkYtm; xdkodkY
twkvdkufjcf;onf &SnpfGmaom umvywfvHk;
tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcf;iSg csrf;omjcf;iSg jzpfV

xdkYaMumifh podkYaom oDwif;i,f&[ef;rsKd;udk ig
csD;rGrf;\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

av;ckajrmuf orP0*f NyD;V

(10) 5-avmPuyv'0*f 1-tpöm,duokwf

93/ &[ef;wdkY tdrf&Sifa,musfm; v,form;\
taqmwwsif jyK&rnfh jyKvkyfzG,fwdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tdrf&Sifa,musfm; v,f orm;onf
vsifvsif jrefjref v,fudk aumif;pGm xGef,ufí ajrudk
nDnDñGwfñGwf jyKV vsif vsif jrefjref v,fudk
aumif;pGm xGef,ufí ajrudk nDnD ñGwfñGwf
aumif;pGm jyKNyD;vQif vsif vsif jrefjref
rsKd;aphwdkYudk MuJcsV vsifvsif jrefjref
rsKd;aphwdkYudk MuJcsí vsifvsif jrefjref a&udk
oGif;vnf; oGif;\? xkwfvnf; xkwfV &[ef;wdkY
tdrf&Sifa,musfm; v,form;\ taqm wwsif jyK&rnfh
jyKvkyfzG,fwdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYaywnf;/
&[ef;wdkY tdrf&Sifa,musfm; v,form;tm;],aeYyif ig\
pyg;wdkYonf aygufygap? eufjzefyif zHk;ygap?
oefbufcgyif rSnfhygap}}[k (podkY tvdk&Sdwdkif;
NyD;apEdkifaom) xdk wefcdk;tpGrf;onf r&Sday/
&[ef;wdkY pifppf aomfum; xdk tdrf&Sifa,musfm;
v,form;\ xdk pyg;wdkYonf nDñGwfaom Owkudk &í
aygufvnf; ayguf zHk;vnf;zHk; rSnfhvnf; rSnfhaom
tcgrsKd;onf &SdV

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif &[ef;\ taqmwwsif jyK&rnfh
jyKvkyfzG,fwdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYaywnf;/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- t"doDvodu©mudk
aqmufwnfjcif;? t"dpdwåodu©mudk aqmufwnfjcif;?

t"dynmodu©mudk aqmufwnfjCIF;wdkYwnf;/
 &[ef;wdkY &[ef;\ taqmwvsif jyK&rnfh jyKvkYf
 zG,fwdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
 xdk&[ef;tm;],aeYüaomfvnf;aumif;?
 eufjzefüaomfvnf;aumif;? oefbufcgüaomfvnf;aumif; ig\
 pdwfonf (wPSm 'd|dwdkYjzifh wpfpHkwpfckaom
 tm½Hkudk) rpJGvrf;rlí tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS
 uif;vGwfapownf;}}[k (podkY tvdk&Sdwdkif;
 NyD;apEdkifaom) xdk wefcdk; tpGrf;onf r&Sday/
 &[ef;wdkY pifppfaomfum; t"d
 oDvodu©mudkvnf;aumif;?
 t"dpdwåodu©mudkvnf;aumif;?
 t"dynmodu©mudkvnf;aumif; usifhoHk;aom xdk&[ef;\
 pdwfonf (wPSm'd|dwdkYjzifh) wpfpHkwpfckaom
 tm½Hkudk (rpJGvrf;rlí) tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS
 uif;vGwfaom tcgrsKd;onf &Sd\

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh pomoemawmfü-
 t"doDvodu©mudk aqmufwnf&mü igwdkYtm; xuf
 oefaom qE´jzpfvwåHU? t"dpdwåodu©mudk
 aqmufwnf&mü igwdkYtm; xufoefaom qE´jzpfvwåHU?
 t"dynmodu©mudk aqmufwnf&mü igwdkYtm;
 xufoefaom qE´jzpfvwåHU}}[k ptwdkif; om oifwdkY
 usifhMu&rnF/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif oifwdkY
 usifhMu&rnF[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokWf/

2-y0da0uokwf

94/ &[ef;wdkY omoemawmfrS wpyfg;aom
 t,l&Sdonfh y&dAdkZfwdkYonf p(udavomwdkYrS)
 uif;qdwfjCIF; oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk ynwfuKEf\
 tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ouFef;udk rSDí jzpfaom

uif;qdwfjcf;? qGrf;udk rSDí jzpfaom uif;qdwfjcf;?
ausmif;udk rSDí jzpfaom uif;qdwfjcf;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY xdk oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif omoemawmfrS
wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdonfh y&dAdkZfwdkYonf podkY
oabm&Sdaom ouFef;udk rSDí jzpfaom
uif;qdwfjcf;udk ynwfukef\? ydkufqHavQmf
t0wfwdkYudk aomfvnf; aqmifukef\?
ydkufqHavQmfjzifh a&maESm&ufaom
t0wfwdkYudkaomfvnf; aqmifukef\? olaoaumif
t0wfwdkYudkaomfvnf; aqmifukef\?
yHhoult0wfwdkYudkaomfvnf; aqmifukef\?
opfacguft0wfwdkYudkaomfvnf; aqmifukef\?
opfeufa&udkaomfvnf; aqmifukef\? cGgESifhwuG
opfeufa&rQift0wfudkaomfvnf; aqmifukef\?
oref;jruft0wfudkaomfvnf; aqmifukef\?
avQmfawt0wfudkaomfvnf; aqmifukef\?
ysOfcsyft0wfudkaomfvnf; aqmifukef\?
vIUqHyifwdkYjzifh &ufaom urÁvmudkaomfvnf;
aqmifukef\? om;NrD;urÁvmudkaomfvnf; aqmifukef\?
cifykyfiSufawmif t0wfudkaomfvnf; aqmifukef\/
&[ef;wdkY omoemawmfrS wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdonfh
y&dAdkZfwdkYonf podkYoabm&Sdaom ouFef;udk
rSDí jzpfaom uif;qdwfjcf;udk ynwfukef\

&[ef;wdkY xdk oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif omoemawmfrS
wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdonfh y&dAdkZfwdkYonf podkY
oabm&Sdaom qGrf;udk rSDí jzpfaom uif;qdwfjcf;udk
ynwfukef\? [if;&Gufpdrf;udkaomfvnf; pm;ukef\?
ajymif;qefpdrf;udkaomfvnf; pm;ukef\?
usdwfoD;qefudkaomfvnf; pm;ukef\? om;a&
tpteudkaomfvnf; pm;ukef\? arSmfudkaomfvnf;
pm;ukef\? gefuJGudkaomfvnf; pm;ukef\?
xrif;csKd;udkaomfvnf; pm;ukef\?
ESrf;rlefYnufudkaomfvnf; pm;ukef\? jrufudkaomfvnf;
pm; ukef\? EGm;acs;udkaomfvnf; pm;ukef\?

awmopfjrpf opfoD;vQif tpm&Sdonfjzpfí a<uusaom
opfoD;udk pm;vsuf rQwukefV &[ef;wdkY
omoemawmfrS wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdonfh
y&dAdkZfwdkYonf podkY oabm&Sdaom qGrf;udk
rSDí jzpfaom uif;qdwfjcf;udk ynwfukefV

&[ef;wdkY xdk oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif omoemawmfrS
wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdonfh y&dAdkZfwdkYonf podkY
oabm&Sdaom ausmif;udk rSDí jzpfaom
uif;qdwfjcf;udk ynwfukef\? awm opfyif&if; oif;csKdif;
awmtkyf vGifjyif aumuf¹/₂dk;yHk
aumuf¹/₂dk;tHkwkYudk ynwfMuukefV &[ef;wdkY
omoem awmfrS wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdonfh
y&dAdkZfwdkYonf podkY oabm&Sdaom ausmif;udk
rSDí jzpfaom uif;qdwfjcf;udk ynwfukefV &[ef;wdkY
omoemawmfrS wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdonfh
y&dAdkZfwdkYonf puif;qdwfjcf;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
ynwfukefV

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;\ (udavomwdkYrS)
uif;qdwfjcf;wdkYonf oHk;rsKd;wdkY aywnf;/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf oDvESifh jynfhpHk\? xdk&[ef;tm;
oDvr&Sdjcf;udkvnf; y,ftyf\? xdk oDvr&Sdjcf;rSvnf;
uif;qdwfV rSefaom jrifjcf;vnf; &Sd\? xdk&[ef;tm;
rSm;aom jrifjcf;udkvnf; y,ftyf\? xdkrSm;aom
tjrifrSvnf; uif;qdwfV ukefNyD;aom tmoa0gw&m;vnf;
&Sd\? xdk&[ef;onf tmoa0gw&m;wdkYudkvnf;
y,ftyfukef\? xdk tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrSvnf; uif;qdwfV

&[ef;wdkY tMuif taMumif;aMumifh &[ef;onf
oDvESifh jynfhpHk\? xdk&[ef;tm; oDv
r&Sdjcf;udkvnf; y,ftyf\? xdk oDvr&Sdjcf;rSvnf;
uif;qdwfV aumif;aom jrifjcf;vnf; &Sd\? xdk&[ef;tm;
rSm;aom jrifjcf;udkvnf; y,ftyf\? xdkrSm;aom
jrifjcf;rSvnf; uif;qdwfV ukefNyD;aom

tmoa0gw&m;vnf; &Sd\? xdk&[ef;tm;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYudkvnf; y,ftyfukef\? xdk
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrSvnf; uif;qdwf\ &[ef;wdkY
xdkYaMumifh p&[ef;udk (oDv[laom)htjrwfodkY
a&mufol? (oDv[laom) tESpfodkY a&mufol? pifMu,fol?
(oDv orm"d ynm[laom *kPf) tESpfü wnfol[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY tdrf&Sifa,musfm; v,form;\
oav;pyg;cif;onf jynfhphk\? xdk oav; pyg;cif;udk
tdrf&Sifa,musfm; v,form;onf vsifvsif jrefjref
&dwfap&m\? vsifvsif jrefjref &dwfapNyD;í vsifvsif
jrefjref pk¹/₂Hk;ap&m\? vsifvsif jrefjref pk¹/₂Hk;apNyD;í
vsifvsif jrefjref wdkuf ap&m\? vsifvsif jrefjref
wdkufapNyD;í vsifvsif jrefjref pkyHkap&m\? vsifvsif
jrefjref tpktyHk jyKapNyD;í vsifvsif jrefjref e,fap&m\?
vsifvsif jrefjref e,fapNyD;í vsifvsif jrefjref avSUap&m\?
vsifvsif jrefjref avSUapNyD;í vsifvsif jrefjref
axmif;xkap&m\? vsifvsif jrefjref axmif;xkapNyD;í
vsifvsif jrefjref zJGwdkYudk vTifhxkwfap&m\
&[ef;wdkY podkY jyKonf&Sdaomf tdrf&Sifa,musfm;
v,form;\ pyg;wdkYonf (qef[laom) tjrwfodkY
a&mufukef\? (qef[laom) tESpfodkY a&mufukef\?
pifMu,fukef\? (qef[laom) tESpfü wnfukef\

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif &[ef;onf tMuif
taMumif;aMumifh oDvESifh jynfhphk\? xdk&[ef;tm;
oDvr&Sdjcif;udkvnf; y,ftyf\? xdk oDvr&Sdjcif;rSvnf;
uif;qdwf\ aumif;aom jrifjcif;onf &Sd\? xdk&[ef;tm;
rSm;aom jrifjcif;udkvnf; y,ftyf\? xdkrSm;aom
tjrifrSvnf; uif; qdwf\ ukefNyD;aom tmoa0gw&m;vnf;
&Sd\? xdk&[ef;tm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkYudkvnf;
y,ftyfNyD; jzpfukef\? xdk tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrSvnf;
uif;qdwf\ &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh p&[ef; udk
(oDv[laom) tjrwfodkY a&mufol? (oDv[laom)
tESpfodkY a&mufol? pifMu,fol? (oDv orm"d

ynm[laom*kPf) tESpfü wnfol[k qdktyf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-o&'okwf

95/ &[ef;wdkY wefaqmifrkef;v]o&' } tcg wdrfom;
uif;pifí jrifhaom rdk;aumif;uifü a&S;½lwufvmaom
aerif;onf aumif;uif&Sd trdkufwdkuftm;vHk;udk
zsufqD;í xGef;vif;awmufy wifhw,fouJhodkY?
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif t&d,mom0utm; udavomjrL
tnpf taMu;uif;aom
w&m;rsufpd]aomwmywådr*fÓPf}onf jzpfay:vmV
&[ef;wdkY aomwm ywådr*fÓPftjrif jzpfay:onfESifh
wpfNyKdifeuf t&d,mom0utm; ouúm,'d|dç
0dpdudpämç oDvAÁwy&mrmø oHk;0aom
oHa,mZOf]aESmifBuKd;}wdkYonf aysmufukefV

xdkrSaemufü rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑm}?
ysufpD;apvdkjCIF;]Asmyg'}w&m;ESpfrsKd;wdkYrS
vGwf ajrmufV xdkyk*¾dKvfonf umrwdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfí
omvQif
MuHpnfjCIF;]0dwuf}oHk;oyfjCIF;]0dpm&}ESifh
wuGjzpfaom? (eD0&P) uif;qdwfjCIF; aMumifh jzpfaom?
ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} csrf;omjCIF;]okc} &Sdaom
yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV &[ef;wdkY xdktcgü
t&d,mom0uonf tu,fí aojim;tHh? xdk om0utm;
vIUjynfodkY wpfzef jyefvm apEdkifaom ,if;,SOpyfrl
oHa,mZOf]aESmifBuKd;} r&SdawmhNyD[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-y&domokwf

96/ &[ef;wdkY y&dowfwdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
yk^{*3/4}dKvf jrwf&Sdaom]t^{*3/4}0wD} y&dowf?
rnDñGwfaom]0^{*3/4}} y&dowf? nDñGwfaom]or^{*3/4}}
y&dowfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY yk^{*3/4}dKvfjrwf&Sdaom]t^{*3/4}0wD}
y&dowf[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmf0,f
tMuif y&dowfö oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkYonf
ypönf;rsm;jcif;iSg rusifhukef? (odu©moHk;yg;udk)
avsmhavsmh rusifhukef? atmufodkY oufapwwfaom
w&m;ü pGefYcstyfaom vkHYv&Sdukef\? uif;qdwfjci;
(oHk;yg;) ü a&SUoGm;jzpfukef\ ra&mufao;aom
(psmef r*f zdkvf) w&m;odkY a&mufjci;iSg? r&ao;aom
w&m;udk &jcif;iSg? rsufarSmufryK&ao;aom
w&m;udkvnf; rsufarSmufjyKjci;iSg vkHYvpdkufukef\
aemifvm wynfhom;taygif;wdkYonf xdk
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkY\ (tjyKtrlodkY) twkvdkufukef\
xdk aemifvm wynfhom;taygif;wdkYonfvnf; ypönf;
rsm;jcif;iSg rusifhukef? (odu©moHk;yg;udkvnf;)
avsmhavsmh rusifhukef? atmufodkY oufapwwfaom
w&m;ü pGefYcstyfaom vkHYv&Sdukef\? uif;qdwfjci;
(oHk;yg;) ü a&SUoGm;jzpfukef\ ra&muf ao;aom
(psmef r*f zdkvf)w&m;odkY a&mufjci;iSg? r&ao;aom
w&m;udk &jcif;iSg? rsufarSmuf rjyK&ao;aom
w&m;udkvnf; rsufarSmufjyKjci;iSg vkHYvpdkufukef\
&[ef;wdkY py&dowfudk yk^{*3/4}dKvfjrwf&Sdaom
y&dowf[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY rnDñGwfaom]0^{*3/4}} y&dowf[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmf 0,f tMuif y&dowfö
&[ef;wdkYonf rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;chKjci;
gefYusifbuf ajymMum; pum;rsm;wwfMuonfhjyif

tcsif;csif; ElwfvHSxdk;ívnf; aeMuukefV &[ef;wdkY
py&dowfudk rnDñGwfaom y&dowf[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY nDñGwfaom]or*³/₄} y&dowf[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmf0,f tMuif y&dowfö
&[ef;wdkYonf nDñGwfukef 0rf;ajrmufukefvsuf
qefYusifbufpum; udk rajymrlí EdkYESifh a&
a&mpyfxm;ouJhodkY jzpfukefí tcsif;csif; cspfcifaom
rsufpdwdkYjzifh aumif;pGm Munfh¹/₂IMuukefvsuf
aexdkifukefV &[ef;wdkY py&dowfudk nDñGwfaom
y&dowf[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY tMuif tcgü &[ef;wdkYonf nDñGwfukef
0rf;ajrmufukefvsuf qefYusifbuf pum;udk rajymukefrlí
EdkYESifha& a&mpyfxm;ouJhodkY jzpfukefí tcsif;csif;
cspfcifaom rsufpdwdkYjzifh aumif;pGm
Munfh¹/₂IMuukefvsuf aexdkifukefV &[ef;wdkY xdktcgü
&[ef;wdkYonf rsm;pGmaom aumif;rludk jzpfapukefV
&[ef;wdkY xdktcgü &[ef;wdkYonf pdwf\ udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaMumif;jzpfaom 0rf;ajrmufjcif;]rk'dwm}
jzifh jrwwfaom aejcif;udk aeukef\? 0rf;ajrmufoltm;
ESpfodrfhjicif;]yDwd} jzpf\? ESpfodrfhaom ol\
udk,fonf Nidrf;csrf;\? Nidrf;csrf;aom udk,f&Sdolonf
csrf;omudk cHpm;\? csrf;omjcif;&Sdol\ pdwfonf
wnfMunfV

&[ef;wdkY awmifxdyfö rdk;onf;xefpGm
&Gmvwfaomf xdk a&onf edrfh&medrfh&modkY
pD;qif;í awmif acsmuf yyfMum;uJG ajrmif;i,fwdkYudk
jynfhvQHap\? awmif acsmuf yyfMum;uJG
ajrmif;i,fwdkY jynfhvQHukefNyD;aomf tdkifi,fwdkYudk
jynfhvQHapukef\? tdkifi,fwdkY jynfhvQHNYD;aomf
tdkifBuD;wdkYudk jynfhvQHapukef\? tdkifBuD;wdkY
jynfhvQHukefNyD;aomf jrpfi,fwdkYudk
jynfhvQHapukef\? jrpfi,fwdkY jynfhvQHukefNyD;aomf
jrpfbuD;wdkYudk jynfhvQHapukef\? jrpfbuD;wdkY

jynfhvQHukefNyD;aomf r[mork'´&mwdkYudk
jynfhvQHapukefV

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif tMuif tcgü &[ef;wdkYonf
nDñGwfukef 0rf;ajrmufukefvsuf qefYusifbufpum;udk
rajymukefrlí EdkYESifha& a&mpyfxm;ouJhodkY
jzpfukefí tcsif;csif; cspfcifaom rsufpdwdkYjzifh
aumif;pGm Munfh½IMuukefvsuf aexdkifMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY xdktcgüh&[ef;wdkYonf rsm;pGmaom
aumif;rludk jzpfapukefV &[ef;wdkY xdktcgü
&[ef;wdkYonf pdwf\ udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaMumif;jzpfao 0rf;ajrmufjcif;]rk'dwm}
jzifh jrwfaom aejcif;udk aeukef\? 0rf;ajrmufoltm;
ESpfodrfhjicif;]yDwd} jzpf\? ESpfodrfhaom ol\
udk,fonf Nidrf;csrf;\? Nidrf;csrf;aom udk,f&Sdolonf
csrf;omudk cHpm;\? csrf;omjcif;&Sdol\ pdwfonf
wnfMunfV &[ef;wdkY y&dowfwdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wnf;
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-yXr tmZmeD,okwf

97/ &[ef;wdkY rif;\t*Fg oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhphKaom tmZmenfjrir;aumif;onf rif;tm;
avsmufywfl? rif;\ toHk;taqmif jzpf\? rif;\
t*Fgtpdwftydkif;[lí omvQif a&wGufjcif;odkY a&mufV
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü rif;\
tmZmenfjrir;aumif;onf tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\?
cGeftm;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHkV &[ef;wdkY rif;\ pt*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom tmZmenfjrir;aumif;onf rif;tm; xdkuf\?
rif;\ toHk;taqmifjzpf\? rif;\ t*Fgtpdwftydkif;[líomvQif
a&wGufjcif;odkY a&mufV &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
t*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf

(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmí aomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xdkuf\? {nfhonfwdkY tvdkYiSg pDrHxm;aom
0w→Kudkaomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xdkufukef\?
wrvGeftwGuf &nf arQmfaom tvSLudk cHxdkuf\?
vuftkyfcsDjcif;iSg xdkuf\? owå0g taygif;\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpfV/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? cGeftm;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk\? vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf tqif;ESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf
oDv&Sd\? ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvudk apmifhpnf;vsuf
ae\? tusifh]tmpm&} usufpm;&m]a*gp&} ESifh
jynfhpHk\? tenf;i,frQaom tjypfwdkYü aomfvnf; ab;[k
½lavh&Sd\? odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifhV/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf tqif;ESifh jynfhpHkV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif cGeftm;ESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y,fjcif;iSg
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk jynfhpHkapjcif;iSg xufoef aom
vkHYv&Sdonfjzpfí ae\? tm;tpGrf;&Sd\? jrJrHaom
tm;xkwfjcif; &Sd\? ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü wm0efudk
ypfcsxm;jcif; r&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf
cGeftm;ESifh jynfhpHkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf vsifjrefjcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü
&[ef;onf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif;
od\?]]pum; qif;&JjzpfaMumif;wnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaom
twdkif; od\?]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef)wnf;}}
[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif; od\?]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif; odV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
&[ef;onf vsifjrefjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkV &[ef;wdkY

pt*FgoHk;yg;wdkYESifhjynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíáomfvnf; ay;vSL
ylaZmf&efxdkuf\? {nfhonfwdkY tvdkYiSg
pDrHxm;aom 0w→Kudkaomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xdkuf\? wrvGeftwGuf &nfarQmfaom tvSLudk
cHxdkuf\? vuftkyfcsDjcif;iSg xdkuf\? owå0gtaygif;\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd, tmZmeD,okwf

98/ &[ef;wdkY rif;\ t*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf rif;tm; xdkuf\?
rif;\ toHk;taqmifjzpf\? rif;\ t*Fgtpdwftydkif;[líomvQif
a&wGufjcif;odkY a&muf\ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü rif;\ tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf
tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? cGeftm;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\?
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\ &[ef;wdkY rif;\
t*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf rif;tm; xdkuf\? rif;\ toHk;
taqmifjzpf\? rif;\ t*Fgtpdwftydkif;[líomvQif
a&wGufjcif;odkY a&muf\ &[ef;wdkY ptwl
omvQifw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíáomfvnf; ay;vSL
ylaZmf&ef xdkuf\y/ owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef
tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpf\ tb,f oHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf tqif;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk\? cGeftm; ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\?
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif tqif;ESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf
oDv&Sd\y/ odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifh\?
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf tqif;ESifh jynfhpHk\

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif cGeftm;ESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y,fjcif;iSg
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk jynfhpHkapjcif;iSg xufoef aom
vkHYv&Sdonfjzpfí tm;tpGrf;&Sd\? jrJrHaom
vkHYv&Sd\? ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü wm0efudk
ypfcsxm;jcif; r&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf
cGeftm;ESifh jynfhpHkV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif vsifjrefjcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf
atmuf (umrbHk) ü (y#doaE"aejcif;) tzdkY&Sdonfh
ig;yg;aom oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzJGU}wdkY\
t<uif;rjhukefjcif;aMumifh jA[®mhbkü Oyygwf
y#doaE"aeNyD;vQif xdk (bHk) üomvQif
y&dedAÁmefjyKí xdk (bHk) rS jyefvnfjcif;oabm
r&Sdaom tem*grfjzpf\? Oyygwfy#doaE"jzpfí xdk
jA[®mhbküyif y&dedAÁmefjyK\? xdk jA[®mhbkHkrS
jyefvnfjcif;oabm r&SdNyD/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
&[ef;onf vsifjrefjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkV &[ef;wdkY
bw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmí aomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xdkuf\y/ owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;
v,fajrjzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-wwd, tmZmeD,okwf

99/ &[ef;wdkY rif;\ t*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf rif;tm; xdkuf\
rif;\ toHk;taqmif jzpf\? rif;\ t*Fgtpdwftydkif;[líomvQif
a&wGufjcif;odkY a&muf\ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü rif;\ tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf
tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? cGeftm;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\?

vsifjrefjCIF;ESifhvNF; jynfhpHkV &[ef;wdkY rif;\
pt*FgoHk;rsKd;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf rif;tm; xdkuf\? rif;\ toHk;
taqmifjzpf\? rif;\ t*Fgtpdwftydkif;[lí omvQif
a&wGufjCIF;odkY a&mufV &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQifw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaoMfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xdkuf\? {nfhonfwdkYtvdkYiSg
pDrHxm;aom 0w-Kudkaomfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&efhxdkuf\? wrvGeftwGuf
&nfarQmfaom tvSLudk cHxdkuf\? vuftkyfcsDjCIF;iSg
xdkuf\? owå0g taygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;
v,fajrjzpfV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf tqif;ESifhvNF; jynfhpHk\?
cGeftm;ESifhvNF; jynfhpKH\? vsifjrefjCIF;ESifhvNF;
jynfhpHkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf tqif;ESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf
oDv&SdV ygwDarmu©oH0&oDvudk apmifhpNF;vsuf
ae\? tusifh]tmpm&} usufpm;&m]a*gp&} ESifh
jynfhpHk\? tenf;i,frQaom tjypfwdkYüaomfvnf; ab;[k
½lavh&Sd\? odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifhV
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf tqif;ESifh jynfhpHkV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif cGeftm;ESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y,fjCIF;iSg
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk jynfhpHkapjCIF;iSg xufoef aom
vkHYv&Sdonfjzpfí ae\? tm;tpGrf;&Sd\? jrJrHaom
tm;xkwfjCIF;&Sd\? ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü wm0efudk
ypfcsxm;jCIF; r&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf
cGeftm;ESifh jynfhpHkV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif vsifjrefjCIF;ESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf

tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjCIF;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom
vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf} pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf} ynmudk ,ckb0üyifvQif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf jyKvsuf a&mufí
aeV podkYvQif &[ef;onf vsifjrefjCIF;ESifh jynfhpHkV
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmí aomfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xdkufV/y/ owå0gtaygif;\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajr jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-aygw¬uokwf

100/ &[ef;wdkY avQmfrQifykqdk;opfonf tqif;vnf;
rvS? tawGUvnf; Murf;wrf;\? tzdk;vnf; rwef/ &[ef;wdkY
avQmfrQifykqdk;wpfywf&pfonfvnf; tqif;vnf; rvS?
tawGUvnf; Murf;wrf;\? tzdk;vnf; rwef/ &[ef;wdkY
avQmfrQifykqdk;a[mif;onfvnf; tqif;vnf; rvS?
tawGUvnf; Murf;wrf;\? tzdk;vnf; rwef/ &[ef;wdkY
avQmfrQifykqdk;a[mif;udk vufESD;aomfvnf;
jyKvkyfMuukef\? trdlufyHküaomfvnf;
pGefYypfMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif oDwif;i,fjzpfaoM
&[ef;onfvnf; tu,fí oDvr&Sdol? oabm,kwfol jzpfthH?
p(oDvr&Sdc oabm,kwfonfh) tjzpfudk xdk
oDwif;i,f&[ef;\ tqif; rvSonfh tjzpfjzifh igqdkV
&[ef;wdkY xdk avQmfrQifykqdk;opfonf
tqif;rvSouJhodkY? pyk³/₄dKvfudk xdk
(avQmfrQifykqdk;opf)vQif OyrM&Sd\k igqdkV xdk
oDvr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; rSD0Jqnf;uyf vkyfauR;
twkvdkufaom yk³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;
xdkrSD0Jqnf;uyfjCIF;ponfonf &SnfpGmaom
umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;rjhjCIF; qif;&jjCIF;iSg jzpfV

p&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif;
qif;&Jjcif;udk xdk&[ef;\ tawGUMurf;wrf;onfh tjzpfjzifh
igqdk\ &[ef;wdkY xdk avQmfrQifykqdk;opfonf tawGU
Murf;wrf;ouJhodkY? xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk xdk
avQmfrQifykqdk;opfvQif Oyrm&Sd\[k igqdk\
xdk&[ef;ch,laom ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\
taxmuftyHh toHk;taqmif jzpfaom aq;wdkYudk
ay;vSLaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkY\ tvSLonf BuD;aom
tmedoifr&Sd? ptvSL\ tusKd;rBuD;onfh tjzpfudk xdk
oDv r&Sdaom &[ef;\ tzdk;rwe fonfh tjzpfjzifh igqdk\
&[ef;wdkY xdk
avQmfrQifykqdk;opfonfhtzdk;rwe fouJhodkY
pyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk xdk (avQmfrQifykqdk;opf) vQif
Oyrm&Sd\[k igqdk\ &[ef;wdkY oDwif;vwfjzpfaom
&[ef;onfvnf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY oDwif;BuD;jzpfaom
&[ef;onfvnf; tu,fí oDvr&Sdol? oabm,kwfol jzpftHh?
p(oDvr&Sdc oabm,kwfonfh) tjzpfudk xdk
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;\ tqif;rvSonfh tjzpfjzifh igqdk\
&[ef;wdkY xdk avQmfrQifykqdk;opfonf
tqif;rvSouJhodkY? pyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk xdk
(avQmfrQifykqdk;opf) vQif Oyrm&Sd\[k igqdk\ xdk
oDvr&Sdaom &[ef;tm; rSD0Jqnf;uyf vkyfauR;
twkvdkufaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYtm;
xdkrSD0Jqnf;uyfjcif;ponfonf &SnfpGmaom
umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif; qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpf\
p(&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif;
qif;&Jjcif;) udk xdk&[ef;\ tawGUMurf;wrf;onfh tjzpfjzifh
igqdk\ &[ef;wdkY xdk avQmfrQifykqdk;opfonf
tawGUMurf;wrf;ouJhodkY? xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk xdk
avQmfrQifykqdk;opfvQif Oyrm &Sd\[k igqdk\
xdk&[ef;ch,laom ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\
taxmuftyHh toHk;taqmif jzpfaom aq;wdkYudk
ay;vSLaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkY\ tvSLonf BuD;aom
tusKd;tmedoifr&Sd/ p(tvSL\ tusKd;rBuD;onfh) tjzpfudk

xdk oDvr&Sdaom &[ef;\ tzdk;rwefonfh tjzpfjzifh
igqdk\ &[ef;wdkY xdk avQmfrQifykqdk;opfonf
tzdk;rwefouJhodkY pyk*³/₄dKvfudk xdk
(avQmfrQifykqdk;opf) vQif Oyrm&Sd\[k igqdk\

&[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom oDwif;BuD;&[ef;onf
oHCmhtv,fü pum;qdktHh? xdk oDwif;BuD;&[ef;udk
&[ef;wdkYonf]]rdkufr] rvdr®maom oif\ pum;jzifh
tb,ftusKd;&SdtHhenf;? oif pifvsufvnf;
pum;qdkoifhonf[k rSwfxifbd\}}[lí ajymqdkukef\
trldufyHkü xdk avQmfrQifykqdk;udk
pGefYypfbdouJhodkY oHCmu
ESifxkwfaMumif;oabm&Sdaom pum;udk xdk oDv
r&Sdaom oDwif;BuD;onf trsufxGufum ESvHk;rombJ
>rufqdk\

&[ef;wdkY umodwdkif;jzpfykqdk;opfonf tqif;vnf;
vS\? tawGUvnf;aumif;\? tzdk;vnf;wef\ &[ef;wdkY
umodwdkif;jzpfwpfywf&pfykqdk;onfvnf; tqif;vnf; vS\?
tawGUvnf;aumif;\? tzdk;vnf; wef\ &[ef;wdkY
umodwdkif;jzpfaqG;npfaom ykqdk;a[mif;onfvnf;
tqif;vnf; vS\? tawGUvnf;aumif;\? tzdk;vnf; wef\
&[ef;wdkY umodwdkif;jzpfykqdk;a[mif;udk
&wemxkyfaomfvnf; jyKvkyf\? eHYomMuKwfüaomfvnf;
xnfhukef\

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif oDwif;i,f&[ef;onfvnf;
oDv&Sdol? aumif;aomoabm&Sdol jzpftHh? p(oDv&Sdí
aumif;aom oabm&Sdonfhtjzpf) udk xdk&[ef;\
tqif;vSaomtjzpfjzifh igqdk\ &[ef;wdkY xdk
umodwdkif;jzpfykqdk;onf tqif;vSouJhodkY?
pyk*³/₄dKvfudk xdk umodwdkif;jzpfykqdk;vQif
Oyrm&Sd\[k igqdk\ xdk oDv&Sdaom &[ef;tm;
rSD0Jqnf;uyf vkyfauR;twkvdkufaom yk*³/₄dKvftm;
xdkodkY rSD0Jqnf;uyfcif;ponfonf &SnfpGmaom
umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif; csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpf\?

p(&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;
csrf;omjcif;) tjzpfudk xdk&[ef;\
tawGUaumif;onfhtjzpfjzifh igqdk\ &[ef;wdkY
umodwdkif;jzpfykqdk;onf tawGU aumif;ouJhodkY?
xdkyk*³/₄dKvfudk xdk (umodwdkif;jzpfykqdk;) vQif
Oyrm&Sd\[k igqdk\ xdk&[ef; cH,laom ouFef; qGrf;
ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHh toHk;taqmifjzpfaom
aq;wdkYudk ay;vSLaom vlwdkY\ tvSLonf BuD;aom
tusKd;tmedoif &Sd\ ptvSL\ tusKd;BuD;onfh tjzpfudk
xdk oDv&Sdaom &[ef;\ tzdk;rsm;pGm
xdkufonfhtjzpfjzifh igqdk\ &[ef;wdkY xdk
umodwdkif;jzpfykqdk;onf tzdk;rsm;pGm
xdkufouJhodkY? pyk*³/₄dKvfudk xdk
(umodwdkif;jzpfykqdk;) vQif Oyrm&Sd\[k igqdk\
&[ef;wdkY oDwif;vwf&[ef;onfvnf;/y/ oDwif;BuD;
&[ef;onfvnf;h/y/ igqdk\

&[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom oDwif;BuD;&[ef;onf
oHCMhtv,fü pum;qdkthH? xdk oDwif;BuD;udk
&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifwdkYenf;aom
toH&SdMuukefavmh? oDwif;BuD;&[ef;onf okwf
tbd"r®m Odenf;udk &Gwfqdkae\}}[k ajymqdkukef\
&[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh pomoemawmfü]]igonf
umodwdkif;jzpfykqdk;ESifhwlpGm jzpfaptHh? igonf
avQmfrQifykqdk;ESifhwlpGm rjzpfaptHh}}[k
usifh&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY ptwdkif;om oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

t|rokwf/

9-avmPuyv'okwf

101/ &[ef;wdkY]]powå0gonf uHudk jyKaom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh xdk uH\ tusKd;udk cHpm;&\}}[k
wpfpHkwpfa,mufu qdkjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY pqdkwdkif;

jzpfvwfaomf jrwaom tusifhudk usifhoHk;rl
rjzpfawmhacs? aumif;pGm 0#fqif;&J\ tqHk;udk jyK&ef
tcGifhr&Sdawmhacs/ &[ef;wdkY]]powå0gonf
cHpm;tyfaom uHudk jyKaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh xdk uH\
tusKd;udk cHpm;&\}}[k wfpfHkwpfa,mufu
qdkjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY pqdkwdkif; jzpfvwfaomf
jrwaom tusifhudk usifhoHk;rl jzpfEdkif\? aumif;pGm
0#fqif;&J\ tqHk;udk jyK&ef tcGifh&SdEdkif\
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
jyKtyfaom tenf;i,frQaom raumif;rluHonf xdkjyKol
yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk i&JodkY aqmif\ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyKtyfaom xdkodkY
oabm&SdonfomvQifjzpfaom rsufarSmufb0ü
cHpm;tyfaom tenf;i,frQaom raumif;rluHonf 'kwd,b0ü
tenf;i,frQaom tusKd;vnf; rxif? rsm;pGmaom
tusKd;onfum; tb,f rSm xifygtHhenf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYaom oabm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyKtyfaom tenf;i,frQjzpfaom
raumif;rluHonf xdkjyKolyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk i&JodkY
aqmifoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf um,bm0emudkvnf; ryGg;rsm;?
oDvudkvnf; ryGg;rsm;? pdwfudkvnf; ryGg;rsm;?
ynmudkvnf; ryGg;rsm;? (*kPftm;jzifh) i,f\?
(*kPfi,faomtm;jzifh) cE``mudk,f i,f\? (raumif;rl)
tenf;i,fjzifh qif;&JpGm ae&V &[ef;wdkY
podkYoabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyKtyf aom
tenf;i,frQaom raumif;rluHonf xdkjyKolyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk
i&JodkY aqmif\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYoabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
jyKtyfaom xdkodkY oabm&SdonfomvQif jzpfaom
rsufarSmufb0ü cHpm;tyfaom tenf;i,frQaom
raumif;rluHonf 'kwd,b0ü tenf;i,frQaom tusKd;vnf;
rxif? rsm;pGmaom tusKd;onfum; tb,frSm xifygtHhenf;
[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom

yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf um,bm0emudkvnf; yGg;rsm;\?
oDvudkvnf; yGg;rsm;\? pdwfudkvnf; yGg;rsm;\?
ynmudkvnf; yGg;rsm;\? (*kPftm;jzifh) ri,f?
(*kPfBuD;aomtm;jzifh) cE"mudk,f BuD;\?
Eldif;,SOjfcif;udk jyKwwfaom &m* ponfwdkY
r&Sdojzifh ae&V &[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyKtyfaom xdkodkY
oabm&SdonfomvQifjzpfaom rsufarSmufb0ü
cHpm;tyfaom tenf;i,frQaom raumif;rluHonf 'kwd,b0ü
tenf;i,frQaom tusKd;vnf; rxif? rsm;pGmaom
tusKd;onfum; tb,f rSm xifygawmhtHhenf;/

&[ef;wdkY a,musfm;wpfa,mufonf qm;cGufudk
a&enf;aom cGufü xnfhjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY xdk
t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;? tenf;i,faom xdk
a&onf prnfaom qm;cGuf jzifhhraomufEdkifaom
qm;iefa& jzpf&mtHhavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)?
raomufEdkifaom qm;iefa& jzpfygonf toQifbk&m;/
xdkodkYjzpfjfcif;onf tb,fUaMumifhenf;[lrl- toQifbk&m;
a&cGufü a&tenf;i,fom&SdaomaMumifh xdk
tenf;i,faom a&onf prnfaom qm;cGufjzifh raomufEdkif
aom qm;iefa& jzpf&myg\k (avQmufukef\)/ &[ef;wdkY
a,musfm;wpfa,mufonf qm;cGufudk **Fgjrpfü
xnfhjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY
rSwfxifukefoenf;? xdk **Fgjrpfonf prnfaom
qm;cGufjzifh raomufEdkifaom
qm;iefa&jzpf&mtHhavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ rjzpfEdkifyg
toQifbk&m;? xdkodkYrjzpfEdkifjfcif;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;[lrl- toQifbk&m; **Fgjrpfü
a&xkrsm;jym;aomaMumifh xdk rsm;aom a&xkonf
prnfaom qm;cGufjzifh raomufEdkifaom qm;iefa&
rjzpfEdkifyg[k (avQmufukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyKtyfaom tenf;i,f rQaom raumif;rluHonf
xdkjyKolyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk i&JodkY aqmifV &[ef;wdkY

pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyKtyfaom
xdkodkYoabm&SdonfomvQifjzpfaom rsufarSmufb0ü
cHpm;tyfaom tenf;i,frQaom raumif;rluHonf 'kwd,b0ü
tenf;i,frQaom tusKd;vnf; rxif? rsm;pGm aom
tusKd;onfum; tb,frSm xifygawmhtHhenf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYoabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
jyKtyfaom tenf;i,frQaom raumif;rluHonf
xdkjyKolyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk i&JodkY aqmifoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf um,bm0emudkvnf;
ryGg;rsm;? oDvudkvnf; ryGg;rsm;? pdwfudkvnf;
ryGg;rsm;? ynmudkvnf; ryGg;rsm;? (*kPftm;jzifh) i,f\?
(*kPfi,faomtm;jzifh) cE"mudk,f i,f\? tenf;i,faom
raumif;rljzifh qif;&JpGm ae&V &[ef;wdkY
podkYoabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyKtyfaom
tenf;i,frQaom raumif;rluHonf xdkjyKol yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk
i&JodkY aqmifV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYoabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
jyKtyfaom xdkodkYoabm&SdonfomvQif jzpfaom
rsufarSmufb0ü cHpm;tyfaom tenf;i,frQaom
raumif;rluHonf 'kwd,b0ü tenf;i,frQaom tusKd;vnf;
rxif? rsm;pGmaom tusKd;onfum; tb,frSm xifygtHhenf;
[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf um,bm0emudkvnf; yGg;rsm;\?
oDvudkvnf; yGg;rsm;\? pdwfudkvnf; yGg;rsm;\?
ynmudkvnf; yGg;rsm;\? (*kPftm;jzifh) ri,f?
(*kPfBuD;aomtm;jzifh) cE"mudk,f BuD;\?
Edlif;,SOjfcif;udk jyKwwfaom &m*ponfwdkY
r&Sdojzifh ae&V &[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyKtyfaom xdkodkY
oabm&SdonfomvQifjzpfaom rsufarSmufb0ü
cHpm;tyfaom tenf;i,frQaom raumif;rluHonf 'kwd,b0ü
tenf;i,frQaom tusKd;vnf; rxif? rsm;pGmaom
tusKd;onfum; tb,frSm xifygawmhtHhenf;/ (1)

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
tojym0ufjzifhvnf; tcsKyftaESmifcH&\?
wpfojymjzifhvnf; tcsKyftaESmifcH&\?
tojymwpcf&mjzifhvnf; tcsKyftaESmifcH&\? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf tojym0ufjzifhvnf;
tcsKyftaESmif rcH&? wpfojymjzifhvnf; tcsKyftaESmif
rcH&? tojymwpcf&mjzifhvnf; tcsKyftaESmif rcH&/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYoabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
tojym0ufjzifhvnf; tcsKyftaESmif cH& oenf;?
wpfojymjzifhvnf; tcsKyftaESmif cH&oenf;?
tojymwpcf&mjzifhvnf; tcsKyftaESmif cH& oenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf qif;&J\?
udk,fydkifOpömenf;\? udk,fydkiftoHk; taqmifenf;\V
&[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom
olqif;&Jonfhtojym0ufjzifhvnf; tcsKyf taESmifcH&\?
wpfojymjzifhvnf; tcsKyftaESmifcH&\?
tojymwpcf&mjzifhvnf; tcsKyftaESmif cH&\?

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYoabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
tojym0ufjzifhvnf; tcsKyftaESmif rcH& oenf;?
wpfojymjzifhvnf; tcsKyftaESmif rcH&oenf;?
tojymwpcf&mjzifhvnf; tcsKyftaESmif rcH&oenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf <u,f0\?
rsm;aom Opöm&Sd\? rsm;aom toHk;taqmif&SdV
&[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom <u,f0csrf;omolonf
tojym0ufjzifhvnf; tcsKyftaESmif rcH&?
wpfojymjzifhvnf; tcsKyftaESmif rcH&?
tojymwpcf&mjzifhvnf; tcsKyf taESmif rcH&/ &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
jyKtyfaom tenf;i,frQaom raumif;rluHonf xdkjyKol
yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk i&JodkY aqmifV &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyKtyfaom
xdkodkYoabm&SdonfomvQifjzpfaom rsufarSmufb0ü
cHpm;tyf aom tenf;i,frQaom raumif;rluHonf 'kwd,b0ü

tenf;i,frQaom tusKd;vnf; rxif? rsm;pGmaom
tusKd;onfum; tb,frSm xifygawmhtHhenf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYoabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
jyKtyfaom tenf;i,frQaom raumif;rluHonf
xdkjyKolyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk i&JodkY aqmifoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf um,bm0emudkvnf;
ryGg;rsm;? oDvudkvnf; ryGg;rsm;? pdwfudkvnf;
ryGg;rsm;? ynmudkvnf; ryGg;rsm;? (*kPftm;jzifh) i,f?
(*kPfi,faomtm;jzifh) cE"mudk,fi,f? tenf;i,faom
raumif;rluHjzifh qif;&JpGm ae&V &[ef;wdkY
podkYoabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyKtyfaom
tenf;i,frQaom raumif;rluHonf xdkjyKol yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk
i&JodkY aqmifV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYoabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
jyKtyfaom xdkodkY oabm&SdonfomvQif jzpfaom
rsufarSmufb0ü cHpm;tyfaom tenf;i,frQaom
raumif;rluHonf 'kwd,b0ü tenf;i,frQaom tusKd;vnf;
rxif? rsm;pGmaom tusKd;onfum; tb,frSm xifygtHhenf;
[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf um,bm0emudkvnf; yGg;rsm;\?
oDvudkvnf; yGg;rsm;\? pdwfudkvnf; yGg;rsm;\?
ynmudkvnf; yGg;rsm;\? (*kPftm;jzifh) ri,f?
(*kPfBuD;aomtm;jzifh) cE"mudk,fBuD;\?
Edlif;,,SOfjcif;udk jyKwwfaom &m* ponfwdkY
r&Sdojzifh ae&V &[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jyKtyfaom xdkodkY
oabm&SdonfomvQifjzpfaom rsufarSmufb0ü
cHpm;tyfaom tenf;i,frQaom raumif;rluHonf 'kwd,b0ü
tenf;i,frQvnf;jzpfaom tusKd;vnf; rxif? rsm;pGmaom
tusKd;onfum; tb,frSm xifygawmhtHhenf;/ (2)

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
um,bm0emudkvnf; yGg;rsm;\? oDvudkvnf;
yGg;rsm;\? pdwfudkvnf; yGg;rsm;\? ynmudkvnf;

yGg;rsm;\? (*kPftm;jzifh) ri,f? (*kPfBuD;aomtm;jzifh)
cE`mudk,f BuD;\? Edlif;,SOjfcif;udk jyKwwfaom
&m*ponfwdkY r&Sdojzifh ae&\&[ef;wdkY podkY
oabm&Sdaom yk*³/₄dKvfonf jyKtyfaom xdkodkY
oabm&SdonfomvQif jzpfaom rsufarSmufb0ü
cHpm;tyfaom tenf;i,frQaom raumif;rluHonf 'kwd,b0ü
tenf;i,frQaom tusKd;vnf; rxif? rsm;pGmaom
tusKd;onfum; tb,frSm xifygawmh tHhenf;/

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
qdwfydkif&Sifonfvnf;aumif;?
qdwfowform;onfvnf;aumif;? qdwfudk
cdk;;loltcsKdUudk owf&efaomfvnf;aumif;?
csKyfaESmif&efaomfvnf;aumif;? (Opömudk)
qHk;¹/₂HI;ap&efaomfvnf;aumif;?
taMumif;tm;avsmfpGm jyK&efaomfvnf;aumif;
wwfpGrf;hEdkif\ t&Sifray;bJ qdwfudk cdk;;laom
tcsKdUoludk owf&efaomfvnf;aumif;? csKyfaESmif&ef
aomfvnf;aumif;? (Opömudk)
qHk;¹/₂HI;ap&efaomfvnf;aumif;?
taMumif;tm;avsmfpGm jyK&efaomfvnf;aumif;
rwwfpGrf;Edkif/ &[ef;wdkY
qdwfydkif&Sifonfvnf;aumif;?
qdwfowform;onfvnf;aumif;? t&Sifray;bJ qdwfudk
cdk;;laom tb,fodkY oabm&Sd aomoludk
owf&efaomfvnf;aumif;?
csKyfaESmif&efaomfvnf;aumif;? (Opömudk)
qHk;¹/₂HI;ap&efaomfvnf;aumif;? taMumif;tm;
avsmfpGmjyK&efaomfvnf;aumif; wwfpGrf;Edkifoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf qif;&J\?
udk,fydkifOpömenf;yg;\ udk,fydkiftoHk;taqmifenf;\
&[ef;wdkY qdwfydkif&Sifonfvnf;aumif;?
qdwfowform;onfvnf;aumif;? ray;bJ qdwfudk cdk;;laom
podkYoabm&Sdaom oludk owf&efaomfvnf;aumif;?
csKyfaESmif&efaomfvnf;aumif;? (Opömudk)

qHk;½Hl;ap&efaomfvnf;aumif;?
taMumif;tm;avsmfpGm jyK&efaomfvnf;aumif;
wwfpGrf;EdkifV

&[ef;wdkY qdwfydkif&Sifonfvnf;aumif;?
qdwfowform;onfvnf;aumif;? t&Sifray;bJ qdwfudk
cdk;;laom tb,fodkYoabm&Sdaomoludk
owf&efaomfvnf;aumif;?

csKyfaESmif&efaomfvnf;aumif;? (Opömudk)

qHk;½Hl;ap&efaomfvnf;aumif;?

taMumif;tm;avsmfpGm jyK&efaomfvnf;aumif;

rwwfpGrf;Edkifoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü

tcsKdUaomolonf <u,f0\? rsm;aom Opöm&Sd\?

rsm;aom toHk;taqmif&SdV rif;aomfvnf; jzpf\?

trwfBuD;aomfvnf; jzpfV &[ef;wdkY

qdwfydkif&Sifonfvnf;aumif;?

qdwfowform;onfvnf;aumif;? t&Sifray;bJ qdwfudk

cdk;;laom podkYoabm&Sdaomoludk

owf&efaomfvnf;aumif;?

csKyfaESmif&efaomfvnf;aumif;? (Opömudk)

qHk;½Hl;ap&efaomfvnf;aumif;?

taMumif;tm;avsmfpGm jyK&efaomfvnf;aumif; rwwf

pGrf;Edkif/ pifppfaomfum; vuftkyfcsDvsuf]]toQif

qdwfudk jzpfap? qdwf\ wefzdk;udkjzpfap tuREkfyftm;

ay;oem;yg}}[k xdkoludk awmif;yef&V &[ef;wdkY

ptwlmvQif tcsKdUaom yk*¾dKvfonf jyKtyfaom

xdkodkYoabm&SdonfomvQifjzpfao tenf;i,frQaom

raumif;rluHonf xdkjyKolyk*¾dKvfudk i&JodkY aqmifV

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk*¾dKvfonf

jyKtyfaom xdkodkY oabm&SdonfomvQifjzpfao

rsufarSmufb0ü cHpm;tyfaom tenf;i,frQaom

raumif;rluHonf 'kwd,b0ü tenf;i,frQaom tusKd;vnf;

rxif? rsm;pGmaom tusKd;onf um; tb,frSm

xifygawmhtHhenf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYoabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
jyKtyfaom tenf;i,frQaom raumif;rl uHonf xdkjyKol
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk i&JodkY aqmifoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf um,bm0emudkvnf;
ryGg;rsm;? oDvudkvnf; ryGg;rsm;? pdwfudkvnf;
ryGg;rsm;? ynmudkvnf; ryGg;rsm;? (*kPftm;jzifh) i,f?
(*kPfi,faomtm;jzifh) cE`mudk,f i,f? tenf;i,frQaom
raumif;rljzifh qif;&JpGm ae&V &[ef;wdkY podkY
oabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf jyKtyfaom tenf;i,frQaom
raumif;rluHonf xdkjyKolyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk i&JodkY aqmifV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYoabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
jyKtyfaom xdkodkY oabm&SdonfomvQif jzpfaom
rsufarSmufb0üchpm;tyfaom tenf;i,frQaom
raumif;rluHonf 'kwd,b0ü tenf; i,frQaom tusKd;um;
rxif? rsm;pGmaom tusKd;onfum; tb,frSm
xifygawmhtHhenf;[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf um,bm0emudkvnf;
yGg;rsm;\? oDvudkvnf; yGg;rsm;\? ynmudkvnf;
yGg;rsm;\? (*kPftm;jzifh) ri,f? (*kPfBuD;aom tm;jzifh)
cE`mudk,f BuD;\? Eldif;,SOfcif;udk jyKwwfaom
&m*ponfwdkY r&Sdojzifh ae&V &[ef;wdkY podkY
oabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf jyKtyfaom
xdkodkYoabm&SdonfomvQifjzpfaom rsufarSmufb0ü
chpm;tyfaom tenf;i,frQaom raumif;rluHonf 'kwd,b0ü
tenf;i,frQaom tusKd;vnf; rxif? rsm;pGmaom
tusKd;onfum; tb,frSm xifygawm htHhenf;/ (3)

&[ef;wdkY]]powå0gonf uHudk jyKaom
tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh xdk uH\ tusKd;udk chpm; &\}}[k
wpfpHkwpfa,mufu qdkjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY pqdkwdkif;
jzpfvwfaomf jrwfaom tusifhudk usifhoHk;rl
rjzpfawmhacs? aumif;pGm 0#fqif;&J\ tqHk;udk jyK&ef
tcGifhr&Sdawmhacs/ &[ef;wdkY]]powå0gonf
chpm;tyfaom uHudk jyKaom tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh xdk uH\
tusKd;udk chpm;&\}}[k wpfpHkwpfa,mufu

qdkjim;tHh/ &[ef;wdkY p qdkwdkif; jzpfvwfaomf
jrwwfaom tusifhudk usifhoHk;rl jzpfEdkif\? aumif;pGm
0#fqif;&J\ tqHk;udk jyK&ef tcGifh&SdEdkif\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-yHoka"m0uokwf

102/ &[ef;wdkY a&Ttm; npfEGrf;aMumif; tMurf;pm;
ajrrlefY oJESifh ausmufp&pf tdk;jcrf; wdkYonf
&Sdukef\? xdk tnpftaMu;udk ajrrlefYaq;aom
a,mufsm;onfvnf;aumif;? ajrrlefYaq;aom a,mufsm;\
wynfhonfvnf;aumif; usifcGufü avmif;í aq;\? tzezfef
aq;\? zdESdyfí aq;\ xdk tnpftaMu;udk y,fNyD;
uif;atmif jyKNyD;aomf a&Ttm; npfEGrf;aMumif;
tvwfpmp; ausmufp&pfEkESifh oJMurf;wdkYonf
&Sdukefao;\? xdk tnpftaMu;udk ajrrlefYaq;aom
a,mufsm;onfvnf;aumif;? ajrrlefYaq;aom a,mufsm;\
wynfhonfvnf;aumif; aq;\? tzezfef aq;\? zdESdyfí aq;\
xdk tnpftaMu;udk y,fNyD; uif;atmif jyKNyD;aomf
a&Ttm; npfEGrf;aMumif; tEkpm;oJEkESifh
jrLrnf;wdkYonf &Sdukefao;\? xdk tnpftaMu;udk
ajrrlefYaq;aom a,mufsm;onfvnf;aumif;?
ajrrlefYaq;aom a,mufsm;\ wynfhonfvnf;aumif; aq;\?
tzezfef aq;\? zdESdyfí aq;\ xdk tnpftaMu;udk y,fNyD;
uif;pifatmif jyKNyD; aemufum; yuwd a&TppfwdkYom
<uif;usefukef\? xdk (yuwd) a&Tppfudk
a&Tyef;xdrfonfonfvnf;aumif;? a&Tyef;xdrfonf\
wynfhonfvnf;aumif; rdkufvkhÜ xnfhí rlwf\? tzezfef
rlwf\? zdí rlwf\? rlwftyfç tzezfef rlwftyfç zdí rlwftyfaom
xdk a&Tonf tjyppf ruif; ao;onf jzpfí rEl;nHh? (vufaumuf
em;awmif;ponf) jyKvkyfí rjzpfao;? NyKd;NyKd;jyufjyuf
ta&mifvnf; rxGuf? <uyfqwfaom oabmvnf; &Sd\?

tvkyfcGifodkY aumif;pGm ra&muf Edkifao;/ &[ef;wdkY
a&Tyef;xdrfonfonfvnf;aumif;? a&Tyef;xdrfonf\
wynfhonfvnf;aumif; xdk a&Tudk rlwf\? tzezfef rlwf\
zdí rlwf\? rlwftyfç tzezfef rlwftyfç zdí rlwftyfaom xdk
a&Tonf tjypfuif;NyD;&um; El;nHh\? (vufaumuf
em;awmif;ponf) jyKvkyfí jzpf\? NyKd;NyKd; jyufjyuf
ta&mifvnf; xGuf\? <uyfqwfaom oabmvnf; r&Sd?
tvkyfcGifodkY aumif;pGm a&mufEdkif\ xdk
tcsdefrsKd;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/ a&Tjym;jzifh jzpfap
em;awmif;jzifh jzpfap vnf&GJ wefqmjzifh jzpfap
a&Tyef;cdkifjzifh jzpfap wfpfHkwpfckaom
wefqmtxl;jzifh tvdk&SdcJhrl xdkol\ xdk (tvdk&Sd&m)
tusKd;udkvnf; NyD;apV

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif vGefjrwfaom (orx0dyóem)
pdwfudk tzezfef tm;xkwfaom &[ef;tm; um,'kp½dkuf
0pD'kp½dkuf raem'kp½dkuf[laom npfEGrf;aMumif;
tMurf;pm; udavom wdkYonf &Sdukef\? xdk
udavomudk (orx0dyóem) pdwfESifh jynfhpHkaom
ynm&Sd&[ef;onfhy,fpGefY\? azsmufzsuf\? uif;atmif
jyK\? wpfzef rjzpfjcif;odkY a&mufapV xdk udavomudk
y,fNyD; uif;atmif jyKNyD;aomf vGefjrwfaom
(orx0dyóem) pdwfudk tzezfef tm;xkwfaom &[ef;tm;
umrESifhpyfaomtMuHç
ysufpD;apvdkjcif;ESifhpyfaomtMuHç
n§Of;qjjcif;ESifhpyfaom tMuH[laom npfEGrf;aMumif;
tvwfpM; udavomwdkYonf &Sdukefao;\? xdk
udavomudk (orx 0dyóem) pdwfESifh jynfhpHkaom
ynm&Sd&[ef;onf y,fpGefY\? azsmufzsuf\?
uif;atmifjyK\? wpfzef rjzpfjcif;odkY a&mufapV xdk
udavomudk y,fNyD; uif;atmif jyKNyD;aomf
vGefjrwfaom (orx0dyóem) pdwfudk tzezfef
tm;xkwfaom &[ef;tm; aqGrsKd;ESifh pyfaom tMuHç
Zeyk'fESifh pyfaomtMuHç rxDrJhjrif
rjyKapvdkjcif;ESifhpyfaom tMuH[laom

npfEGrf;aMumif; tEkpm; udavomwdkYonf
&Sdukefao;\? xdk udavomudk (orx0dyóem)
pdwfESifh jynfhpHkaom ynm&Sd &[ef;onf y,fpGefY\
azsmufzsf\? uif;atmif jyK\? wpfzef rjzpfjcf;odkY
a&mufap\ xdk udavomudk y,fNyD; uif;atmif
jyKNyD;aemufüum;w&m;ESifhpyfaom tMuHonf
<uif;usef ao;\? xdk orm"donf Nidrfoufonf r[kwfao;?
rGefjrwfonfvnf; r[kwfao;? (udavom) Nidrf;at;jcif;jzifh
&tyfonfvnf; r[kwfao;? pdwf\
wnfMunfjcf;]orm"d}yGg;rsm;rludk &onfvnf;
r[kwfao;? vkHYv]ya,m*} pdkufxkwf&jcif;ESifhwuG
(udavomwdkYudk) ESdyfuGyfwm;jrpfi jzpfay:vm&\
&[ef;wdkY tMuif tcgü (0dyóem) pdwfonf
rdrdoEÅmefüomvQif aumif;pGm wnf\
aumif;pGmxdki\? pdwf\ wnfMunfjcf;]orm"d} jzpf\
aumif;pGm (tm½Hkü) wdrwf&yf wnfae\? xdk
orm"donf Nidrfouf\? rGefjrwf\? udavomNidrf;jcif;jzifh
&\? pdwf\ (wnfMunfjcf;]orm"d}) yGg;rsm;rludk &\?
vkHYv]ya,m*} pdkufxkwf&jcif;ESifh wuG (udavom
wdkYudk) ESdyfuGyfwm;jrpfi jzpfay:vm&onf
r[kwfawmhacs? xdktcgrsKd;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/
xl;aomÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKtyfonfh
wpfpHkwpfckaom w&m;udk xl;aomÓPfjzifh odí
rsufarSmufjyK&ef pdwfudk ñGwfap\
(a&S;b0taMumif;ESifh ,ckb0 tbdnmOf\ tajcch psme
fpaom) taMumif;&Sdvwfaomf xdk xdk t&müyifvQif
oufaoxdkufonfh tjzpf (£'"d0d"tbdnmOf ponf) odkYvnf;
a&muf\

]](igonf) rsm;jym;aom wefcdk;zefqif;jcif;udk
NyD;apvdk\? wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvsufvnf; trsm;
jzpfvdk\? trsm;jzpfvsufvnf; wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvdk\
udk,fxif&Sm; jzpfapvdk\? udk,faysmufapvdk\
eH&Hwpfzuf wHwdkif;wpfzuf awmifwpfzufodkY
rxdrNidbj aumif;uifüuJhodkY oGm;vdk\? ajrüvnf;

ikyfjcf;ay:jcf;udk a&üUjhodkY jyKvkyfvd\? a&üvnf;
ruGJapbJ ajrüUjhodkY oGm;vd\? aumif;uifüvnf;
xuf0,fzGJUacGvsuf tawmif&Sdaom iSufUjhodkY
ysHvd\? podkY wefcdk;tmEkabmfBuD;ukefaom
vaewdkYudkvnf; vufjzifh oHk;oyfvd\? qkyfudkifvd\?
jA[®mhjynf wdkifatmifvnf; udk,fudk (rdrdpdwf)
tvdktwdkif; jzpfapvd\}}[k xdkolonf tu,fí
tvdk&SdcJhvQif (tajcch) taMumif;&Sdvwfaomf xdk
xdk tvdk&Sd&müyifvQif oufaoxdkufonfh tjzpf
(£''d0d" tbdnmOf) odkY a&mufV

]](igonf) txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\
em;tMum;xuf omvGefaom ewfem;ESifh wlaom
em;]'dAÁaomw} jzifh ewfüvnf; jzpfukefaom vlüvnf;
jzpfukefaom a0;onfvnf; jzpfukefaom eD;onfvnf;
jzpfukefaom ESprfsKd;aom toHwdkYudk Mum;vd\}}
[k xdkolonf tu,fí tvdk&SdcJhvQif (tajcch)
taMumif;&Sdvwfaomf xdk xdk tvdk&Sd&müyifvQif
oufaoxdkufonfh tjzpf ('dAÁaomwtbdnmOf) odkY
a&mufV

]](igonf) wpfyg;aomowå0g
wpfyg;aomyk*³/₄KdvfwdkY\ pdwfudk (rdrd) pdwfjzifh
ydkif;jcm;í odvd\? pGJrufjcf;]&m*}ESifh wuGaom
pdwfudkvnf;]pGJrufjcf;ESifhwuGaom pdwf}[k
odvd\? pGJrufjcf;uif;aom
pdwfudkvnf;]pGJrufjcf;uif;aompdwf}[k odvd\?
trsufxGufjcf;]a'go} ESifh wuGaom
pdwfudkvnf;]trsufxGufjcf;ESifhwuGaom pdwf}[k
odvd\? trsufxGufjcf;uif;aom
pdwfudkvnf;]trsufxGufjcf; uif;aom pdwf}[k odvd\?
awGa0jcf;]arm[] ESifh wuGaom
pdwfudkvnf;]awGa0jcf;ESifhwuGaompdwf}[k
odvd\? awGa0jcf;uif;aom
pdwfudkvnf;]awGa0jcf;uif;aom pdwf}[k odvd\?
MuHKUaompdwfudkvnf;]MuHK Uaompdwf}[k

odvdk\? yshUaom pdwfudkvnf;]yshUaompdwf}[k
odvdk\? r[*³/₄Kwfpdwfudkvnf;]r[*³/₄Kwfpdwf}[k
odvdk\? r[*³/₄Kwfr[kwfaom
pdwfudkvnf;]r[*³/₄Kwfr[kwfaom pdwf}[k odvdk\?
omvGefaom w&m;&Sdaom pdwfudkvnf;]omvGefaom
w&m;&Sdaompdwf}[k odvdk\? omvGefaom
w&m;r&Sdaom pdwfudkvnf;]omvGefaom
w&m;r&Sdaom pdwf}[k odvdk\? wnfMunfaom
pdwfudkvnf;]wnfMunf aompdwff}[k odvdk\?
rwnfMunfaom pdwfudkvnf;]rwnfMunfaom pdwff}[k
odvdk\? vGwfajrmufaom
pdwfudkvnf;]vGwfajrmufaom pdwf}[k odvdk\?
rvGwfajrmufaom pdwfudkvnf;]rvGwfajrmufaom
pdwf}[k odvdk\}}[k xdkolonf tu,fí tvdk&SdcJhvQif
(tajccH) taMumif;&Sdvwfaomf xdk xdk
tvdk&Sd&müyifvQif oufaoxdkufonfh tjzpf
(y&pdwå0dZmeetbdnmOf) odkY a&mufV

]](igonf) rsm;jym;aom a&S;üjzpfCjhzl;onfudk
atmufarhvdK\? þonfum; tb,fenf;?
wpfb0udkvnf;aumif;? ESpfb0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
oHk;b0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? av;b0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
ig;b0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? q,fb0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
b0ESpfq,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
b0oHk;q,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
b0av;q,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
b0ig;q,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? b0wpf&mudkvnf;aumif;?
b0wpfaxmifudkvnf;aumif;? b0wpfodef;udkvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom ysufuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom jzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom ysufuyf
jzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;]þrnfaom b0ü (igonf)
podkYaom trnf podkYaom tEG,f podkYaomtqif;
podkYaom tpm podkYaom csrf;omqif;&JcHpm;jcif;
podkYaom touf tydkif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xdk igonf xdk

b0rS aocJhí þrnfaom b0ü jzpfCjH\? xdk b0üvnf;
podkYaomtrnf podkYaom tEG,f podkYaom tqif;
podkYaom tpm podkYaom csrf;omqif;&JcHpm;jcif;
podkYaom touftydkif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xdk (igonf) xdk
b0rS aocJhí þb0ü jzpfCjH\}[k podkY tjcif;t&mESifhwuG
tjzpfoepfESifhwuG rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfudk
atmufarhvdK\}}[k xdkolonf tu,fí tvdk&SdcJhvQif
(tajccH) taMumif;&Sdvwfaomf xdk xdk
tvdk&Sd&müyifvQif oufaoxdkufonfh tjzpf
(ykaAAed0gotbdnmOf) odkY a&mufV

]](igonf) txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdxuf
omvGefaom ewfrsufpdESifh wlaom
rsufpd]'dAApu©K} jzifh aoqJ owå0g jzpfqJ
owå0g ,kwfaom owå0g jrwwfaom owå0g tqif;vSaom
owå0g tqif;rvSaom owå0g aumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaom owå0g raumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom
owå0gwdkYudk jrifvdk\?]tcsif;wdkY
powå0gwdkYonfum; um,'kp½dkuf 0pD'kp½dkuf
raem'kp½dkufwdkYESifh jynfhpHkukef\?
t&d,mwdkYudk pGyfpGJukef\? rSm;aom t,l&Sdukef\?
rSm;aom t,ljzifh jyKtyfaom uH&Sdukef\? xdk (owå0g)
wdkYonf cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&m i&JodkY a&mufukefV tcsif;wdkY
powå0gwdkYonfum; um,okp½dkuf 0pDokp½dkuf
raemokp½dkufwdkYESifhhjynfhpHkukef\?
t&d,mwdkYudk rpGyfpGJukef? rSefaom t,l&Sdukef\?
rSefaom t,ljzifh jyKtyfaom uH&Sdukef\? xdk (owå0g)
wdkYonf cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
aumif;aom vm;&m ewfjynfodkY a&muf ukef\}[k
uHtavQmufjzpfaom owå0gwdkYudk odV podkYvQif
txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdxuf omvGefaom
ewfrsufpdESifhwlaom rsufpd]'dAApu©K} jzifh
aoqJowå0g jzpfqJ owå0g ,kwfaom owå0g jrwwfaom

owå0g tqif;vSaom owå0g tqif;rvSaom owå0g
aumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom owå0g raumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaom owå0gwdkYudk jrifvdk\
uHtavQmufjzpfaom owå0gwdkYudk odvdk\}}[k
xdkolonf tu,fí tvdk&SdcJhvQif (tajccH)
taMumif;&Sdvwfaomf xdk xdk tvdk&Sd&müyifvQif
oufaoxdkufonfh tjzpf ('dAÁpu©KtbdnmOf) odkY
a&mufV

]](igonf) tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcf;aMumifh
tmoa0gw&m;uif;aom vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf)
pdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom
(t&[wåzdkvfynmudk) ,ckb0üyifvQif xl;aomÓPfjzifh
udk,fwdkifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aevdk\}}[k
xdkolonf tu,fí tvdk&SdcJhvQif (tajccH)
taMumif;&Sdvwfaomf xdk xdk tvdk&Sd&müyifvQif
oufaoxdkufonfh tjzpf (t&[wåzvormywf) odkY a&muf\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-edrdwåokwf

103/ &[ef;wdkY vGefjrwfaom (orx 0dyóem)
pdwfudk tzefzef tm;xkwfaom &[ef;onf
taMumif;okH;rsKd;wdkYudk &Hzef&Hcg
ESvHk;oGif;tyfukefV &Hzef&Hcg orm"d[laom
taMumif;udk ESvHk;oGif;tyf\? &Hzef&Hcg 0D&d,
[laom taMumif;udk ESvHk;oGif;tyf\? &Hzef&Hcg
Oayu©m[laom taMumif;udk ESvHk;oGif;tyfV/
&[ef;wdkY vGefjrwfaom (orx 0dyóem) pdwfudk
tm;xkwfaom &[ef;onf orm"d[laom
taMumif;udkomvQif wpfzufowf ESvHk;oGif;cJhrl xdk
(orx 0dyóem) pdwfonf ysif;&d&maom taMumif;&SdV/
&[ef;wdkY vGefjrwfaom (orx 0dyóem) pdwfudk

tm;xkwfaom &[ef;onf tm;xkwfjCIF;]0D&d,}[laom
taMumif;udkom vQif wPzfufowf ESvHk;oGif;cJhrl xdk
(orx 0dyóem) pdwfonf ysH UvGifh&maom taMumif;
&SdV &[ef;wdkY vGefjrwfaom (orx 0dyóem) pdwfudk
tm;xkwfaom &[ef;onf Oayu©m[laom
taMumif;udkomvQif wPzfufowf ESvHk;oGif;cJhrl xdk
(orx 0dyóem) pdwfonf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukef&ef
aumif;pGm rwnfMunf&maom taMumif;&SdV
&[ef;wdkY vGefjrwfaom (orx 0dyóem) pdwfudk
tm;xkwfaom &[ef;onf &Hzef&Hcg orm"d[laom
taMumif;udk ESvHk;oGif;í? &Hzef&Hcg 0D&d,[laom
taMumif;udk ESvHk;oGif;NyD;vQif? &Hzef&Hcg
Oayu©m[laom taMumif;udk ESvHk;oGif;aomtcg
pdwfonf El;nHhjcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
jyK&efoifhavsmfjcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
NyKd;NyKd;jyufjyuf ta&mifxGufjcif;onfvnf;aumif;
jzpf\? ysufpD;jcif;oabmvnf; r&Sd? tmoa0gw&m;wdkY
ukef&ef aumif;pGm wnfMunf\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum;
a&Tyef;xdrfonfonfvnf;aumif;? a&Tyef;xdrfonf\
wynfhonfvnf;aumif; (rD;usD;) zdkudk
jyKpD&ifNyD;vQif (rD;usD;) zdk0udk rD;wdkufvsuf
n\$yfjzifh a&Tudk ,lí (rD;usD;) zdk0ü (rdkufvHkwGif)
xnfhxm;NyD;vQif &Hzef&Hcg rlwf\? &Hzef&Hcg
a&jzifh qGwfzsef;ay;\? &Hzef&Hcg vspfvsl½lV/
&[ef;wdkY a&Tyef;xdrfonfonfvnf;aumif;?
a&Tyef;xdrfonf\ wynfhonfvnf;aumif; xdk a&Tudk
tpOfwpdkuf rlwfaejim;tHh? xdk a&Tonf
ylavmif&maom taMumif;h&SdV &[ef;wdkY
a&Tyef;xdrfonfonfvnf;aumif;? a&Tyef;xdrfonf\
wynfhonfvnf;aumif; xdk a&Tudk tpOfwpdkuf a&jzifh
qGwfzsef;aejim;tHh? xdk a&Tonf Nidrf;at;&maom
taMumif; &SdV &[ef;wdkY
a&Tyef;xdrfonfonfvnf;aumif;? a&Tyef;xdrfonf\

wynfhonfvnf;aumif; xdk a&Tudk tpOfwpdkuf
vspfvsL½laejim;tHh? xdk a&Tonf aumif;pGm
&ifhusufjicif;odkY ra&muf&maom taMumif;&SdV
&[ef;wdkY a&Tyef;xdrfonfonfvnf;aumif;?
a&Tyef;xdrfonf\wynfhonfvnf;aumif; xdk a&Tudk
&Hzef&Hcg rlwfi? &Hzef&Hcg a&jzifh
qGwfzsef;NyD;vQif? &Hzef&Hcg vspfvsL½laomtcg
xdk a&Tonf El;nHhjcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
jyK&efoifhavsmfjcif;onfvnf;aumif;? NyKd;NyKd;
jyufjyuf ta&mifxGufjcif;onfvnf;aumif; jzpf\?
ysufpD;jcif;oabmvnf; r&Sd? tvkyfcGifodkYvnf;aumif;
pGm a&muf\? a&Tjym;jzifh jzpfap em;awmif;jzifh
jzpfap vnf&GJwefqmjzifh jzpfap a&Tyef;cdkifjzifh
jzpfap wpfpHkwpfckaom wefqmtxl;jzifh tvdk&SdcJhrl
xdkol\ xdk (tvdk&Sd&m) tusKd;udkvnf; NyD;apV

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif vGefjrwfaom (orx0dyóem)
pdwfudk tzezfef tm;xkwfaom &[ef;onf
taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk &Hzef&Hcg
ESvHk;oGif;tyfukefV &Hzef&Hcg orm"d[laom
taMumif;udk ESvHk;oGif;tyf\? &Hzef&Hcg 0D&d,
[laom taMumif;udk ESvHk;oGif;tyf\? &Hzef&Hcg
Oayu©m[laom taMumif;udk ESvHk;oGif;tyfV
&[ef;wdkY vGefjrwfaom (orx 0dyóem) pdwfudk
tm;xkwfaom &[ef;onf wpfzufowf orm"d[laom
taMumif;udkomvQif ESvHk;oGif;cJhrl xdk (orx
0dyóem) pdwfonf ysif;&d&maom taMumif; &SdV
&[ef;wdkY vGefjrwfaom (orx 0dyóem) pdwfudk
tm;xkwfaom &[ef;onf wpfzufowf 0D&d,[laom
taMumif;udkomvQif ESvHk;oGif;cJhrl xdk
(orx0dyóem) pdwfonf ySH UvGifh&maom
taMumif;&SdV &[ef;wdkY vGefjrwf aom (orx0dyóem)
pdwfudk tm;xkwfaom &[ef;onf wpfzufowf
Oayu©m[laom taMumif;udkomvQif ESvHk;oGif;cJhrl
xdk (orx 0dyóem) pdwfonf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY

ukef&ef aumif;pGm rwnfMunf&maom taMumif;&SdV
&[ef;wdkY vGefjrwfaom (orx0dyóem) pdwfudk
tm;xkwfaom &[ef;onf &Hzef&Hcg orm"d[laom
taMumif;udk ESvHk;oGif;í? &Hzef&Hcg 0D&d,[laom
taMumif;udk ESvHk;oGif;NyD;vQif? &Hzef&Hcg
Oayu©m[laom taMumif;udk ESvHk;oGif;aomtcg
pdwfonf El;nHhjcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
jyK&efoifhavsmfjcif;onfvnf;aumif;? NyKd;NyKd;
jyufjyuf ta&mifxGufjcif;onfvnf;aumif; jzpf\?
ysufpD;jcif;oabmvnf; r&Sd? tmoa0gw&m; wdkY
ukef&ef aumif;pGm wnfMunfV xl;aom ÓPfjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom wpfpHkwpfckaom w&m;udk
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyK&ef pdwfudk
ñGwfap\? (a&S;b0taMumif;ESifh ,ckb0 tbdnmOf\
tajcch psmefpaom) taMumif;&Sdvwfaomf xdk xdk
t&müyifvQif oufao xdkufonfhtjzpf (£'"d0d"tbd
nmOfponf) odkYvnf; a&mufV

]]igonf rsm;jym;aom wefcdk;zefqif;jcif;udk
NyD;apvdkV/y/ «tbdnmOf ajcmufyg;wdkYudk
tus,fcsJUtyfukefV » tmoa0gw&m;wdkY
ukefcef;jcif;aMumifh/y/ rsufarSmufjyKvsuf aevdk\}}[k
xdkolonf tu,fí tvdk&SdcJhvQif (tajcch)
taMumif;&Sdvwfaomf xdk xdk tvdk&Sd&müyifvQif
oufao xdkufonfh tjzpf (£'"d0d"tbdnmOfponf) odkY
a&muf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

ig;ckajrmuf avmPuyv'0*f NyD;V

'kwd, okwfig;q,f NyD;V

3-wwd,yPÖmou

3-wwd, okwfig;q,f

(11) 1-oarÁm"0*f 1-ykaAA0oarÁm"okwf

104/ &[ef;wdkY opö mav;yg;udk xdk;xGif;í rodrD
bk&m;tavmif; jzpfpOfuyif]]avmuü om,mzG,f
oabmonf tb,fenf;? tjypfonf tb,fenf;? xGufajrmuf&monf
tb,fenf;}}[laom tMuHonf ightm; jzpfCjhV
&[ef;wdkY]]avmuudk pGJíjzpfaom csrf;omjcif; lokc}
0rf;ajrmufjcif; laomreó}onf avmuü om,mzG,f
oabmwnf;/ avmu\ rjrJjcif; qif;&Jjcif;
azmufjyefjcif;oabmonf avmuü tjypfwnf;/ avmuü
vdkvm;wyfrufrl]qE´&m*}udk azsmufjcif;
vdkvm;wyfrufrludk y,fjcif;onf avmurS
xGufajrmuf&maywnf;}}[laom tMuHonf ightm;
jzpfjyefV &[ef;wdkY podkY avmu\ om,mzG,fudkvnf;
om,m zG,ftm;jzifhç tjypfudkvnf; tjypftm;jzifhç
xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;
xGufajrmuf&mtm;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif rodao;orQ umvywfvHk; ewf
rm&fewf jA[®mwdkYESifhwuGaom (ewf) avmuESifh
orP jAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrsM;ESifhwuGaom vlavmuü
twkr&Sdaom or®m oarÁm"dÓPfudk xdk;xGif;í
odNyD[k ig 0efrcHcJhay/ &[ef;wdkY podkY avmu\
om,mzG,f udkvnf; om,mzG,ftm;jzifhç tjypfudkvnf;
tjypftm;jzifhç xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;
xGufajrmuf&mtm;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif odaomtcgürlum; ewf rm&fewf
jA[®mwdkYESifh wuGaom (ewf) avmuESifh orP
jAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrsM;ESifh wuGaom vlavmuü
twkr&Sdaom or®moarÁm"dÓPfudk xdk;xGif;í
odNyD[k ig 0efcHV]]ig\ t&[wåzdkvfonf
rysufpD;EdkifNyD? pb0onf aemufqHk;b0 jzpf\? wpfzef
b0opfü jzpfjcif;oabmonf r&SdawmhNyD}}[k ightm;

(ypöa0u©Pm)
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ÓPftjrifonf

xif&Sm;jzpfNyD[k

yXrokwf/

2-yXr tóm'okwf

105/ &[ef;wdkY igonf avmu\ om,mzG,fudk
&SmazGvsuf usifvnfcJhzl;\? avmuü ,if;om,mzG,fudk
od&NyD? avmuü &Sd&SdorQ om,mzG,fudk
(0dyóemr*f) ynmjzifh ig aumif;pGm jrif&NyD/
&[ef;wdkY igonf avmu\ tjypfudk &SmazGvsuf
usifvnfcJhzl;\? avmuü ,if; tjypfudk od&NyD? avmuü
&Sd&SdorQ tjypfudk (0dyóemr*f) ynmjzifh
igaumif;pGm jrif&NyD/ &[ef;wdkY igonf avmurS
xGufajrmuf&mudk &SmazGvsuf usifvnfcJhzl;\?
avmurS xGufajrmuf &mudk od&NyD? avmurS
xGufajrmuf&m&Sd&SdorQudk (0dyóemr*f) ynmjzifh
igaumif;pGm jrif&NyD/ &[ef;wdkY avmu\
om,mzG,fudkvnf; om,mzG,ftm;jzifhç tjypfudkvnf;
tjypftm;jzifhç xGuf ajrmuf&mudkvnf;
xGufajrmuf&mtm;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif rod&ao;orQ umvywf vHk; ewf
rm&fewf jA[®mwdkYESifh wuGaom (ewf) avmuESifh
orP jAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrs;ESifh wuGaom vlavmuü
twkr&Sdaom or®moarÁm"dÓPfudk xdk;xGif;í
odNyD[k ig 0efrcHcJhay/ &[ef;wdkY avmu\
om,mzG,fudkvnf; om,mzG,ftm;jzifhç tjypfudkvnf;
tjypftm;jzifhç xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;
xGufajrmuf&mtm;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
ydkifydkifEdkifEdkifodaom tcgürlum; ewf rm&fewf
jA[®mwdkYESifhwuGaom (ewf) avmuESifh
orPjAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrs;ESifh wuG aom vlavmuü
twkr&Sdaom or®moarÁm"dÓPfudk xdk;xGif;í

odNyD[kh0efcHV]]ig\ t&[wå zdkvfonf
rysufpD;EdkifNyD? pb0onf aemufqHk;b0 jzpf\?
wpfzefb0opfü jzpfjCIF; oabmonf r&SdawmhNyD}}[k
ightm; (ypöa0u©Pm) ÓPftjrifonf xif&Sm;jzpfNyD[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-'kwd, tóM'okwf

106/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü tu,fí om,mzG,f r&SdcJhvQif
powå0gwdkYonf rwyfruf wef&m? &[ef;wdkY avmuü
om,mzG,f&SdaomaMumifhom owå0gwdkYonf
wyfrufukef\ &[ef;wdkY avmuü tu,fí ptjypfr&SdcJhvQif
powå0gwdkYonf rNiD;aiGUukef&m? &[ef;wdkY
avmuü tjypf&SdaomaMumifhom owå0gwdkYonf
NiD;aiGUukef\ &[ef;wdkY avmuü tu,fí
pxGufajrmuf&m r&SdcJhvQif powå0gwdkYonf avmurS
rxGufajrmuf&m? &[ef;wdkY avmuü
xGufajrmuf&m&SdaomaMumifhom owå0gwdkYonf
avmurS xGufajrmufukef\ &[ef;wdkY avmu\
om,mzG,fudkvnf; om,mzG,ftm;jzifh tjypfudkvnf;
tjypftm;jzifh xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;
xGufajrmuf&mtm;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif rodao;orQ umvywfvHk;
owå0gwdkYonf ewf rm&fewf jA[®mwdkYESifh
wuGaom (ewf) avmuESifh orP jAm[®P rif;rsm;
vlrsm;ESifh wuGaom vlUavmurS xGufajrmufvdkukef
rpyf,SOfvdkukef uif;vGwfvdkukefonfjzpfí (udavom
ESifh 0#fwdkY\) tydkif;tjcm; r&SdjCIF;udk jyKwwfaom
pdwfjzifh raeukef/ &[ef;wdkY avmu\ om,mzG,fudkvnf;
om,mzG,ftm;jzifhç tjypfudkvnf; tjypftm;jzifhç
xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;
xGufajrmuf&mtm;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm

odaomtcgürlum; owå0gwdkYonf ewf rm&fewf jA[®m
wdkYESifh wuGaom (ewf) avmuESifh orP jAm[®P
rif;rsm; vlrrsm;ESifh wuGaom vlavmurS
xGufajrmufvdkukef rpyf,SOfdvdkukef
uif;vGwfvdkukefonf jzpfí (udavomESifh 0#fwdkY\)
tydkif; tjcm;r&Sdjcif;udk jyKwwfaom pdwfjzifh
aeukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-orPjAm[®Pokwf

107/ &[ef;wdkY cyfodrf;aom
orPESifhjAm[®PwkdYonf avmu\ om,mzG,fudkvnf;
om,mzG,ftm;jzifhç tjypfudkvnf; tjypftm;jzifhç
xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;
xGufajrmuf&mtm;jzifh[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rodukef/
&[ef;wdkY xdk orPESifh jAm[®PwkdYudk
orPwkdYürlvnf; orP[k rorkwftyfukef?
jAm[®PwkdYürlvnf; jAm[®P[k rorkwftyfukef/ xdk
toQifwdkYonf orP jzpfusKd; (t&d,mr*f) udkvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®PjzpfusKd; (t&d,mzdkvf)
udkvnf;aumif; ,ckb0üyif udk,fwdkifxl;aom ÓPjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí raeMu&ukef/ &[ef;wdkY
cyfodrf;aom orPESifh jAm[®PwkdYonf avmu\
om,mzG,fudkvnf; om,mzG,ftm;jzifhç tjypfudkvnf;
tjypftm;jzifhç xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;
xGufajrmuf&mtm;jzifh[kwfwdkif; rSefpGm odukef/
&[ef; wdkY xdk orPESifh jAm[®PwkdYudk
orPwkdYürlvnf; orP[k orkwftyfukef\
jAm[®PwkdYürlvnf; jAm[®P[k orkwftyfukef/ xdk
toQifwdkYonf orPjzpfusKd; (t&d,mr*f) udkvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®PjzpfusKd; (t&d,mzdkvf)
udkvnf;aumif; ,ckb0üyif udk,fwdkif xl;aomÓPjzifh

rsufarSmufjyKvsuf
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

a&mufí

aeMu&ukef\[k

pwkw→okwf/

5-½kPÖokwf

108/ &[ef;wdkY oDcsif;qdkjCIF;onf t&d,m\ tqHk;trü
idkonf rnf\? &[ef;wdkY ujcif;onf t&d,m\ tqHk;trü
½l;oGyfonf rnf\? &[ef;wdkY tydkif;tjcm;udk vGefí
oGm;ay: atmif jyif;pGm&,fjCIF;onf t&d,m\ tqHk;trü
uav;oli,fwdkY jyKtyfaom tvkyfrnf\ &[ef;wdkY
xdkYaMumifh pómoemawmf0,f oDcsif;qdkjCIF;ü
taMumif;udk y,fowf&rnf? ujcif;ü taMumif;udk
y,fowf&rnf? w&m;ESifhpyfaom taMumif;jzifh
0rf;ajrmufaom olawmfauMif; jzpfaom oifwdkYtm;
jyKH;½HkrQ jyHK;jCIF;onf oifhavsmf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-twdwådokwf

109/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
rSD0jCIF;ü a&mifh&Jrl r&Sday/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;
[lrl- &[ef;wdkY tdyfjCIF;udk rSD0jCIF;ü a&mifh&Jrl
r&Sd? &[ef;wdkY aot&ufaomufjCIF;udk rSD0jCIF;ü
a&mifh&Jrl r&Sd? &[ef;wdkY arxkeftusifhodkY
a&mufjCIF;udk rSD0jCIF;ü a&mifh&Jrl r&Sd/ &[ef;
wdkY pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk rSD0jCIF;ü
a&mifh&Jrl r&Sday[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-t&u©dwokwf

110/ xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom
temxydPfolaX;tm; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf-]] 'g,um
pdwfudk rapmifha&SmufvQif um,uHudkvnf;
apmifha&Smufonf rrnf? 0pDuHudkvnf;
apmifha&Smufonf rrnf? raemuHudkvnf;
apmifha&Smufonf rrnf/ um,uH 0pDuHH raemuHudk
rapmifha&Smufol\ um,uHonfvnf; (udavomjzifh)
pdkpGwf\? 0pDuHonfvnf; (udavomjzifh) pdkpGwf\?
raemuHonfvnf; (udavomjzifh) pdkpGwf\?
(udavomjzifh) pdkpGwfaom um,uH 0pDuHH
raemuH&Sdol\ um,uHonfvnf; aqG;ajrU\?
0pDuHonfvnf; aqG;ajrU\? raemuHonfvnf; aqG;ajrU\?
aqG;ajrUaom um,uH 0pDuHH raemuH &Sdoltm;
aumif;aom aojcif; rjzpfEdkif? aumif;aom uG,fvGefjCIF;
rjzpfEdkif/

'g,um txGwfwyfaom tdrfudk aumif;pGm
rdk;rxm;vQif txGwfudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rrnf?
tjCIFudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rrnf? eH&Hudkvnf;
apmifha&Smufonf rrnf? txGwfonfvnf; (rdk;a&jzifh)
pdkpGwf\? tjCIFwdkYonfvnf; (rdk;a&jzifh)
pdkpGwfukef\? eH&Honfvnf; (rdk;a&jzifh) pdkpGwf\?
txGwfonfvnf; aqG;ajrU\? tjCIFwdkYonfvnf;
aqG;ajrUukef\? eH&Honfvnf; aqG;ajrU\?

'g,um ptwlyifvQif pdwfudk rapmifha&SmufvQif
um,uHudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rrnf? 0pDuHudkvnf;
apmifha&Smufonf rrnf? raemuHudkvnf;
apmifha&Smufonf rrnf/ um,uH 0pDuHH raemuHudk
rapmifha&Smufol\ um,uHonfvnf; (udavomjzifh)
pdkpGwf\? 0pDuHonfvnf; (udavomjzifh) pdkpGwf\?
raemuHonfvnf; (udavomjzifh) pdkpGwf\?
(udavomjzifh) pdkpGwfaom um,uH 0pDuHH

raemuH&Sdol\ um,uHonfvnf; aqG;ajrU\?
0pDuHonfvnf; aqG;ajrU\? raemuHonfvnf; aqG;ajrUV/
aqG;ajrUaom um,uH 0pDuHH raemuH&Sdoltm;
aumif;aom aojcif; rjzpfEdkif? aumif;aom uG,fvGefjcf;
rjzpfEdkif/

'g,um pdwfudk apmifha&SmufvQif um,uHudkvnf;
apmifha&Smufonf rnf\? 0pDuHudkvnf;
apmifha&Smufonf rnf\? raemuHudkvnf;
apmifha&Smufonf rnf\? um,uH 0pDuHH raemuHudk
apmifha&Smufol\ um,uHonfvnf; (udavomjzifh)
rpdkpGwf? 0pDuHonfvnf; (udavomjzifh) rpdkpGwf?
raemuHonfvnf; (udavomjzifh) rpdkpGwf?
rpdkpGwfaom um,uH 0pDuHH raemuH&Sdol\
um,uHonfvnf; raqG;ajrU? 0pDuHonfvnf; raqG;ajrU?
raemuHonfvnf; raqG;ajrU/ raqG;ajrUaom um,uH
0pDuHH raemuH&Sdoltm; aumif;aom aojcif;
jzpfEdkif\? aumif;aom uG,fvGefjcf; jzpfEdkif/

'g,um txGwfwyfaom tdrfudk aumif;pGm
rdk;xm;vQif txGwfudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rnf\?
tjcfwdkYudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rnfukef\?
eH&Hudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rnf\? txGwfonfvnf;
(rdk;a&jzifh) rpdkpGwf? tjcfwdkYonfvnf; (rdk;a&jzifh)
rpdkpGwfukef? eH&Honfvnf; (rdk;a&jzifh) rpdkpGwf?
txGwfonfvnf; raqG;ajrU? tjcfwdkYonfvnf;
raqG;ajrUukef? eH&Honfvnf; raqG;ajrU/

'g,um ptwlomvQif pdwfudk apmifha&SmufvQif
um,uHudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rnf\? 0pDuHudkvnf;
apmifha&Smufonf rnf\? raemuHudkvnf;
apmifha&Smufonf rnf\? um,uH 0pDuHH raemuHudk
apmifha&Smufol\ um,uHonfvnf; (udavomjzifh)
rpdkpGwf? 0pDuHonfvnf; (udavomjzifh) rpdkpGwf?
raemuHonfvnf; (udavomjzifh) rpdkpGwf?
rpdkpGwfaom um,uH 0pDuHH raemuH&Sdol\
um,uHonfvnf; raqG;ajrU? 0pDuHonfvnf; raqG;ajrU?
raemuHonfvnf; raqG;ajrU/ raqG;ajrUaom um,uH
0pDuHH raemuH&Sdoltm; aumif;aom aojcif;
jzpfEdkif\? aumif;aom uG,fvGefjcf; jzpfEdkif/

um,uHonfvnf; raqG;ajrU? 0pDuHonfvnf; raqG;ajrU?
raemuHonfvnf; raqG;ajrU/ raqG;ajrUaom um,uH
0pDuHH raemuH&Sdoltm; aumif;aom
aojcif;jzpfEdkif\? aumif;aom uG,fvGefjcif; jzpfEdkif\}}
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-AsmyEéokwf

111/ wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom
temxydPfolax;tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf-]] 'g,um
pdwfysufpD;vQif um,uHonfvnf; ysufpD;\?
0pDuHonfvnf; ysufpD;\? raemuHonfvnf; ysufpD;\?
um,uH 0pDuHH raemuH ysufpD;oltm;
aumif;aomaojcif; rjzpfEdkif? aumif;aom uG,fvGefjcif;
rjzpfEdkif/ 'g,um txGwfwyfaom tdrfudk aumif;pGm
rdk;rxm;vQif txGwfonfvnf; ysufpD;\? tjcifonfvnf;
ysufpD;\? eH&Honfvnf; ysufpD;\? 'g,um ptwlyifvQif
pdwfysufpD;vQif um,uHonfvnf; ysufpD;\?
0pDuHonfvnf; ysufpD;\? raemuHonfvnf; ysufpD;\?
um,uH 0pDuHH raem uHysufpD;oltm; aumif;aom
aojcif; rjzpfEdkif? aumif;aom uG,fvGefjcif; rjzpfEdkif/

'g,um pdwfrysufpD;vQif um,uHonfvnf; rysufpD;?
0pDuHonfvnf; rysufpD;? raemuHonfvnf; rysufpD;?
um,uH 0pDuHH raemuH rysufpD;oltm; aumif;aom
aojcif; jzpfEdkif\ aumif;aom uG,fvGefjcif; jzpfEdkif\
'g,um txGwfwyfaom tdrfudk aumif;pGm rdk;xm;vQif
txGwfonfvnf; rysufpD;? tjcifwdkYonfvnf;
rysufpD;ukef? eH&Honfvnf; rysufpD;/ 'g,um
ptwlyifvQif pdwfrysufpD;vQif um,uHonfvnf; rysufpD;?
0pDuHonfvnf; rysufpD;? raemuHonfvnf; rysufpD;?
um,uH 0pDuHH raemuH rysufpD;oltm; aumif;aom

aojcif;jzpfEdkif\? aumif;aom uG,fvGefjcif; jzpfEdkif\}}
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-yXr ed'geokwf

112/ &[ef;wdkY (0#fqif;&Judk jzpfapwwfaom)
uHjzpfay:&ef taMumif;wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- avmbonf uHwdkY\
jzpfay:&ef taMumif;wnf;? a'goonf uHwdkY\ jzpfay:&ef
taMumif;wnf;? arm[onf uHwdkY\ jzpfay:&ef
taMumif;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY avmbonf jyKtyfaom?
avmbaMumifh jzpfaom? avmbvQif
jzpfaMumif;]ed'gef;}&Sdaom? avmbvQif
jzpfay:aMumif;]ork',}&Sdaom uHonf tukodkvf rnf\
xdk uHonf tjyph&Sdaom w&m; jzpf\? xdk uHonf
qif;&JusKd;&Sdaom w&m; jzpf\? xdk uHonf
(0#fqif;&Judk jzpfapwwfaom) uHwpfyg; jzpfay:&ef
taMumif; jzpf\? xdk uHonf uHwdkY\csKyfNidrf;&ef
rjzpf/ &[ef;wdkY a'goonf jyKtyfaom? a'goaMumifh
jzpfaom? a'govQif jzpfaMumif;]ed'gef;}&Sdaom?
a'govQif jzpfay:aMumif;]ork',}&Sdaom uHonf
tukodkvf rnf\? xdk uHonf tjyph&Sdaom w&m;jzpf\?
xdk uHonf qif;&JusKd;&Sdaom w&m;jzpf\? xdk uHonf
uHwpfyg; jzpfay:&ef taMumif;jzpf\? xdk uHonf
uHwdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&ef rjzpf/ &[ef;wdkY arm[onf
jyKtyfaom? arm[aMumifh jzpfaom? arm[vQif
jzpfaMumif;]ed'gef;}&Sdaom? arm[vQif
jzpfay:aMumif;]ork',}&Sdaom uHonf tukodkvf rnf\
xdk uHonf tjyph&Sdaom w&m; jzpf\? xdk uHonf
qif;&JusKd;&Sdaom w&m; jzpf\? xdk uHonf uHwpfyg;
jzpfay:&ef taMumif;jzpf\? xdk uHonf uHwdkY\
csKyfNidrf;&ef rjzpf/ &[ef;wdkY (0#fqif;&Judk

jzpfapwwfaom) uHjzpfay:&ef taMumif; wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY (0#fuif;&medAÁmefodkY
a&mufapwwfaom) uHwdkY\ jzpfay:&ef
taMumif;wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tavmbonf uHwdkY\
jzpfay:&ef taMumif;wnf;? ta'goonf uHwdkY\
jzpfay:&ef taMumif;wnf;? tarm[onf uHwdkY\
jzpfay:&ef taMumif;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY tavmbonf
jyKtyfaom? tavmbaMumifh jzpfaoam? tavmb vQif
jzpfaoMumif;]ed'gef;}&Sdaom? tavmbvQif
jzpfay:aMumif;]ork',}&Sdaom uHonf ukodkvf rnf\
xdk uHonf tjypfr&Sdaom w&m;jzpf\
csrf;omusKd;&Sdaom w&m;jzpf\
csKyfNidrf;&ef jzpf\
jzpfapwwfaom) uHwpfyg; jzpfay:&ef taMumif;rjzpf/
&[ef;wdkY ta'goonf jyKtyfaom ta'goaMumifh jzpfaoam
ta'govQif jzpfaoMumif;]ed'gef;}&Sdaom ta'govQif
jzpfay:aMumif;]ork',}&Sdaom uHonf ukodkvfrnf\
xdk uHonf tjypfr&Sdaom w&m;jzpf\
csrf;omusKd;&Sdaom w&m;jzpf\
csKyfNidrf;&ef jzpf\
uHwdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&ef jzpf\
uHwpfyg;jzpfay:&ef taMumif; rjzpf/ &[ef;wdkY
(0#fuif;&m edAÁmefodkY a&muf apwwfaom)
uHjzpfay:&ef taMumif;wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-'kwd, ed'geokwf

113/ &[ef;wdkY (0#fqif;&Judk jzpfapwwfaom) uH
jzpfay:&ef taMumif;wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY tm;BuD;aom
vdkcsifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\ taMumif;jzpfukefaom
twdwfw&m;wdkYudkpGJí tvdk]qE´} jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
tm;BuD;aom vdkcsif wyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\ taMumif;
jzpfukefaom tem*wfw&m;wdkYudk pGJí tvdk]qE´}
jzpfV &[ef;wdkY tm;BuD;aom vdkcsifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´
&m*}\ taMumif;jzpfukefaom ypöKyÜefw&m; wdkYudk
pGJí tvdk]qE´} jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tm;BuD;aom
vdkcsifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\ taMumif;jzpfukef aom
twdwfw&m;wdkYudk pGJí tvdk]qE´} jzpfoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY tm;BuD;aom vdkcsif wyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom twdwfw&m;wdkYudk pGJí
pdwfjzifh tzezfef MuHpnf\? tzezfef oHk;oyf\?
tm;BuD;aom wyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom twdwfw&m;wdkYudk pGJí
pdwfjzifh tzezfef MuHpnfoHk;oyfoltm; tvdk]qE´}
jzpf\? tvdk]qE´} jzpfolonf xdk (qE´&m*\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom)w&m;wdkYESifh ,SOfpYfV
&[ef;wdkY pdwf\ jyif;pGmwyfrufjCIF;udk
oHa,mZO f]aESmifBuKd;}[k igqdkV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif tm;BuD;aom vdkcsifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom twdwfw&m;wdkYudk pGJí
tvdk]qE´} jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tm;BuD;aom
vdkcsifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\ taMumif;jzpfukef aom
tem*wfw&m;wdkYudk pGJí tvdk]qE´} jzpfoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY tm;BuD;aom vdkcsif wyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\

taMumif;jzpfukefaom tem*wfw&m;wdkYudk pGJí
pdwfjzifh tzezfef MuHpnf\? tzezfef oHk;oyf\?
tm;BuD;aom wyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom tem*wfw&m;wdkYudk pGJí
pdwfjzifh tzezfef MuHpnfoHk;oyfoltm; tvdk]qE´}
jzpf\? tvdk]qE´} jzpfolonf xdk (qE´&m*\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom)w&m;wdkYESifh ,SOfpYfV/
&[ef;wdkY pdwf\ jyif;pGmwyfrufjCIF;udk
oHa,mZOOf]aESmifBuKd;}[k ig qdkV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif tm;BuD;aom vdkcsifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom tem*wfw&m;wdkYudk pGJí tvdk
]qE´} jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tm;BuD;aom
vdkcsifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\ taMumif;jzpfukef aom
ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYudk pGJí tvdk]qE´} jzpfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY tm;BuD;aom vdkcsifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYudk pGJí
pdwfjzifh tzezfef MuHpnf\? tzezfef oHk;oyf\?
tm;BuD;aom vdkcsifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYudk pGJí
pdwfjzifh tzezfef MuHpnfoHk;oyfoltm; tvdk]qE´}
jzpf\? tvdk]qE´} jzpfolonf xdk qE´ &m*\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom)w&m;wdkYESifh ,SOfpYfV/
&[ef;wdkY pdwf\ jyif;pGm wyfrufjCIF;udk
oHa,mZOOf]aESmifBuKd;}[k ig qdkV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif tm;BuD;aom vdkcsifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYudk pGJí
tvdk]qE´} jzpfV &[ef;wdkY (0#fqif;&Judk
jzpfapwwfaom) uHjzpfay:&ef taMumif;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY (0#fuif;&m edAÁmefodkY
a&mufapwwfaom) uHwdkY\ jzpfay:&ef
taMumif;wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkYtm;BuD;aom

vdksifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\ taMumif;jzpfukefaom
twdwfw&m;wdkYudk pGJí tvdk]qE´} rjzpf/ &[ef;wdkY
tm;BuD;aom vdkcsifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom tem*wfw&m;wdkYudk pGJí tvdk
]qE´} rjzpf? &[ef;wdkY tm;BuD;aom vdkcsifwyfrufjCIF;
]qE´&m*}\ taMumif;jzpfukefaom
ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYudk pGJí tvdk]qE´} rjzpf/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tm;BuD;aom
vdksifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\ taMumif;jzpfukef aom
twdwfw&m;wdkYudk pGJí tvdk]qE´} rjzpfoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY tm;BuD;aom vdkcsifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom twdwfw&m;wdkY\
aemifjzpfvåHU tusKd;udk od\? aemifjzpfvåHU
tusKd;udk odí xdk tusKd;udk epfap\? xdk tusKd;udk
epfapí pdwfjzifh xdk;xGif;odNyD;vQif ynmjzifh
xdk;xGif;í jrif/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif tm;BuD;aom
wyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\ taMumif;jzpfukefaom
twdwfw&m;wdkYudk pGJí tvdk]qE´} rjzpf/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif
tm;BuD;aomvdksifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom tem*wfw&m;wdkYudk pGJí tvdk
]qE´} rjzpfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY tm;BuD;aom
vdksifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\ taMumif;jzpfukefaom
tem*wfw&m;wdkY\
aemifjzpfvåHU tusKd;udk od\?
aemifjzpfvåHU tusKd;udk odí xdk tusKd;udk epfap\?
xdk tusKd;udk epfapí pdwfjzifh xdk;xGif;odNyD;vQif
ynmjzifh xdk;xGif;í jrif/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
tm;BuD;aom vdkcsifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom tem*wfw&m;wdkYudkdk pGJí
tvdk]qE´} rjzpf/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tm;BuD;aom
vdksifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\ taMumif;jzpfukefaom
ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYudk pGJí tvdk]qE´} rjzpfoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY tm;BuD;aom vdkcsif wyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkY\
aemifjzpfvåHU tusKd;udk od\?
aemifjzpfvåHUtusKd;udk odí xdk tusKd;udk epfap\
xdk tusKd;udk epfapí pdwfjzifh xdk;xGif; odNyD;vQif
ynmjzifh xdk;xGif;í jrif/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
tm;BuD;aom vdkcsifwyfrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYudkdk pGJí
tvdk]qE´} rzpf/ &[ef;wdkY (0#fqif;&Judk
csKyfNidrf;apwwfaom) uH jzpf&ef taMumif;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

a&S;OD;pGmaom oarÁm"0*f NyD;V

(12) 2-tmyg,du0*f 1-tmyg,duokwf

114/ &[ef;wdkY pt,kwfw&m;wdkYudk
ry,fjCIF;aMumifh tyg,fodkY vm;&rnfhol? i&JodkY
a&muf&rnfholwdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[Irl- rjrwwfaom tusifhudk
usifhaeonfjzpfygvuf jrwfaom tusifhudk usifh\[k
0efcHolvnf;aumif;? jrwfaom tusifhudk usifhaom
pifMu,faom yk*³/₄Kdvfudk tajctjrpfr&Sdaom rjrwwfaom
tusifhjzifh pGyfpGJolvnf;aumif;?]]umr*kPfwdkYü
tjypfonf r&Sd}} podkYqdkavh podkY,lavh&Sdí xdk
t,ljzifh umr*kPfwdkYü oHk;aqmifcHpm;jCIF;odkY
a&mufolvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt,kwfw&m;wdkYudk ry,fjCIF;aMumifh tyg,fodkY
vm;&rnfhol? i&JodkY a&muf&rnfholwdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf?

2-'kv'bokwf

115/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü yk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkY\
xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcif;udk &cJ\ tb,foHk;rsKd; wdkYenf;
[lrl- avmuü ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom jrwapGmbk&m;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcif;udk
&cJ\? avmuü jrwapGmbk&m; a[mMum;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,udk a[mMum;wwfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk &cJ\?
avmuü olUaus;Zl;udkhodıç odonfhtavsmuf
olUaus;Zl;udk xifpGm jyavh&Sdol]uwnKw uwa0'D}
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk &cJ\ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkY\
xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcif;udk &cJ\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-tyÜar,sokwf

116/ &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
Eldif;&Snfh&ef vG,fulaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;?
Eldif;&Snfh&ef cufaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;?
rEldif;&SnfhEdkifaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY Eldif;&Snfh&ef vG,fulaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
pdwfysHUvGifh\? usLyifuJhodkY tcsnf;ESD; wuf<u\?
vQyfay:\? ElwfMurf;\? jyefYusJaom pum;&Sd\? owd
vGwfuiif;\? qifjciÓPf r&Sd? rwnfMunf? wkefvlyfaom
pdwf&Sd\? ay:vGifaom fa`E´&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk Eldif;&Snfh&ef vG,fulaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k
qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY Eldif;&Snfh&ef cufaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf
 tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
 pdwfrysHUvGifh? usLyifuJhodkY tcsnf;ESD; rwuf<u?
 vQyfay:jcif; r&Sd? Elwf rMurf;wrf;? jyefYusJaom
 pum;r&Sd? xifaom owd &Sd\? qifjcfiÓPf &Sd\
 wnfMunf\? wnfMunfaompdwf &Sd\? apmifhpnf;tyfaom
 £a`E´&SdV &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk Eldif;&Snfh&ef
 cufaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY rEldif;&SnfhEdkifaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf
 tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
 udavomwdkYrS uif;a0;\? tmoa0g ukefNyD;jzpfV/
 &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk rEldif; &SnfhEdkifaom
 yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY
 pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
 xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-tmaelÆokwf

117/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
 pyk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&SdukefV/
 tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
 tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ½lyonm¹wdkYudk
 vHk;0vGefajrmufjcfif; y#dConm²wdkY\ vHk;0csKyfjcfif;
 emewåonm³wdkYudk vHk;0
 ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh]]aumif;uifonf tqHk;r&Sd}}
 [k (ESvHk;oGif;vsuf) tmumomelöm,wepsmefodkY
 a&mufí aeV xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf xdk
 tmumomelöm,wepsmefudk om,m\? xdk psmefudk
 tvdk&Sd\? xdk psmefjzifhvnf; ESpfoufjcfif;odkY
 a&muf\? xdk psmefü wnf\? xdk psmefudkyif
 ESvHk;oGif;\? xdk psmefjzifh rsm;pGm aeavh&Sd\
 (psmefrS) r,kwfrlí aovGefcjhaomf

tmumomelöm,wejA[®mwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&mufV &[ef;wdkY tmumomelöm,wejA[®mwdkY\
touftwdkif;t&Snfonf r[muyfESpfaomif;wdkYwnf;? xdk
(tmumomelöm,we) bHkü ykxkZOfyk*¾Kdvfonf
toufxufqHk; wnfae&í xdk jA[®mwdkY\
touftwdkif;t&Snf&SdorQ tm;vHk;udk ukefapNyD;vQif
i&JodkYvnf; vm;&\? wd&pämefrsKd;odkYvnf; vm;&\?
NydwåmbHkodkYvnf; vm;&V jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfh
(atmufzv|mefyk*¾Kdvf)onfum; xdk
tmumomelöm,webHkü toufxufqHk; wnfae&í xdk
jA[®mwdkY\ touf twdkif;t&Snf&SdorQ tm;vHk;udk
ukefapNyD;vQif xdk tmumomelöm,webHküyif
y&dedAÁmefjyKV &[ef;wdkY vm;&m]*wd}
jzpfjCIF;]y#doaE"} ü pykxkZOfl 'k*¾wdodkY
vm;&jCIF;ç t&d,m\hy&dedAÁmefjyK&jCIF;onfyif tMum;
tjrif&Sdaom ykxkZOfESifh tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
t&d,momOu\ txl;wnf;? ponfyif vGefuj aom
tm;xkwfaMumif;wnf;? ponfyif xl;jcm;jCIF;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk*¾Kdvfonf tvHk;pHkaom
tmumomelöm,wepsmefudk vGefajrmufí]]0dnmOfonf
tqHk;r&Sd}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;vsuf)
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí ae\
xdkyk*¾dKvfonf xdk 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefudk om,m\
xdk psmefudk tvdk&Sd\? xdk psmefjzifhvnf;
ESpfoufjCIF;odkY a&muf\? xdk psmefü wnf\? xdk
psmefudkyif ESvHk;oGif;\? xdk psmefjzifh rsm;pGm
aeavh&Sd\? (psmefrS) r,kwfrlí aovGefcjhaomf
0dnmPlöm,wewjA[®mwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&mufV
&[ef;wdkY 0dnmPlöm,webHkodkY uyfa&mufukefaom
jA[®mwdkY\ touftwdkif;t&Snfonf
r[muyfav;aomif;wdkYwnf;? xdk 0dnmPlöm,webHkü
ykxkZOfyk*¾Kdvfonf toufxufqHk; wnfae&í xdk
jA[®mwdkY\touf twdkif;t&Snf&SdorQ tm;vHk;udk

ukefapNyD;vQif i&JodkYvnf; vm;&\?
wd&pämeFrskd;odkYvnf; vm;&\?
NydwåmbHkodkYvnf; vm;&V jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfh
(atmufzv|mefyk^{*3/4}Kdvf)onfum; xdk
0dnmPlöm,webHkü toufxufqHk; wnfæ&í xdk
jA[®mwdkY\touf twdkif;t&Snf&SdorQ tm;vHk;udk
ukefapNyD;vQif xdk 0dnmPlöm ,webHküyif
y&dedAÁmefjyKV &[ef;wdkY vm;&m]*wd}
jzpfjCIF;]y#doaE"}ü pykxkZOfl 'k^{*3/4}wdodkY
vm;&jcif;ç t&d,mom0u\ y&dedAÁmefjyK&jcif;onfyif
tMum;tjriFr&Sdaom ykxkZOfESifh tMum; tjriF&Sdaom
t&d,mom0u\ txl;wnf;? þonfyif vGefujaom
tm;xkwfaMumif;wnf;? þonfyif xl;jcm;jcif;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrskd;um; þavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tvHk;pHkaom 0dnmPlöm ,wepsmefudk
vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;vsuf) tmudlönm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí
æV xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf xdk tmudlönm,wepsmefudk
om,m\? xdk psmefudk tvdk&Sd\? xdk psmef jzifhvnf;
ESpfoufjCIF;odkY a&muf\? xdk psmefü wnf\? xdk
psmefudkyif ESvHk;oGif;\? xdk psmefjzifh rsm;pGm
æavh&Sd\? (psmefrS) r,kwfrlí aovGefcjhaomf
tmudlönm,wejA[®mwdkY\ toif;0if tjzpfodkY a&mufV/
&[ef;wdkY tmudlönm,wbHkodkY uyfa&mufukefaom
jA[®mwdkY\ touf twdkif;t&Snfonf
r[muyfajcmufaomif;wdkYwnf;? xdk
tmudlönm,webHkü ykxkZOfyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
toufxufqHk;wnfæ&í xdk jA[®mwdkY\touf
twdkif;t&Snf&SdorQ tm;vHk;udk ukefapNyD;vQif
i&JodkYvnf; vm;&\? wd&pämeFrskd;odkYvnf; vm;&\?
NydwåmbHkodkYvnf; vm;&V jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfh
(atmufzv|mefyk^{*3/4}Kdvf)onfum; xdk
tmudlönm,webHkü toufxufqHk; wnf æ&í xdk
jA[®mwdkY\ touftwdkif;t&Snf&SdorQ tm;vHk;udk

ukefapNyD;vQif xdk tmudlönm,we bHküyif
y&dedAÁmef jyKV/ &[ef;wdkY tMuif vm;&m]*wd}
jzpfjCIF;]y#doaE"} ü pykxkZOfl 'k*¾wdodkY
vm;&jcif;ç t&d,m\ y&dedAÁmefjyK&jcif;onfyif
tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom ykxkZOfESifhtMum; tjrif&Sdaom
t&d,momOu\ txl;wnf;? ponfyif vGefujaom
tm;xkwfaMumif;wnf;? ponfyif xl;jcm;jcif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü pyk*¾KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

- 1/ ½lyonm-½lypsmefü jzpfaoM onM/
- 2/ y#dConM-pu©Kpaom0w→K½kyfig;yG;ü
½lyG½Hkpaom tm½Hkig;yG;wdkY xdcdkufaomtcg
jzpfay:vmaom ylö0dÓPf/
- 3/ y#dConmrS wpfyG; trsKd;rsKd;aom umrm0p&onM/

Ä

5-0dywådorÜ'gokwf

118/ &[ef;wdkY ysufpD;jcif;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- oDv\
ysufpD;jcif;? pdwfl ysufpD;jcif;? t,l\
ysufpD;jcif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY oDv\
ysufpD;jcif;
[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf
toufudk owfavh&Sd\? ray;onfudk ,lavh&Sd\
umrwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhavh&Sd\? r[kwfrRsef
ajymavh&Sd\? ukef;pum;udk qdkavh&Sd\
Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk qdkavh&Sd\? Nydefzsif;aom
pum;udk qdkavh &SdV &[ef;wdkY ponfudk oDv\
ysufpD;jcif;[lí qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY pdwf\ ysufpD;jcif;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf
rufarmjcf;]tbdZÑm} rsm;\? ysufpD;apvdkaom
pdwf&SdV &[ef;wdkY ponfudk pdwf\ ysufpD;jcif;[lí
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY t,\ ysufpD;jcif;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf]]ay;vSLjcf;onf
r&Sd¹? ,ZfylaZmfjcf;onf r&Sd?[kef;ylaZmfjcf;onf
r&Sd? aumif;rluH raumif;rluHwdkY\ tusKd;0dygufonf
r&Sd? pavmuonf r&Sd? wpfyg;aom avmuonf r&Sd?
trdonf r&Sd²? tzonf r&Sd? aoí wpfzefjzpfaom
owå0gwdkY r&Sdukef? pavmuudkvnf;aumif;?
wpfyg;aom avmuudkvnf;aumif; udk,fwdkif xl;aom
ÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKum a[mMum;Edkifukefaom
nDñGwfukefaom aumif;aom tusifh&Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®PwdkYonf avmuü r&Sdukef}}[k rSm;aom
t,l&Sd\? azmufjyefaom tjrif&SdV &[ef;wdkY ponfudk
t,lysufpD;jcif;[lí qdktyf\? &[ef;wdkY oDv\ ysufpD;jcif;
[laom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&mjzpfaom i&Jü jzpf&ukefV &[ef;wdkY pdwf\
ysufpD;jcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
owå0gwdkYonf cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&mjzpfaom i&Jü jzpf&ukefV &[ef;wdkY t,\
ysufpD;jcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
owå0gwdkYonf cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemuf ü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&mjzpfaom i&Jü jzpf&ukefV &[ef;wdkY
ysufpD;jcif;wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY jynfhpHkjcif;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f oHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- oDv\
jynfhpHkjcif;? pdwf\ jynfhpHkjcif;? t,\

jynfhphKjcif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY oDv\ jynfhphKjcif;
[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf
olUtoufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? ray;onfudk ,ljcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? umrwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? ukef;pum;udk ajymqdkjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk oDv\ jynfhphKjcif;[lí
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY pdwf\ jynfhphKjcif;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf
rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm} rrrsm;? ysufpD;apvdkaom
pdwfr&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk pdwf\ jynfhphKjcif;[lí
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY t,l\ jynfhphKjcif;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf]]ay;vSLjcif;onf
&Sd\? ,ZfylaZmfjcif;onf &Sd\?[kef;ylaZmfjcif;onf
&Sd\? aumif;rluH raumif;rluHwdkY\ tusKd;0dygufonf
&Sd\? pavmuonf &Sd\? wpfyg;aom avmuonf &Sd\?
trdonf &Sd\? tzonf &Sd\? aoí wpfzefjzpfaom
owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\? pavmuudkvnf;aumif;?
wpfyg;aom avmuudkvnf;aumif; udk,fwdkifxl;aom
ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKum a[mMum;Edkifukefaom
nDñGwfukeyaom aumif;aom tusifh&Sdukeyaom
orPjAm[®PwdkYonf avmuü &Sdukef\}}[k aumif;aom
t,l&Sd\? razmufjyefaom tjrif&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk
t,l\jynfhphKjcif;[lí qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY oDv\
jynfhphKjcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
owå0gwdkYonf cE¨mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü aumif;aom vm;&mjzpfaom ewfjynfü
jzpf&ukefV &[ef;wdkY pdwf\jynfhphKjcif;[laom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; owå0gwdkYonf cE¨mudk,f
ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom

vm;&mjzpfaom ewfjynfÜ jzpf&ukef\ &[ef;wdkY t,\
jynfhpHkjcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
owå0gwdkYonf cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufÜ aumif;aom vm;&mjzpfaom ewfjynfÜ
jzpf&ukef\ &[ef;wdkY jynfhpHkjcif;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

- 1/ ay;vSLjcif;\tusKd;onf r&Sd[k qdkvdkonf/
- 2/ trdü aumif;pGmjyKjcif; raumif;jyKjcif;\ tusKd;onf
r&Sd[k qdkvdkonf/

Ä

6-tyPÖuokwf

119/ &[ef;wdkY ysufpD;jcif;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- oDv\
ysufpD;jcif;? pdwf\ ysufpD;jcif;? t,\ ysufpD;jcif;wnf;?
&[ef;wdkY oDv\ ysufpD;jcif;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf olUtoufowfavh&SdVy/
Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk qdkavh&SdV &[ef;wdkY
ponfudk oDv\ ysufpD;jcif;[lí qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY pdwf\ ysufpD;jcif;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf
rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm} rsm;\? ysufpD;apvdkaom
pdwf&SdV &[ef;wdkY ponfudk pdwf\ ysufpD;jcif;[lí
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY t,\ ysufpD;jcif;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf]ay;vSLjcif;onf
r&Sd? ,ZfylaZmfjcif;onf r&Sd/y/ pavmuudkvnf;aumif;?
wpfyg;aom avmuudkvnf;aumif; udk,fwdkif
xl;aomÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKum

a[mMum;Edkifukefaom nDñGwfukefaom aumif;aom
tusifh&Sdukefaom orPjAm[®PwdkYonf avmuü
r&Sdukef}}[k rSm;aom t,l&Sd\? azmufjyefaom
tjrif&SdV &[ef;wdkY ponfudk t,l\ ysufpD;jcif;[lí qdktyfV
&[ef;wdkY oDv\ ysufpD;jcif;[laom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY t,l\ ysufpD;jcif;
[laom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemuf ü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&mjzpfaom i&Jü jzpf&ukefV &[ef;wdkY
ajcmufrsufESm&Sd tefpmonf txufodkY
ypfajr\$muftyfaomf us&m us&m rsufESmjzifh omvQif
aumif;pGm&yfwefYvsuf wnfouJhodkY ptwlomvQif
oDv\ ysufpD;jcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
owå0gwdkYonf/y/ jzpf&ukefV &[ef;wdkY
ysufpD;jcif;wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY jynfhpHkjcif;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- oDv\
jynfhpHkjcif;? pdwf\ jynfhpHkjcif;? t,l\
jynfhpHkjcif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY oDv\ jynfhpHkjcif;
[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf
olUtoufudk owfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfV/y/ &[ef;wdkY
ponfudk oDv\ jynfhpHkjcif;[lí qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY pdwf\ jynfhpHkjcif;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf
rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm} rrrsm;? ysufpD;apvdkaom
pdwfr&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk pdwf\ jynfhpHkjcif;[lí
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY t,l\ jynfhpHkjcif;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf]]ay;vSLjcif;onf
&Sd\? ,ZfylaZmfjcif;onf &SdV/y/ pavmuudkvnf;aumif;?
wpfyg;aom avmuudkvnf;aumif; udk,fwdkifxl;aom
ÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKum a[mMum; Edkifukefaom

olwdkYonf avmuü &Sdukef\}}[k rSefuefaomt,l&Sd\?
razmufjyefaom tjrif&SdV &[ef;wdkY þonfudk t,l\
jynfhpHkjcif;[lí qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY oDv\ jynfhpHkjcif;
[laom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&mjzpfaom ewfjynfö jzpf&ukefV &[ef;wdkY pdwf\
jynfhpHkjcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY
t,l\ jynfhpHkjcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
owå0gwdkYonf cE``mudk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü aumif;aom vm;&mjzpfaom ewfjynfö
jzpf&ukefV &[ef;wdkY ajcmufrsufESm&Sd tefpmonf
txufodkY ypfajr\$muftyfaomf us&m us&m
rsufESmjzifhomvQif aumif;pGm &yfwefYvsuf
wnfouJhodkY? þtwlomvQif oDv\ jynfhpHkjcif;[laom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&mjzpfaom ewfjynfö jzpf&ukefV pdwf\
jynfhpHkjcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
owå0gwdkYonf/y/ t,l\ jynfhpHkjcif;[laom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&mjzpfaom ewfjynfö jzpf&ukefV &[ef;wdkY
jynfhpHkjcif;wdkYonf þoHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-ur®EÅokwf

120/ &[ef;wdkY ysufpD;jcif;wdkYonf
þoHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- trl\
ysufpD;jcif;? toufarG;rll\ ysufpD;jcif;? t,l\
ysufpD;jcif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY trl\ ysufpD;jcif;[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY þavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf

olUtoufudk owfavh&Sd\y/ Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk
qdkavh&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk trl\ ysufpD;jcif;[lí
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY toufarG;rl\ ysufpD;jcif;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf rSm;aom
toufarG;rl&Sd\? rSm;aom toufarG;rljzifh toufarG;V
&[ef;wdkY ponfudk toufarG;rl\ ysufpD;jcif;[lí qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY t,l\ ysufpD;jcif;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf]]ay;vSLjCIF;onf
r&Sd? ,ZfylaZmfjCIF;onf r&Sd/y/ pavmuudkvnf;aumif;?
wpfyg;aom avmuudkvnf;aumif; udk,fwdkif xl;aom
ÓPjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKum a[mMum;Edkifukefaom
nDñGwfukefaom orPjAm[®PwDkYonf avmuü
r&Sdukef}}[k rSm;aom t,l&Sd\? azmufjJyef aom
tjrif&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk t,l\ ysufpD;jcif;[lí qdktyfV
&[ef;wdkY ysufpD;jcif; wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY jynfhPHkCIF;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- trl\
jynfhPHkCIF;? toufarG;rl\ jynfhPHkCIF;? t,l\
jynfhPHkCIF;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY trl\ jynfhPHkCIF;
[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf
olUtoufudk owfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\y/ Nydefzsif;aom
pum;udk ajymqdkjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\ &[ef;wdkY
ponfudk trl\ jynfhPHkCIF;[lí qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY toufarG;rl\ jynfhPHkCIF;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdU aomolonf aumif;aom
toufarG;jCIF;&Sd\? aumif;aom toufarG;rljzifh toufarG;V
&[ef;wdkY ponfudk toufarG;rl\ jynfhPHkCIF;[lí qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY t,l\ jynfhPHkCIF;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf]]ay;vSLjCIF;onf
&Sd\? ,ZfylaZmfjCIF;onf &Sd\y/ pavmuudkvnf;aumif;?
wpfyg;aom avmuudkvnf;aumif; udk,fwdkif xl;aom
ÓPjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKum a[mMum;Edkifukefaom

nDñGwfukefaom orPjAm[®PwdkYonf avmuü
&Sdukef\}}[k rSefaom t,l&Sd\? razmuf jyefaom
tjrif&SdV &[ef;wdkY þonfudk t,l\ jynfhpHkjcif;[lí
qdktyf\? &[ef;wdkY jynfhpHkjcif;wdkYonf
þoHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-yXr aomap,sokwf

121/ &[ef;wdkY pifMu,fjcif;wdkYonf
þoHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
um,'Gg&ü pifMu,fjcif;? 0pD'Gg&ü pifMu,fjcif;?
raem'Gg&ü pifMu,fjcif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
um,'Gg&ü pifMu,fjcif;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
þavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf olUtouf owfjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? ray;onfudk ,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
umrwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfV
&[ef;wdkY þonfudk um,'Gg&ü pifMu,fjcif;[lí qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY 0pD'Gg&ü pifMu,fjcif;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY þavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf
r[kwfrSefajymqdkjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? ukef;pum;udk
ajymqdkjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk
ajymqdkjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk
ajymqdkjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfV &[ef;wdkY þonfudk
0pD'Gg&ü pifMu,fjcif;[lí qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY raem'Gg&ü pifMu,fjcif;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY þavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf
rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm} rrrsm;? ysufpD;apvdkaompdwf
r&Sd? aumif;aom jrifjcif;&SdV &[ef;wdkY þonfudk
raem'Gg&ü pifMu,fjcif;[lí qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY
pifMu,fjcif;wdkYonf þoHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-'kwd, aomap,sokwf

122/ &[ef;wdkY pifMu,fjcif;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
um,'Gg&ü pifMu,fjcif;? 0pD'Gg&ü pifMu,fjcif;?
raem'Gg&ü pifMu,fjcif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
um,'Gg&ü pifMu,fjcif;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü &[ef;onf olUtouf owfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
ray;onfudk ,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? rjrwfaom
arxkeftusifhrS a&SmifMuOf\?/ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk
um,'Gg&ü pifMu,fjcif;[lí qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY 0pD'Gg&ü pifMu,fjcif;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü &[ef;onf r[kwfrrSef ajymqdkjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? ukef;pum;udk ajymqdkjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfV &[ef;wdkY ponfudk 0pD'Gg&ü
pifMu,fjcif;[lí qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY raem'Gg&ü pifMu,fjcif;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü &[ef;onf rdrdoEÅmefü
xif&Sm;&Sdaom umr*kPfudk vdkvm;jcif;]umrpä E´}
udkvnf;]]ig\ twGif;oEÅmefü umrpä E´ &Sd\}}[k
tjym;tm;jzifh od\? rdrdoEÅmefü xif&Sm;r&Sdaom
umrpä E´udkvnf;]]ig\ twGif;oEÅmefü umrpäE´
r&Sd\}}[k tjym;tm;jzifh od\? rjzpfay:ao;aom umrpäE´
jzpfay: aMumif;udkvnf; tjym;tm;jzifh od\?
jzpfay:NyD;aom umrpä E´ y,faMumif;udkvnf; tjym;tm;
jzifh od\? y,fNyD;aom umrpäE´\ aemifwpfzef
rjzpfamumif;udkvnf; tjym;tm;jzifh od\ twGif;oEÅmefü
xif&Sm;&Sdaom ysufpD;apvdkjcif;]Asmyg'}
udkvnf;]]ig\ twGif;oEÅmefü Asmyg'&Sd\}}[k

tjym;tm;jzifh od\? twGif;oEÅmefü xif&Sm;r&Sdaom
Asmyg'udkvnf;]]ig\ twGif; oEÅmefü Asmyg' r&Sd}}[k
tjym;tm;jzifh od\? rjzpfay:ao;aom
Asmyg'jzpfay:aMumif;udkvnf; tjym;tm;jzifh od\
jzpfay:NyD;aom Asmyg'y,faMumif;udkvnf;
tjym;tm;jzifh od\ y,fNyD;aom Asmyg\ aemifwpfzef
rjzpfamMumif;udkvnf; tjym;tm;jzifh od\ twGif;oEÅmefü
xif&Sm; &Sdaom xdkif;rldif;jcif;]xderd''}
udkvnf;]]ig\ twGif;oEÅmefü xderd''&Sd\}}[k
tjym;tm;jzifh od\? rdrdoEÅmefü xif&Sm;r&Sdaom
xderd''udkvnf;]]ig\ twGif;oEÅmefü xderd''r&Sd}}[k
tjym; tm;jzifh od\? rjzpfay:ao;aom xderd''
jzpfay:aMumif;udkvnf; tjym;tm;jzifh od\? jzpfay:
NyD;aom xderd''y,faMumif;udkvnf; tjym;tm;jzifh od\
y,fNyD;aom xderd''\ aemifwpfzef
rjzpfamMumif;udkvnf; tjym;tm;jzifh od\ twGif;oEÅmefü
xif&Sm;&Sdaom ysh UvGifhjcif; aemifw
ylyefjcif;]O''pö ukuúKpö}udkvnf;]]ig\ twGif;oEÅmefü
O''pö ukuúKpö&Sd\}}[k tjym;tm;jzifh od\
rdrdtwGif;oEÅmefü xif&Sm;r&Sdaom O''pö
ukuúKpöudkvnf;]]ig\ twGif;oEÅmefü O''pö ukuúKpö
r&Sd}}[k tjym;tm;jzifh od\? rjzpfay:ao;aom O''pö
ukuúKpö jzpfay:aMumif;udkvnf; tjym; tm;jzifh od\
jzpfay:NyD;aom O''pöukuúKpö y,faMumif;udkvnf;
tjym;tm;jzifh od\ y,fNyD;aom O''pöukuúKpö\
aemifwpfzef rjzpfamMumif;udkvnf; tjym;tm;jzifh od\
twGif;oEÅmefü xif&Sm;&Sdaom
ra0cGJEdkifjcif;]0dpdudpäm}udkvnf;]]ig\
twGif;oEÅmefü 0dpdudpäm&Sd\}}[k tjym; tm;jzifh
od\? twGif;oEÅmefü xif&Sm;r&Sdaom
0dpdudpämudkvnf;]]ig\ twGif;oEÅmefü 0dpdudpäm
r&Sd}}[k tjym;tm;jzifh od\? rjzpfay:ao;aom
0dpdudpämjzpfay:aMumif;udkvnf; tjym;tm;jzifh od\
jzpfay:NyD;aom 0dpdudpämy,faMumif;udkvnf;

tjym;tm;jzifh od\? y,fNyD;aom 0dpdudpäm\
aemifwpfzef rjzpfamumif;udkvnf; tjym;tm;jzifh od\
&[ef;wdkY þonfudk pdwf\ pifMu,fjCIF;[lí qdktyf\
&[ef;wdkY pifMu,fjCIF;wdkYonf þoHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

um,'Gg& 0pD'Gg& raem'Gg&ü pifMu,fjCIF;&Sdí
tmoa0gw&m;r&Sdaom pifMu,f aom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudkhraumif;rludk aq;avQmfNyD;aom
pifMu,fjCIF;*kPfESifh jynfhphk aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k
qdkukef\

e0rokwf/

10-armae,sokwf

123/ &[ef;wdkY ynm&Sdol\ tjzpfwdkYonf
þoHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
um,'Gg&ü ynm&Sdol\ tjzpf? 0pD'Gg&ü ynm&Sdol\
tjzpf? raem'Gg&ü ynm&Sdol\ tjzpfwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY um,'Gg&ü ynm&Sdol\ tjzpf[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf olUtoufowfjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? ray;onfudk ,ljCIF;rS a&Smif MuOf\
rjrwaom arxkeftusifhrS a&SmifMuOf\ &[ef;wdkY
þonfudk um,'Gg&ü ynm&Sdol\ tjzpf[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY 0pD'Gg&ü ynm&Sdol\ tjzpf[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
r[kwfrSef pum;udk ajymqdkjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\
ukef;pum;udk ajymqdkjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\
Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\
Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\
&[ef;wdkY þonfudk 0pD'Gg&ü ynm&Sdol\ tjzpf[k
qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY raem'Gg&ü ynm&Sdol\ tjzpf[lonf
 tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
 tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcf;aMumifh
 tmoa0gw&m;r&Sdaom udavomrS vGwfajrmuf
 aom]t&[wåzdkvf} pdwfESifh udavomrS
 vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf} ynmudk rsufarSmuf
 b0üyif xl;aom ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf
 a&mufí ae\ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk raem'Gg&ü
 ynm&Sdol\ tjzpf[k qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfriNyD)/
 um,'Gg& 0pD'Gg& raem'Gg&ü ynm&Sdonf jzpfí
 tmoa0gw&m;r&Sdaom ynm&Sdaom
 armae,s*kPfESifh jynfhpHkaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
 tukodkvftm;vHk;udk y,fcGgNyD;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k
 qdkukefV

'orokwf/

ESpfckajrmuf tmyg,du0*f NyD;V

(13) 3-ukodem&0*f 1-ukodem&okwf

124/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
 ukodem^{1/2}Hkjynf Avd[&Pawmtkyfö (oDwif;oHk;)
 aeawmfriV xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
 &[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY}}[k
 rdefYawmfri\?]]toQifbk&m;}}[lí xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum; avQmufxm;ukefV
 jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk rdefYawmfri\

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf wpfckckaom
 &Gmudkaomfvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;udkaomfvnf;aumif;
 rSDí ae\? xdk&[ef;udk ol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;?
 ol<u,fom;onfvnf;aumif; csOf;uyfí eufjzftwGuf
 qGrf;jzifh yifhzdwf\? &[ef;wdkY tvdk&Sdaom&[ef;onf
 vufcHV xdk&[ef;onf xdk nOfhvGefajrmufNyD;

eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;udk ,lNyD;vQif ol<u,f odkYr[kwf
ol<u,fom;\ tdrfodkY csOf;uyfí cif;xm;tyfaom ae&mü
xdkifaeV xdk&[ef;udk ol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,fom;onfvnf;aumif; rGefjrwfaom cJzG,f
pm;zG,fjzifh a&mifh&Jonfhwdkifatmif
wm;jrpfonfhwdkifatmif udk,fwdkifvkyfauR;V

xdk&[ef;tm;]aumif;avpG? pol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,fom;onfvnf;aumif; ightm; rGefjrwfaom
cJzG,fpm;zG,fjzifh a&mifh&Jonfhwdkifatmif
wm;jrpfonfhwdkifatmif udk,fwdkifhvkyfauR;ay\} }[k
tMuHjzpfV xdk&[ef;tm;]pol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,fom;onfvnf;aumif; ightm; aemiftcgüvnf; podkY
tvm;wl rGefjrwfaom cJzG,fpm;zG,fjzifh
a&mifh&Jonfhwdkifatmif wm;jrpfonfhwdkifatmif
udk,fwdkifvkyfauR;ygrl aumif;ayvdrfhrnf} }[kvnf;
tMuHjzpfjyefV xdk&[ef;onf xdk qGrf;udk
wyfrufrdef;armvsuf irf;irf;wufjzpfí tjypfudk ½lavh
r&SdbJ xGufajrmufaMumif; ynmr&SdbJ oHk;aqmifV
xdk&[ef;onf xdk &Gm ed*Hk;ü umr*kPfESifh pyfaom
tMuHudk MuH\? ysufpD;apvdkjcf;ESifhpyfaom
tMuHudkvnf; MuH\? n§Of;qJjcf;ESifhpyfaom
tMuHudkvnf; MuHV &[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom
&[ef;tm; ay;vSLjcf;onf tusKd;rBuD;[lí igqdkV
xdkodkYqdk&jcf;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY
&[ef;onf arharhavsmhavsmh aeaomaMumifhwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf wpfckckaom
&Gmudkaomfvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;udk aomfvnf;aumif;
rSDí ae\? xdk&[ef;udk ol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,fom;onfvnf;aumif; csOf;uyfí eufjzefwGuf
qGrf;jzifh yifhzdwf\? &[ef;wdkY tvdk&Sdaom&[ef;onf
vufcHV xdk&[ef;onf xdk nOfhvGefajrmufNyD;
eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;udk ,lNyD;vQif ol<u,f odkYr[kwf

ol<u,fom;\ tdrfodkY csOf;uyfí cif;xm;tyfaom ae&mü
xdkifaeV xdk&[ef;udk ol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,fom;onfvnf;aumif; rGefjrwfaom cJzG,f
pm;zG,fjzifh a&mifh&Jonfhwdkifatmif
wm;jrpfonfhwdkifatmif udk,fwdkif vkyfauR;V

xdk&[ef;tm;]]aumif;avpG? pol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,fom;onfvnf;aumif; ightm; rGefjrwfaom cJzG,f
pm;zG,fjzifh a&mifh&Jonfhwdkifatmif
wm;jrpfonfhwdkifatmif udk,fwdkif vkyfauR;ay\}}[k
tMuHrjzpf/ xdk&[ef;tm;]]pol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;
ol<u,fom;onfvnf;aumif; ightm; aemifcgvnf; podkY
tvm;wl rGefjrwfaom cJzG,fpm;zG,fjzifh
a&mifh&Jonfhwdkifatmif wm;jrpfonfhwdkifatmif
udk,fwdkifvkyfauR;ygrl aumif;ayvdrfhrnf}}[kvnf;
tMuH rjzpf/ xdk&[ef;onf xdk qGrf;udk rwyfruf
rrdef;arm irf;irf;wuf rjzpfrlí tjypfudk ½lavh &Sdvsuf
xGufajrmufaMumif; ynm&Sdonf jzpfí oHk;aqmifV
xdk&[ef;onf xdk &Gmed*Hk;ü (umr*kPfrS)
xGufajrmufaMumif; tMuHudk MuH\?
rysufpD;apvdkjcf;ESifhpyfaom tMuHudk MuH\?
rn\$Of;qJjcf;ESifhpyfaom tMuHudk MuHV &[ef;wdkY
podkYoabm&Sdaom &[ef;tm; ay;vSLjcf;onf
tusKd;BuD;\[lí igqdkV xdkodkY qdk&jcf;onf
tb,hfaMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf
rarhravsmhaeaomaMumifhwnf;[k (rdefYawmfr\)/

yXrokwf/

2-b@eokwf

125/ &[ef;wdkY tMuif t&yfü &[ef;wdkYonf rsufuG,f
rsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf qefYusifbufpum;
ajymMum;NyD;vQif tcsif;csif; ElwfvSHxdk;vsuf
aeukefV &[ef;wdkY pt&yfonf ightm;

ESvHk;oGif;&efaomfrSvnf; csrf;ajrUaom t&yfr[kwf?
oGm;&efum; tb,fqdkzG,f&m &SdawmhtHhenf;/
trSefyif xdk toQifwdkYonfw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
pGefYvTwfMuukef\? w&m;oHk;yg; wdkYudk
Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKMuukef\[k pt&mü igqHk;jzwf\?
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYudk pGefYvTwfukef oenf;[lrl-
umr*kPfwdkYrS xGufajrmufaMumif;tMuH?
rysufpD;apvdkjcf;ESifh pyfaom tMuH?
rn\$Of;qJapvdkjcf;ESifh pyfaom tMuHwdkYwnf;/
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk pGefYvTwfukef\ tb,f
oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKukefoenf;[lrl-
umr*kPfESifh pyfaom tMuH?
ysufpD;apvdkjcf;ESifhpyfaom tMuH?
n\$Of;qJvdkjcf;ESifh pyfaom tMuHwdkYwnf;/
poHk;rsKd;wdkYudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKukef\
&[ef;wdkY tMuif t&yfü &[ef;wdkYonf rsufuG,f
rsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf qefYusif bufpum;
ajymMum;NyD;vQif tcsif;csif; ElwfvSHxdk;vsuf
aeukef\ &[ef;wdkY pt&yfonf ightm;
ESvHk;oGif;&efaomfrSvnf; csrf;ajrUaom t&yf r[kwf?
oGm;&efum; tb,fqdkzG,f&m
&SdawmhtHhenf;?]]trSefyif xdk
toQifwdkYonfw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
pGefYvTwfukef\? w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKMuukef\}}[k pt&mü ig
qHk;jzwf\

&[ef;wdkY tMuif t&yfü &[ef;wdkYonf nDñGwfukef\
0rf;ajrmufukef\? jiif;cHkjcif; r&Sdukef? EdkYESifha&
a&mpyfxm;ouJhodkY tcsif;csif; cspfcifjrwfEdk;aom
rsufpdwdkYjzifh Munfh¹/₂lvsuf aeukef\ &[ef;wdkY
pt&yfonf ightm; oGm;&ef csrf;ajrUaom t&yf jzpf\
ESvHk;oGif;&efum; tb,fqdkzG,f&m&SdawmhtHhenf;/
trSefyif xdk toQifwdkYonfw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
pGefYvTwfukef\ w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk

Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKMuukef\[k pt&mü ig qHk;jzwfV
 tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYudk pGefYvTwfukefoenf;[lrl-
 umr*kPfESifh pyfaom tMuH ysufpD;apvdkjcf;ESifh
 pyfaom tMuH n\$Of;qJapvdkjcf;ESifh pyfaom
 tMuHwdkYwnf;/ pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
 pGefYvTwfukefV tb,foHk;rsKd; wdkYudk
 Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKukefoenf;[lrl- umr*kPfwdkYrS
 xGufajrmufaMumif;tMuH rysufpD; apvdkjcf;ESifh
 pyfaom tMuH rn\$Of;qJvdkjcf;ESifhpyfaom
 tMuHwdkYwnf;/ pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
 Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKukefV &[ef;wdkY tMuif t&yfü
 &[ef;wdkYonf nDñGwfukefV 0rf;ajrmuf ukef\
 jiif;cHkjcif; r&Sdukef? EdkYESifha&
 a&mpyfxm;ouJhodkY tcsif;csif; cspfcifjrwfEdk;aom
 rsufpdwdkY jzifh Munfh½lvsuf aeukefV &[ef;wdkY
 pt&yfonf ightm; oGm;&ef csrf;ajr Uaom t&yfjzpf\
 ESvHk;oGif;&efum;
 tb,fqdkzG,f&m&SdawmhtHhenf;/]]trSefyif xdk
 toQifwdkYonf pw&m;oHk;rsKd; wdkYudk
 pGefYvTwfukef\? pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
 Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKukef\}}[k pt&mü ig qHk;jzwf\[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-a*gwruapwd,okwf

126/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynf
 a*gwruapwDü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xdktcg
 jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY}}[k
 rdefYawmfrlV]]toQifbk&m;}}[lí xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum; avQmufxm;ukef\
 jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\

]]&[ef;wdkY xl;aom ÓPjzifh odíomw&m;udk ig
a[mMum;\? rodrlí ig a[mMum;onf r[kwf/ &[ef;wdkY
taMumif;&Sdaom w&m;udkom ig a[mMum;\?
taMumif;r&Sdaom w&m;udk ig a[mMum;onf r[kwf/
&[ef;wdkY qefYusifbuf (&m*ponf) udk
y,fjCIF;]jym#d[m} &Sdaom w&m;udkom ig
a[mMum;\? qefYusifbuf (&m*ponf) udk
y,fjCIF;]jym#d[m} r&Sdaom w&m;udk ig
a[mMum;onf r[kwf/ &[ef;wdkY xl;aomÓPjzifh
odíomw&m;udk a[mMum;í rodrlí ra[mMum;aom?
taMumif;&Sdaom w&m;udkom a[mMum;onf jzpfí
taMumif;r&Sdaom w&m;udk ra[mMum;aom?
qefYusifbuf (&m*ponf) udk y,fjCIF;]jym#d[m}
&Sdaom w&m;udkom a[mMum;í qefYusifbuf
(&m*ponf) udk y,fjCIF;]jym#d[m} r&Sdaom w&m;udk
ra[mMum;aom igonf oGefoif\? qHk;r\ &[ef;wdkY
jrWfpGmbk&m;onf (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrl\? w&m;onf aumif;pGm
a[mtyfaom w&m;jzpf\? oHCmonf
aumif;pGmhusifhawmfrl\} }[k oifwdkY
ESpfoufxdkufayonf? Orf;ajrmufxdkuf ayonf?
&Tifvef;xdkufayonf/

jrWfpGmbk&m;onf bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\?
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrWfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl aom
w&m;udk Orf;ajrmufpGm vufcHukef\
bpum;jyifw&m;udk a[mawmfrlvwfaomf wpfaxmifaom
avmu"mwfonf wkefvlyfavownf;/

wwd,okwf/

4-b&@KumvmrokWF

127/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrWfpGmbk&m;onf
aumovwdkif;wdkYü a'opm&D vSnfhvnfawmfrlcJh&m

uydv0wfjynfodkY a&mufawmfrl\]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uydv0wfjynfodkY a&mufvmowwf}}[k r[memrfrnfaom
omuD0ifrif;Mum;vwfaomf jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY
csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifae\
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom r[memrf
omuD0ifrif;tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf-

r[memrf oGm;acs? uydv0wfjynfwGif ,aeY
wpfnOfhwmrQwnf;cdk&ef avsmufywfaom ae&mudk
&Smacsavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\]]toQifbk&m;
aumif;ygNyD}}[k r[memrfomuD0ifrif;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHNyD;vQif
uydv0wfjynfwGif;odkY0ifí wpfjynfvHk;tESHUtjym;
vSnfhvnf (&SmazG) ygaomfvnf; uydv0wfjynfwGif
paeY wpfnOfhwmrQ jrwpfGmbk&m;wnf;cdkawmfrl&ef
avsmufywfaom ae&mudk rawGUjrifacs/

xdktcg r[memrf omuD0ifrif;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfjyefí
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;
uydv0wfjynfwGif ,aeY wpfnOfhwmrQ
jrwpfGmbk&m;wnf;cdkawmfrl&ef avsmufywfaom
ae&m r&Sdyg/ (odkY&mwGif) jrwpfGmbk&m;\
oDwif;oHk;azmfa[mif; jzpfcjhzl;aom
b&@Kumvmr&aoh\ ocFrf;ausmif;ü ,aeY
wpfnOfhwmrQ oDwif;oHk;awmfrlEdkifygonf toQif
bk&m;}}[k avQmuf\]]r[memrf oGm;acs?
ae&mtcif;udk cif;acsavmh}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k r[memrf
omuD0ifrif;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHí b&@K
umvmr&aoh\ ocFrf;ausmif;odkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
ae&mtcif;udk cif;í ajcaq;a&wdkYudk
wnfxm;cJhNyD;aemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfjyefvsuf]]toQifbk&m; ae&mtcif;udkvnf;
cif;xm;cJhNyD;ygNyD? ajcaq;a&wdkYudkvnf;

wnfxm;NyD;ygNyD? <uawmfrl&ef tcsdeftcgudk
jrwpfGmbk&m; omvQif odawmfrlyg\
(<uawmfrl&efrSm jrwpfGmbk&m;
tvdktwdkif;yifjzpfygonf)}}[k avQmufV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf b&@Kumvmr &aoh\
ocFrf;ausmif;odkY csOf;uyfawmfrlNyD;vQif
cif;xm;aom ae&mü xdkifaeawmfrlí ajcwndkYudk
aq;aMumawmfrl\? xdktcg r[memrfomuD0if
rif;tm;]],aeY jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY qnf;uyf&ef
tcgroifhao;? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf yifyef; awmfrl\
eufjzefrS jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY qnf;uyfawmhrnf}}[k
tMuHjzpfí jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
t½dktaojyKum zJcGgoGm;avV xdk nOfh
vGefajrmufaomtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;í wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom
r[memrfomuD0ifrif;tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;udk
rdefYawmfrl\-]]r[memrf avmuü
q&moHk;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&SdMuukefV tb,f
oHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- r[memrf pavmuü tcsKdUaom
q&monf umrwdkYudk vGefajrmufjcif;
(½lyg0p&psmef) udkom ynwfEdkif\? ½kyfwdkYudk
vGefajrmufjcif; (t½lyg0p&psmef) udk rynwfEdkif?
a0'emwdkYudk vGefajrmufjcif; (edAÁmef) udk
rynwfEdkif/ r[memrf pavmuü tcsKdUaom q&monf
umrwdkYudk vGefajrmufjcif;udkvnf; ynwfEdkif\
½kyfwdkYudk vGefajrmufjcif;udkvnf; ynwfEdkif\
a0'emwdkYudk vGefajrmufjcif;udkum; rynwfEdkif/
r[memrf pavmuü tcsKdUaom q&monf umrwdkYudk
vGefajrmufjcif;udkvnf; ynwfEdkif\? ½kyfwdkYudk
vGefajrmufjcif;udkvnf; ynwfEdkif\? a0'emwdkYudk
vGefajrmufjcif;udkvnf; ynwfEdkifV r[memrf avmuü
pq&moHk;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&SdMuukefV

r[memrf pq&moHk;rsKd;wdkY\ NyD;qHk;&m
*wdonf wloavm? odkYr[kwf xl;jcm; uGJjym; oavm[k

rdefYawmfrlV podkY rdefYawmfrlaomf
b&@Kumvmr&aohonf r[memrfomuD0if
rif;tm;]]r[memrf wl[k qdkvdkufygavmh}}[lí qdkV
podkY qdkaomf jrwpGmbk&m;onf r[memrf
omuD0ifrif;udk]]r[memrf xl;jcm; uGjjym;yg\}}[k
qdkavmh[lí rdefYawmfrlV ESpfBudrf ajrmufvnf;
b&@Kumvmr&aohonf
r[memrfomuD0ifrif;udk]]r[memrf wl[k qdkvdkufyg
avmh}}[lí qdkV ESpfBudrfajrmufyif
jrwpGmbk&m;onf r[memrf omuD0ifrif;udk]]r[memrf
xl;jcm; uGjjym;yg\[k qdkavmh}}[lí rdefYawmfrlV
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; b&@Kumvmr &aohonf r[memrf
omuD0ifrif;udk]]r[memrfwl[k qdkvdkufygavmh}}[lí
qdkV oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; jrwpGmbk&m;onf r[memrf
omuD0ifrif;udk]]r[memrf xl;jcm; uGjjym;yg\[k
qdkavmh}}[lí rdefYawmfrlV

xdktcg b&@Kumvmr&aohhtm;]]wefcdk;BuD;aom
r[memrf omuD0ifrif;\ rsufarSmufü &[ef;a*gwronf
oHk;Budrfwdkifwdkif ighudk armif;rjbd\? igonf
uydv0wfjynfrS zJcGgoGm;&ygrl
aumif;ayvdrfhrnfwum;}}[k tMuH jzpfV xdkYaemuf
b&@Kumvmr&aohonf wpfzef jyef rvmaom
zJcGgjcif;jzifh uydv0wfjynfrS zJcGg (xGufoGm;)
avownf;/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-[w¬uokwf

128/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf om0w¬djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaoam aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xdktcg [w¬uewfom;onf
nOfhOD;,HvGefNyD;aom (oef;acgif,H) tcsdefü
tvGefESpfvdkzG,faom tqif;&Sdonfjzpfí

aZw0efwpfausmif;vHk;udk udk,fa&mifudk,f0gjzifh
xGef;vif;apNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY
csOf;uyfvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;
a&SUawmfü]]&yfwnfrnf}}[k (&yfwnfvwfaomf)
uRHepfí oGm;\? jrKyfepfí oGm;\? &yfwnfjcf;isg
rpGrf;Edkifacs/ axmywfjzpfap qDjzpfap oJxJü
avmif;cstyfaomf pdrfh0ifoGm;í jrKyfepfoGm;í
rwnfEdkifouJhodkY? ptwl [w¬uewfom;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ a&SUawmfü]]&yfwnfrnf}}[k
(&yfwnfvwfaomf) uRHepfí oGm;\? jrKyfepfí oGm;\?
&yfwnfjcf;isg rpGrf;Edkifacs/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
[w¬uewfom;tm;]]½kefY&if; Murf;wrf;aom
twåabmudk zefqif;bdavmh}}[k
rdefYawmfrl\]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
[w¬uewfom;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHNyD;vQif
½kefY&if; Murf;wrf;aom twåabmudk zefqif;í
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD; vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü &yfwnfav\? wpfckaom ae&mü &yfwnfaeaom
[w¬uewfom;tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf- [w¬u
a&S;vljzpfpOftcgu oifavhvmxm;aom
y&d,wfw&m;wdkYudk ,ck ewfjzpfaohtcgü avhvmao;\
avm[k rdefYawmfrl\ bkef;awmfBuD;aom toQifbk&m;
a&S;vljzpfpOftcgu wynfhawmf avhvmxm;aom
y&d,wfw&m;wdkYudk ,ck ewfjzpfaohtcgühvnf;
avhvmtyfygukef\? a&S;vljzpfpOftcgu
ravhvm&ukefao;aom w&m;wdkYudkvnf; ,ck
ewfjzpfaohtcgü avhvm&ygukef\ toQifbk&m;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ,cktcgü &[ef;a,mufsm; &[ef;rdef;r
Oygouma,mufsm; Oygodumrdef;r rif; rif;trwf wdw¬d
wdw¬dwdkY\ wynfhwdkYESifh a&maESmí
oDwif;oHk;awmfrlouJhodkY? ptwlyif wynfhawmfonf
ewfom;wdkYESifh a&maESmae&ygonf/ toQifbk&m;]]
[w¬u ewfom;txHüw&m;udk emMuukeftHh}}[k

t&yfa0;rS ewfom;wdkYonfvnf; vma&mufMuygukef/
toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonfw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYü
ra&mifh&J rqkwfepfbJ aocJh&ygonf/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonf
jrwpGmbk&m;udk zl;ajrmfjcf;ü ra&mifh&J rqkwfepfbJ
aocJh&ygonf? toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonf
olawmfauwif;w&m;udk Mum;emjcf;ü ra&mifh&J
rqkwfepfbJ aocJh&ygonf? toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonf
oHCmudk vkyfauR;jcf;ü ra&mifh&J rqkwfepfbJ
aocJh&ygonf/ toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonf
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYü ra&mifh&J rqkwfepfbJ
aocJh&ygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

wynfhawmfonf jrwpGmbk&m;udk
zl;ajrmfjcf;üvnf;aumif;? oHCmawmfudk
vkyfauR;jcf;üvnf;aumif;? olawmfauwif;w&m;udk
emMum;jcf;üvnf;aumif; rnfonfhtcgrQ
a&mifh&Jwif;wdrfrl r&cJhyg/ (q,fyg;oDv) t"doDvudk
usifhoHk;vsuf olawmfauwif;w&m;udk Mum;emjcf;ü
arGUavsmfíw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYü
a&mifh&Jwif;wdrfjcf;r&Sdaom [w¬uonf
t0d[mjA[®mhbkodkY a&mufavownf;/

ylörokwf/

6-u#K0d,okwf

129/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf Am&mPoDjynf
£odywe rd*'g0kefawmü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl/
xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk
jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,lNyD;vQif
Am&mPoDjynfodkY qGrf;ch0ifawmfrl/
jrwpGmbk&m;onf EGm;ta&mif;t0,fjyK&m
anmifMuwfyifteD;ü qGrf;chvSnfhvnfawmfrlpOf
om,mzG,f (psmefcsrf;om) qdwfokOf;aom jyify

(umr*kPf) udk om,maom owdvGwfuif;
qifjCIFjCif;r&Sdonfhjyif rwnfMunf vnfaompdWF&Sdvsuf
ay:vGifaom £a`E´&Sdonfh &[ef;wpfyg;udk jrifaWmfrlí-
]]&[ef; oifonf rdrdudk,fudk axG;tHzwf rjyKvifh?
&[ef; rdrdudk,fudk axG;tHzwfjyKonfjzpfí
om;pdrf;eHYjzifh pdkpGwfaom
oifhudk ,ifaumifwdkYonf rusa&muf rESdyfpuf&maom
taMumif;r&Sdacs}}[k rdefYawmfrl\? xdktcg
xdk&[ef;onf ÞqHk;rMo0g'jzifh jrWfpGmbk&m;
qHk;rtyfonf&Sdaomf xdwfvefYjCif;]oHa0*} odkY
a&mufav\ xdkYaemuf jrWfpGmbk&m;onf
Am&mPoDjynfü qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfNyD;í
qGrf;bkOf;ay;awmfrlNyD;aemuf qGrf;cH&mrS
z]vwfaomf &[ef;wdkYudk &[ef;wdkY igonf
eHeuftcsdefü oif;ydkifudk jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;udk ,lNyD;vQif Am&mPoDjynfü
qGrf;cH0if\? &[ef;wdkY igonf EGm;ta&mif;t0,fjyK&m
anmifMuwfYifteD;ü qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfpOf om,mzG,f
(psmefcsrF;om) qdwfokOf;aom jyify (umr*kPf) udk
om,maom owdvGwfuif; qifjCIFjCif;r&Sdonfhjyif
rwnfMunf vnfaompdWF&Sdvsuf ay:vGifaom £a`E
´&Sdonfh &[ef;wpfyg;udk jrifi Þpum;udk qdkcJh\-

]&[ef; oifonf rdrdudk,fudk axG;tHzwf rjyKvifh?
&[ef; rdrdudk,fudk axG;tHzwfjyKonf jzpfí
om;pdrf;eHYjzifh pdkpGwfaom
oifhudk ,ifaumifwdkYonf rusa&muf rESdyfpuf&maom
taMumif;r&Sdacs}}[k (qdkcJh\)/ &[ef;wdkY xdktcgü
xdk&[ef;onf ÞqHk;rMo0g'jzifh igqHk;rtyfonf&Sdaomf
xdwfvefYjCif;]oHa0*} odkY a&mufav\[k rdefYawmfrl\/
ÞodkY rdefYawmfrlonf&Sdaomf &[ef; wpfyg;onf
jrWfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; axG;tHzwf[lonf
tb,fygenf;? om;pdrf;eHY[lonf
tb,fygenf;? ,ifaumifwdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYygenf;}}[k
(avQmuf\)/

&[ef; axG;tHzwf[lonf tbdZÑmyifwnf;?
om;pdrf;eHY[lonf Asmyg'yifwnf;? ,ifaumif
wdkY[lonf ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvf0dwufwdkYyifwnf;/
&[ef; rdrdudk,fudk axG;tHzwfjyKonfjzpfí
om;pdrf;eHYjzifh pGwfpdkoludk ,ifaumifwdkYonf
rusa&muf rESdyfpuf&maom taMumif; r&Sdacs[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

pu©K'Gg& aomw'Gg&ü rvHkjchKonfjzpfí £a`E
´wdkYü rapmifhpnf;oltm; &m*udk rSDaom
rdpäm0dwuf,ifaumifwdkYonf usa&mufukefvwåHU/
axG;tHzwfjzpfí om;pdrf;eHYjzifh pdkpGwfaeaom
&[ef;onf edAÁmefrS a0;\? yifyef;jcif;tzdkYom &SdV
ynmrJhaom vlrdkufonf &Gmüaomfvnf;aumif;?
odkYr[kwf awmüaomfvnf;aumif; rdrd\
pdwfNidrf;csrf;rludk r&rlí ,ifaumifwdkY 0dkif;&Hvsuf
vSnfhvnf&V oDvESifh jynfhphKí ynmjzifh
Nidrf;at;jcif;ü arGUavsmfolwdkYonf ,ifaumifwdkYudk
zsufqD;í Nidrf;at;ukefonfjzpfí csrf;ompGm tdyf&ukefV

q|okwf/

7-yXr tEk¹/₂k'``okwf

130/ xdktcg toQiftEk¹/₂k'``grax&fonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwfpGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom t&yfü xdkifNyD;vQif
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonf
txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdtjrifudk vGefaom
ewfrsufpdESifhwlaom rsufpd]'dAÁpu©K} jzifh
cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;í
us&mjzpfaoim i&Jü usa&mufae&aom rmwk*grudk
trsm;tm;jzifh jrif&ygV toQifbk&m; tb,fw&m;wdkYESifh
jynfhphKaom rmwk*gronf cE``mudk,fysufpD;í

aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom
vm;&m ysufpD;í us&mjzpfaom i&JodkY usa&muf&
ygoenf;}}[k avQmufV

tEk½k'""gw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
rmwk*gronf cE""mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;í
us&mjzpfaom i&JodkY usa&muf &avV
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tEk½k'""g pavmuü
rmwk*gronf eHeuftcgü 0efwdkjcif; (rpä&d,)[laom
tnpftaMu; x<uaomif;usef;aom pdwfjzifh tdrfö ae\
rGef;wnfhtcsdefü olwpfyg;pnf;pdrfudk jiLpljcif;[laom
(£óm)w&m; x<uaomif;usef;aom pdwfjzifh tdrfö ae\
ncsrf;tcsdefü umr&m*x<uaomif;usef;aom pdwfjzifh
tdrfö aeV tEk½k'""g pw&m; oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom rmwk*gronf cE""mudk,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom
vm;&m ysufpD;í us&mjzpfaom i&JodkY usa&muf&av\
[k (rdefY awmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-'kwd, tEk½k'""okwf

131/ xdktcg toQiftEk½k'""gonf
toQifom&dykMwmtxHodkY csOf;uyfí
toQifom&dykMwmESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
(Elwfqufpum;) ajymMum;\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f
pum;udk ajymqdk NyD;qHk;apNyD;aemuf wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifvsuf]]ighoQifom&dykMwm tuREfkyfonf
txl; ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdtjrifudk vGefaom
ewfrsufpdESifhwlaom rsufpd]'dAÁpu©K} jzifh
wpfaxmifaom avmu"mwfudk jrifEdkifyg\? tuREkfyfonf
rwGefYrqkwf vkHYvudk tm;xkwfyg\? arhavsmhjcif;
r&Sdrlí owdonf xifyg\? udk,fonf ylyefjcif;r&Sd

Nidrf;at;yg\? pdwfonf wpfckwnf;aom
tm¹/₂Hk&Sdonfjzpfí aumif;pGm wnfyg\? xdkodkY
jzpfygvsvfnf; tuREkfyf\ pdwfonf wPSm 'd|dwdkYjzifh
rpGJvrf;rlí tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS rvGwfuif;ao;yg}}[k
avQmufV

ighoQiftEk¹/₂k''g]]igonf txl;ojzifh pifMu,fí vlwdkY\
rsufpdtjrifudk vGefaom ewf rsufpdESifh wlaom rsufpd
]'dAÁpu©K} jzifh wpfaxmifaom avmu"mwfudk
jrifEdkif\}}[k podkY tMuHjzpfjcf;onfyif oifhtm; rme
jzpfae\? ighoQiftEk¹/₂k''g]]igonf
rwGefYrqkwfvkHYvudk tm; xkwf\? arhavsmhjcf;
r&Sdrlí owdonf xif\? udk,fonf ylyefjcf;r&Sd Nidrf;at;\?
pdwfonf wpfckwnf;aom tm¹/₂Hk&Sdonfjzpfí
wnfMunf\}}[k podkY tMuHjzpfjcf;onfyif oifhtm;
pdwfysH UvGifhjcf;]O''pö} jzpfae\? ighoQif tEk¹/₂k''g
xdkodkYjzpfygvsvf]]ig\ pdwfonf wPSm 'd|dwdkYjzifh
rpGJvrf;rlí tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS rvGwfuif;ao;yg}}[k
podkY tMuHjzpfjcf;onfyif oifhtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfaeV wdkufwGef;yg\?
toQiftEk¹/₂k''gonf pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk y,fpGefYí
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;vHk;wdkYudk ESvHk;roGif;rlí tNrKduf
(edAÁmef) "mwfodkY pdwfudk ydkYaqmifyg avmh[k
rdefYqdkV

xdkodkYrdefYqdkNyD;aemuf toQiftEk''gonf
tcgwpfyg;ü pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk y,fpGefYvsuf
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk ESvHk;roGif;b] tNrKduf
(edAÁmef) "mwfodkY pdwfudk ydkYaqmifV xdktcg
toQif tEk¹/₂k''gonf wpfyg;wnf; qdwfNidrf&modkY
uyfvsvf rarhravsmh jyif;pGmtm;xkwfvsvf
edAÁmefodkY apvTwftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
aeonf&Sdaomf aumif;pGmomvQif vlUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufMuaom
trsKd;aumif;om;wdkY vdkvm;tyfaom twkr&Sdaom
jrwfaomtusifh\ tqHk;jzpfaoom t&[wâzdkvfudk

rMumrD ,ckb0üyif udk,fwdkifxl;aom ÓPfjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeV]]y#doaE``aerl
ukefNyD? jrwfaomtusifhudk usifhoHk;NyD;NyD?
r*fudpöudk jyKNyD;NyD? p(r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg
wpfyg;aom jyKzG,fr&SdawmhNyD}}[k xl;aom
ÓPfjzifh odV toQiftEk½k'gonf &[EÅmwdkYwGif
wpfyg;tygt0if jzpfavownf;/

t|rokwf/

9-y#d pä Eéokwf

132/ &[ef;wdkY poHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
zkH;uG,fxm;tyfukefrSom *kPfoa&udk
aqmifEdkifukef\? zGifhazmfxm;tyfukefaomf
*kPfoa&udk raqmifEdkifukef/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;
[lrl- &[ef;wdkY rmwk*gronf zkH;uG,fxm;tyfrSom
*kPfoa&udk aqmifEdki\? zGifhazmfxm;tyfaomf
*kPfoa&udk raqmifEdkif/ &[ef;wdkY ykPÖm;wdkY\
aA'ifrEÅmefwdkYonf zkH;uG,fxm;tyfukefrSom
*kPfoa&udk aqmifEdkifukef\
zGifhazmfxm;tyfukefaomf *kPfoa&udk
raqmifEdkifukef/ &[ef;wdkY rSm;aom t,lonf
zkH;uG,fxm;tyfrSom *kPfoa&udk aqmifEdki\?
zGifhazmfxm;tyfaomf *kPfoa&udk raqmifEdkif/
&[ef;wdkY poHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
zkH;uG,fxm;tyfukefrSom *kPfoa&udk
aqmifEdkifukef\? zGifhazmfxm;tyfukefaomf
*kPfoa&udk raqmifEdkifukef/

&[ef;wdkY poHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
yGifhvif;ukefaomfom wifhw,fukef\? zkH;uG,fukefaomf
rwifhw,fukef? tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY
v0ef;onf yGifhvif;aomfom wifhw,f\? zHk;uG,faomf
rwifhw,f? &[ef;wdkY ae0ef;onf yGifhvif;aomfom

wifhw,f\? zHk;uG,faomf rwifhw,f? &[ef;wdkY
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mMum;onfhw&m;awmfonf
yGifhvif;aomfom wifhw,f\? zHk;uG,faomf rwifhw,f/
&[ef;wdkY poHk;rsKd;wdkYonf yGifhvif;ukefaomfom
wifhw,fukef\? zHk;uG,fukefaomf rwifhw,fukef[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

e0rokwf/

10-avcokwf

133/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
yk^{*3/4}KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ausmufü a&;xGif;xm;aom
tu©&mESifh wlaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? ajrü a&;jcpftyfaom
tu©&mESifh wlaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? a&ü a&;om;tyfaom
tu©&mESifh wlaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ausmufü a&;xGif;xm;aom tu©&mESifh wlaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tpOfryjwf trsufxGufwwf\?
xdkol\ xdk trsufonfvnf; aeYnOfh &SnfpGm
udef;atmif;ae\ &[ef;wdkY ausmufü a&;xGif;xm;aom
tu©&monf avaMumifh jzpfap a&aMumifhjzpfap
vsifpGm rysufpD;oujhodkY? Mumjrihpgm
wnfoujhodkY ptwlomvQif avmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tpOfryjwf trsufxGufwwf\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\
xdk trsufonf aeYnOfh&SnfpGm udef;atmif;ae\
&[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk ausmufü a&;xGif;xm;aom
tu©&mESifh wlaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY ajrü a&;jcpftyfaom tu©&mESifh wlaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tpOfryjwf trsufxGufwwf\?
xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ xdk trsufonf um; aeYnOfh&SnfpGm
udef;atmif; rae/ &[ef;wdkY ajrü a&;jcpftyfaom

tu©&monf avaMumifh jzpfap a&aMumifhjzpfap
vsifpGm ysufpD;ouJhodkY? MumjrifhpGm
rwnfouJhodkY ptwlomvQif pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk³/₄Kdvfonf tpOfrjywf trsufxGufwwf\? xdk yk³/₄Kdvf\
xdk trsufonfum; aeYnOfh&SnfpGm udef;atmif; rae/
&[ef;wdkY pyk³/₄Kdvfudk ajrü a&;jcpftyfaom
tu©&mESifhwlaom yk³/₄Kdvf[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY a&ü a&;om;tyfaom tu©&mESifh wlaom
yk³/₄Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaomyk³/₄Kdvfonf ¹/₂kefY&if;aompum;
Murf;MuKwfaompum; rESpfouf zG,faompum;jzifh
qdktyfaomfvnf; qufoG,fonfom ESD;aESmonfom
aygif;oif;jrj aygif;oif;onfomwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY a&ü
a&;om;tyfaom tu©&monf vsifpGm
uif;aysmufvG,fouJhodkY? MumjrifhpGm
rwnfEdkifouJhodkY ptwlomvQif pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk³/₄Kdvfonf ¹/₂kefY&if;aom pum;
Murf;MuKwfaompum; rESpfoufzG,faompum;jzifh
qdktyfaomfvnf; qufoG,fonfom ESD;aESmonfom
aygif;oif;jrjaygif;oif;onfomwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pyk³/₄Kdvfudk a&ü a&;om;tyf aom
tu©&mESifhwlaom yk³/₄Kdvf[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY
pyk³/₄KdvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;
&Sdukef\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

oHk;ckajrmuf ukodem&0*f NyD;V

(14) 4-a,m"mZD00*f 1-a,m"mZD0okwf

134/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom ppfol&Jaumif;onf rif;tm; xdkuf\
rif;toHk;awmfcHjzpf\? rif;\ vuf¹/₂Hk;[líomvQif

a&wGufjCIF;odkY a&muf\? tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü ppfol&Jaumif;onf ta0;üvnf;
(jrm;udk) usa&mufapEdkif\? rcRwfr,Gif;
pl;0ifapEdkif\? BuD;pGmaom txnfudk,fudkvnf;
azmufxGif;apEdkif\ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
ppfol&Jaumif;onf rif;tm; xdkuf\? rif;toHk;awmfchJzpf\?
rif;\ vuf¹/₂Hk;[líomvQif a&wGufjCIF;odkY a&muf\/
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif t*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaoMfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xdkuf\y/ vltaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef
tjrwfqHk; v,fajrozG,fjzpf\ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ta0;üvnf;
usa&mufapEdkif\? rcRwfr,Gif; pl;0ifapEdkif\?
BuD;pGmaom txnfudk,fudkvnf; azmufxGif;apEdkif\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf ta0;ü
usa&mufapEdkifoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom twGif;
tyvnf;jzpfaom Murf;wrf; El;nHhonfvnf;jzpfaom t,kwf
tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0; teD;vnf;jzpfaom ¹/₂kyf[l orQ
tm;vHk;udk]]p¹/₂kyfonf ighOpömr[kwf? p¹/₂kyfonf
igr[kwf? p¹/₂kyfonf ighudk,fr[kwf}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom (0dyóemçr*f)
ynmjzifh ¹/₂lV twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom
twGif; tyvnf;jzpfaom Murf;wrf;El;nHhonfvnf;jzpfaom
t,kwf tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0; teD;vnf;jzpfaom
a0'em[lorQtm;vHk;udk]]pa0'emonf ighOpömr[kwf?
pa0'emonf igr[kwf? pa0'emonf ighudk,fr[kwf}}
[k[kwfwdkif; rSefpGmrSefuefaom (0dyóemçr*f)
ynmjzifh ¹/₂lV twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom
twGif; tyvnf;jzpfaom Murf;wrf;El;nHhonfvnf;jzpfaom
t,kwftjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0;teD;vnf;jzpfaom
onm[lorQtm;vHk;udk]]ponmonf ighOpömr[kwf?
ponmonf igr[kwf? ponmonf ighudk,fr[kwf}}}

[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom (0dyóemç r*f)
ynmjzifh ½lV twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf; jzpfaom
twGif; tyvnf;jzpfaom Murf;wrf; El;nHhonfvnf;jzpfaom
t,kwf tjrwfvnf; jzpfaom ta0; teD;vnf;jzpfaom
ocFg&[lorQ tm;vHk;wdkYudk]]pocFg&wdkYonf
ighOpöm r[kwf ukef? pocFg&wdkYonf igr[kwfukef?
pocFg&wdkYonf ighudk,fr[kwfukef}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom (0dyóemç r*f)
ynmjzifh ½lV twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜefvnf; jzpfaom
twGif; tyvnf; jzpfaom Murf;wrf; El;nHhonfvnf;jzpfaom
t,kwf tjrwfvnf;jzpfaom ta0; teD;vnf;jzpfaom
0dnmOf[lorQtm;vHk;udk]]p0dnmOfonf
ighOpömr[kwf? p0dnmOfonf igr[kwf? p0dnmOfonf
ighudk,fr[kwf}}][k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom
(0dyóemç r*f) ynmjzifh ½lV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
&[ef;onf ta0;ü usa&mufapEdkifV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf rcRwfr,Gif;
pl;0ifapEdkifoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
od\?]]pum; qif;&J jzpfaMumif;wnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\?]]pum;
qif;&JcsKyf&mwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
od\?]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odV
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf rcRwfr,Gif;
pl;0ifapEdkifV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf BuD;pGmaom
txnfudk,fudk azmufxGif;apEdkifoenf;? h&[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf BuD;pGmaom
t0dZÆemptkudk azmufxGif;apEdkif? &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif &[ef;onf BuD;pGmaom txnfudk,fudk
azmufxGif;apEdkifV &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphKaom &[ef;onf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef

xdkuf\y/ vltaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrozG,f
jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

yXrokwf/

2-y&domokwf

135/ &[ef;wdkY y&dowfwdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
tqHk;rcufojzifh rar;rlí qHk;rtyfaom y&dowf?
tqHk;rvG,fojzifh ar;í qHk;rtyfaom y&dowf? yrmPudk
odí qHk;rtyfaom y&dowfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
y&dowfwdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-rdwåokwf

136/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom taqGcifyGef;aumif;udk rSD0Jxdkuf?
tb,ft*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ay;EdkifcJonfudk ay;\?
jyKEdkifcJonfudk jyK\? onf;cHEdkifcJonfudkonf;chV
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
taqGcifyGef;aumif;udk rSD0Jxdkuf\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-OyÜg'gokwf

137/ &[ef;wdkY bk&m;&SifwdkY yGifhonfjzpfap
ryGifhonfjzpfap xdk (tedpö) "mwfonf oabm tm;jzifh
wnfonf\ tjzpfç oabmtm;jzifh jrJonf\ tjzpfjzifh

wnfaeonfomvQifwnf;/ ocFg&w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf
rjrJukef? xdk oabmw&m;udk bk&m;&Sifonf ÓPjzifh
xdk;xGif;í od\? ÓPjzifh ouf0ifí od\? ÓPjzifh
xdk;xGif;ouf0if odNyD;í]]ocFg&w&m;
tm;vHk;wdkYonf rjrJukef}}[k ñTefMum;awmfrl\?
a[mMum;awmfrl\? ynwfawmfrl\? ÓPfü xm;awmfrl\?
zGifhjawmfrl\? a0zefawmfrl\? ay:vGifatmif
jyKawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY bk&m;&SifwdkY
yGifhonfjzpfap ryGifhonfjzpfap xdk ('ku©) "mwfonf
oabmtm;jzifh wnfonf\ tjzpfç oabmtm;jzifh jrJonf\
tjzpfjzifh wnfaeonfomwnf;?
ocFg&w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf qif;&Jukef\? xdk
oabmw&m;udk bk&m;&Sifonf ÓPjzifh xdk;xGif;í od\?
ÓPjzifh ouf0ifí od\? ÓPjzifh xdk;xGif; ouf0ifí
odNyD;vQif]]ocFg&w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf
qif;&Jukef\}}[k ñTefMum;awmfrl\? a[mMum;awmfrl\?
ynwfawmfrl\? ÓPfü xm;awmfrl\? zGifhjawmfrl\?
a0zefawmfrl\? ay:vGifatmif jyKawmfrl\ &[ef;wdkY
bk&m;&SifwdkY yGifhonfjzpfap ryGifhonfjzpfap xdk
(tewå) "mwfonf oabmtm;jzifh wnfonf\ tjzpfç
oabmtm;jzifh jrJonf\ tjzpfjzifh wnfaeonfomwnf;?
w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tvdkodkY rvdkufukef? xdk
oabmw&m;udk bk&m;&Sifonf ÓPjzifh xdk;xGif;í od\?
ÓPjzifh ouf0ifí od\? ÓPjzifh xdk;xGif; ouf0ifí
odNyD;vQif]]w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tvdkodkY
rvdkufukef? (tewåjzpfukef\}}[k ñTefMum;awmfrl\?
a[mMum;awmfrl\? ynwfawmfrl\? ÓPfühxm;awmfrl\?
zGifhjawmfrl\? a0zefawmfrl\? ay:vGifatmif
jyKawmfrl\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-auourÁvokwf

138/ &[ef;wdkY csnfrQifjzifh &uftyfukefaom
t0wf[lorQwdkYwGif vlqHcsnfrQifjzifh &ufxm;aom
urÁvmudk (xdk t0wfwdkYatmuf) t,kwfnHhqHk; t0wf[k
qdkxdkuf\ &[ef;wdkY vlqHcsnfrQifjzifh &ufxm;aom
urÁvmonf at;aom&moDü tvGefat;\? yltDKufaom
&moDü tvGefyltdkuf\? tqif;rvS? teHYraumif;?
Murf;wrf;aom tawGUTxd &Sd\ &[ef;wdkY ptwl omvQif
rsm;pGmukefaom orPjAm[®PwdkY\
t,l0g'[lorQwdkYwGif ru©vda*gomv\ t,l0g'udk (xdk
t,l0g'wdkYatmuf) t,kwfnHhqHk;[lí qdkxdkuf\

&[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; ru©vda*gomvonf]]ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuH
r&Sd? ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHudk jyKjCIF;r&Sd?
tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,r&Sd}}[k qdkavh&Sd\
podkY ,lavh &Sd\ &[ef;wdkY a&S;vGefavNyD;aom
umvü yGifhawmfrlMuukefNyD;aom ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
bk&m;&SifwdkYonfvnf; ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuH &Sd\
ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHudk jyKjCIF;&Sd\
tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sd\[k a[mawmfrlcJhukefNyD/
&[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
ru©vda*gomvonf xdk yGifhawmfrlukefNyD;aom
bk&m;&SifwdkYudkvnf;]]ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHonf
r&Sd? ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHudk jyKjCIF;r&Sd?
tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d, r&Sd}}[k wm;jrpf\ &[ef;wdkY
vmvwåHUAom umvü yGifhawmfrlvwåHUAom
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
bk&m;&SifwdkYonfvnf; ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuH &Sd\
ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHudk jyKjCIF;&Sd\
tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sd\[k a[mawmfrlukevåHU/
&[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
ru©vda*gomvonf yGifhawmfrlvwåHUAom

bk&m;&SifwdkYudkvnf;]]ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHonf
r&Sd? ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHudk jyKjcf; r&Sd?
tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d, r&Sd}}[k wm;jrpfV/
&[ef;wdkY ,cktcgü ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom igonfvnf; ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuH &Sd\
ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHudk jyKjcf; &Sd\
tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sd\[k a[mawmfrlV &[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; ru©vd a*gomvonf
ighudkvnf;]]ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHonf r&Sd?
ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHudk jyKjcf; r&Sd?
tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d, r&Sd}}[k wm;jrpfV

&[ef;wdkY jrpqHkjrp0ü axmifxm;aom Nr\$KH;onf
rsm;pGmukefaom ig;wdkY\ tpD;tyGg;rjh&ef qif;&J&ef
tusKd;r&Sd ysufpD;&ef jzpfoujhodkY? &[ef;wdkY
ptwlmvQif vlaxmifNr\$KH;ujhodkY avmuü
jzpfay:vmaom (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; ru©vda*gomvonf rsm;pGm aom
owå0gwdkY\ tpD;tyGm;rjh&ef qif;&J&ef tusKd;r&Sd
ysufpD;&ef jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-orÜ'gokwf

139/ &[ef;wdkY jynfhpHkjcif;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- o''g\
jynfhpHkjcif;? oDv\ jynfhpHkjcif;? ynm\
jynfhpHkjcif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
jynfhpHkjcif;wdkYonf phoHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-0k'"dokwf

140/ &[ef;wdkY BuD;yGg;jcif;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- o''g\
BuD;yGg;jcif;? oDv\ BuD;yGg;jcif;? ynm\
BuD;yGg;jcif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
BuD;yGg;jcif;wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-tócVKuFokwf

141/ &[ef;wdkY jrif;i,foHk;rsKd;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
a,musfm;i,foHk;rsKd;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
a[mMum;tHh? xdkw&m;udk emMuukefavmh?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;ukefavmh? a[mMum;aytHh[k
rdefYawmfrl\]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHMuukef\
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY jrif;i,f oHk;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom jrif;i,fonf
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhom jynfhpHkí tqif;tvHk;t&yfwdkYESifh
rjynfhpHk? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom jrif;i,fonf
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkí
tvHk;t&yfESifhum; rjynfhpHk? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom jrif;i,fonf vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk
tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\
&[ef;wdkY jrif;i,foHk;rsKd;wdkY[lonf ponfwdkY yifwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY a,musfm;i,foHk;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom a,musfm;i,fonf
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhom jynfhpHkí tqif;tvHk;t&yfwdkYESifh
rjynfhpHk? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
a,musfm;i,fonf vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk

tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkí tvHk;t&yfESifhum; rjynfhpHk/
&[ef;wdkY þavmuü tcsKdUaom a,musfm;i,fonf
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk
tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif a,musfm;i,fonf
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhom jynfhpHkí tqif;tvHk; t&yfwdkYESifh
rjynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
od\y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkY
a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\
þodjcif;udk xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ (ÓPfwnf;[laom) vsifjrefjcif;
[k igqdk\? tcsif;csif; ydkif;jcm;tyfaom "r®üvnf;aumif;?
tcsif;csif; ydkif;jcm;tyfaom Ode,üvnf;aumif; jyóemudk
ar;tyfaomf wGefYqkwf\? rajzqdkEdkif?
brajzqdkEdkifjcif;udk xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ (*kPfwnf;[laom)
tqif;r&Sd[k igqdk\ ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\
taxmuftyHhjzpfaom aq; toHk;taqmifwdkYudk r&?
bypönf;av;yg; r&jcif;udk xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ tvHk;t&yf
r&Sd[k igqdk\ &[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif a,musfm;i,fonf
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhom jynfhpHkí tqif;tvHk;t&yfwdkYESifh
rjynfhpHk/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif a,musfm;i,fonf
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk
tvHk;t&yfESifhum; rjynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif;htusifhwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\y/ þodjcif;udk xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ (ÓPfwnf;[laom) vsifjrefjcif;[k igqdk\
tcsif;csif; ydkif;jcm;tyfaom "r®üvnf;aumif;? tcsif;csif;
ydkif;jcm;tyf aom Ode,üvnf;aumif; jyóemudk
ar;tyfaomf ajzqdkEdkif\? rwGefYqkwf/
pajzqdkEdkifjcif;udk xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ (*kPfwnf;[laom)
tqif;[k igqdk\ ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuf

tyHhjzpfaom aq;toHk;taqmifwdkYudkum; r&?
pr&jcif;udk xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ tvHk;t&yf r&Sdjcif;[k
igqdkV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif a,musfm;i,fonf
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkí
tvHk;t&yfESifhum; rjynfhpHk/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif a,musfm;i,fonf
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkí
tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf; jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\ podjcif;udk xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\
(ÓPfwnf;[laom) vsifjrefjcif;[k igqdk\? tcsif;csif;
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom "r@üvnf;aumif;? tcsif;csif;
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom 0de,üvnf;aumif; jyóemudk
ar;tyfaomf ajzqdkEdkif\? rwGefYqkwf?
pajzqdkEdkifjcif;udk xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ (*kPfwnf;[laom)
tqif;[k igqdkV ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\
taxmuftyHhjzpfaom aq;toHk;taqmifwdkYudk &\?
p&jcif;udk xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ tvHk;t&yf[k igqdkV
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif a,musfm;i,fonf
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\ tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\
tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? &[ef;wdkY
a,musfm;i,foHk;rsKd;wdkY[lonf ponfwdkYyifwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

t|rokwf/

9-tóy&óokwf

142/ &[ef;wdkY (jrif;wdkYü) vGefuJaom
jrif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? (vlwdkYü)
vGefuJaom a,musfm;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
a[mMum;tHh? xdkw&m;udk emMuukefavmh?

aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;ukefavmh? a[mMum;aytHh[k
rdefYawmfri\]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;
avQmufxm;ukef\ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;udk
rdefYawmfri\-

(jrif;wdkYü) vGefujaom jrif;oHk;rsKd;wdkY[lonf
tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü (jrif;wdkYü)
vGefujaom jrif;tcsKdUonf vsifjrefjcif;ESifhom
jynfhpHkí tqif;tvHk;t&yfESifh rjynfhpHk? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü (jrif;wdkYü) vGefujaom jrif;tcsKdUonf
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkí
tvHk;t&yfESifhum; rjynfhpHk? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
(jrif;wdkYü) vGefuJ aom jrif;tcsKdUonf
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk
tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\ &[ef;wdkY (jrif;wdkYü)
vGefujaom jrif; oHk;rsKd;wdkY[lonf ponfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY (vlwdkYü) vGefujaom
a,musfm;oHk;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pavmu0,f (vlwdkYü) vGefujaom
a,musfm;onf vsifjrefjcif;ESifhom jynfhpHkí tqif;tvHk;
t&yfwdkYESifh rjynfhpHk? &[ef;wdkY pavmu0,f
(vlwdkYü) vGefujaom a,musfm;onf vsifjrefjcif;
ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkí
tvHk;t&yfESifhum; rjynfhpHk? &[ef;wdkY pavmu0,f
(vlwdkYü) vGefujaom a,musfm;onf
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk
tvHk; t&yfESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\ &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif
(vlwdkYü) vGefujaom a,musfm;onfhvsifjrefjcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkí tqif;ESifh rjynfhpHk tvHk;t&yfESifh
rjynfpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
atmuf (umrbHk) ü (y#doaE"aejcif;) tzdkY&Sdonfh
ig;yg;aom oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzJGU}wdkY\
t<uif;rjhukefjcif;aMumifh jA[®mhbHkü Oyygwf
y#doaE" aeí xdk bHkü omvQif y&dedAÁmef jyK&\?

xdk jA[®mhbHkrS jyefvnfjcf; oabm r&Sd? ponfudk
xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ vsifjrefjcf;[k ig qdk\ tcsif;csif;
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom "r®üvnf;aumif;? tcsif;csif;
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom 0de,üvnf;aumif; jyóemudk
ar;tyfaomf wGefYqkwf\? rajzqdkEdkif? ponfudk xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ (*kPfwnf;[laom) tqif; r&Sdjcf;[k ig qdk\
ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHh jzpfao
aq;toHk;taqmifwdkYudk r&? ponfudk xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\
tvHk;t&yf r&Sdjcf;[k ig qdk\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
(vlwdkY ü) vGefujaom a,musfm;onf
vsifjrefjcf;ESifhom jynfhpHkí tqif;ESifh rjynfhpHk?
tvHk;t&yfESifh rjynfhpHkay/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif (vlwdkYü) vGefujaom
a,musfm;onf vsifjrefjcf;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk
tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkí tvHk;t&yfESifhum;
rjynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
atmuf (umrbHk) ü (y#doaE"aejcf;) tzdkY&Sdonfh
ig;yg;aom oHa,mZOf]taESmiftz]GU}wdkY\
t<uif;rjhukefjcf;aMumifh jA[®mhbHkü Oyygw
y#doaE"aeí xdk bHküomvQif y&dedAÁmef jyK&\?
xdk jA[®mhbHkrS jyefvnfjcf; oabm r&Sd? ponfudk
xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ vsifjrefjcf;[k ig qdk\? tcsif;csif;
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom "r®üvnf;aumif;? tcsif;csif;
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom 0de,üvnf;aumif; jyóemudk
ar;tyfaomf ajzqdkEdkif\? rwGefYqkwf? ponfudk xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ tqif;[k igqdk\? ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\
taxmuftyHhjzpfao aq;toHk;taqmifwdkYudk r&?
ponfudk xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ tvHk;t&yf r&Sdjcf;[k ig qdk\
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif (vlwdkYü) vGefujaom
a,musfm;onf vsifjrefjcf;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk
tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkí tvHk;t&yfESifhum;
rjynfhpHkay/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif (vlwdkYü)
vGefujaom a,musfm;onf vsifjrefjcf;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk
tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf;

jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaom (vlwdkYü) vGefujaom a,musfm;onf atmuf
(umrbHk) ü (y#doaE"aejcif;) tzdkY&Sdonfh ig;yg;aom
oHa,mZO f]taESmiftzJGU}wdkY\ t<uif;rjh
ukefjcif;aMumifh jA[®mhbHkü Oyygwfy#doaE" aeí
xdk bHküomvQif y&dedAÁmef jyK&\? xdk
jA[®mhbHkrS jyefvnfjcif;oabm r&Sd? ponfudk xdk
yk*³/₄Kdvf\ vsifjrefjcif;[k igqdk\? tcsif;csif;
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom "r®üvnf;aumif;? tcsif;csif;
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom Ode,üvnf;aumif; jyóemudk
ar;tyfaomf ajzqdkEdkif\? rwGefYqkwf? ponf udk xdk
yk*³/₄Kdvf\ tqif;[k igqdk\? ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\
taxmuftyHhjpfaom aq; toHk;taqmifwdkYudk &\?
ponfudk xdk yk*³/₄Kdvf\ tvHk; t&yf[k igqdk\
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif (vlwdkYü) vGefujaom
a,musfm;onf vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\
tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk\ &[ef;wdkY (vlwdkYü) vGefujaom
a,musfm;oHk;rsKd;wdkYonf ponfwdkYyifwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-tómZmeD,okwf

143/ &[ef;wdkY tmZmenfjrif;aumif;
oHk;rsKd;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? tmZmenfa,musfm;
aumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; a[mMum;aytHh?
xdkw&m;udk emMuukefavmh? aumif;pGm ESvHk;
oGif;ukefavmh? a[mMum;aytHh[k
rdefYawmfrl\]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xdk&[ef;wdkYonfhjrwpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;
avQmufxm;ukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;onf bpum;udk
rdefYawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY tmZmenfjrif;aumif; oHk;rsKd;wdkY[lonf
tb,fwdkYenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü/y/ tcsKdUaom
tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk
tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV
&[ef;wdkY tmZmenfjrif;aumif; oHk;rsKd;wdkY[lonf
ponfwdkY yifwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;
oHk;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü/y/ tcsKdUaom tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;onf
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk
tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif
tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;onf/y/ vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf;
jynfhpHkoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;jcif;aMumifh
tmoa0guif;aom udavomrS vGwfajrmuf aom
(t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh (t&[wåzdkvf) ynmudk
rsufarSmufb0üyif udk,fwdkifxl;aom ÓPjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKí a&mufvsuf ae\? ponfudk xdk
yk*³/₄Kdvf\ vsifjrefjcif;[lí igqdkV tcsif;csif;
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom "r@üvnf;aumif;? tcsif;csif;
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom 0de,üvnf;aumif; jyóemudk
ar;tyfaomf ajzqdkEdkif\? rwGefYqkwf? ponfudk xdk
yk*³/₄Kdvf\ tqif;[lí igqdk\? ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\
taxmuftyHhjzpfaom aq;toHk;taqmifwdkYudk &\?
ponfudk xdk yk*³/₄Kdvf\ tvHk;t&yf[k igqdkV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;onf
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? tqif;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk\? tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV &[ef;wdkY
tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif; oHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
ponfwdkYyifwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-yXr arm&ed0gyokwf

144/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*Kd[fjynf
Oa'gif;wdkYudk tpmay;&m]arm&ed0gy}
y&dAdkZfwdkYt&Hü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY}][k
rdefYawmfrl\ xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]toQifbk&m;}}[lí
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum; avQmufxm; ukef\
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf pifppf NyD;qHk;jcif;&Sd\? pifppfa,m*
av;yg;jzifh ab;r&Sd? pifppf jrwpfaom tusifhudk
usifhoHk;\? pifppf tqHk;&Sd\? ewf vlwdkYxuf jrwf\
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[EÅmyk*¾KdvfwdkY\
Opömjzpfaom oDv*kPf? &[EÅmyk*¾KdvfwdkY\
Opömjzpfaom orm"d*kPf? &[EÅmyk*¾KdvfwdkY\
Opömjzpfaom ynm*kPfESifh (jynfhpHk\)/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
pifppf NyD;qHk;jcif;&Sd\? pifppfa,m*av;yg;jzifh
ab;r&Sd? pifppf jrwpfaom tusifhudk usifhoHk;\? pifppf
tqHk;&Sd\? ewfvlwdkYxuf jrwf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

12-'kwd, arm&ed0gyokwf

145/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf pifppf NyD;qHk;jcif;&Sd\
pifppf a,m* av;yg;jzifh ab;r&Sd? pifppf jrwpfaom
tusifhudk usifhoHk;\? pifppf tqHk;&Sd\
ewfvlwdkYhxuf jrwf\
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
wefcdk; jym#d[m]£''dyg#d[m&d,}? twyfa[mjcif;

jym#d[m]tma'oemyg#d[m &d,}? qHk;rjCIF; jym#d[m
]tEkomoedYg#d[m&d,}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
pifppf NyD;qHk;jcif;&Sd\? pifppf a,m*av;yg; jzifh
ab;r&Sd? pifppf jrWfaom tusifhudk usifhoHk;\? pifppf
tqHk;&Sd\? ewfvlwdkYxuf jrWf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'Gg'orokwf/

13-wwd, arm&ed0gyokwf

146/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf pifppf NyD;qHk;jcif;&Sd\?
pifppf a,m*av;yg;jzifh ab;r&Sd? pifppf jrWfaom
tusifhudk usifhoHk;\? pifppf tqHk;&Sd\? ewfvlwdkY
xuf jrWf\? tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- rSefuefaom t,l
(0dyóemÓPf)? rSefuefaom tod (t&[wår*fÓPf)?
rSefuefaom vGwfajrmufjCIF; (t&[wåzdkvf)wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY pw&m; oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifhjynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf pifppf NyD;qHk;jcif;&Sd\? pifppf
a,m*av;yg;jzifh ab;r&Sd? pifppf jrWfaom tusifhudk
usifhoHk;\? pifppf tqHk;&Sd\? ewfvlwdkYxuf jrWf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

aw&orokwf/

av;ckajrmuf a,m"mZD00*f NyD;V

(15) 5-r*fV0*f 1-tukovokwf

147/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom oludk aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl
i&Jü csxm;tyf\? tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
tukodkvfum,uH? tukodkvf0pDuH? tukodkvf

raemuHwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom oludk
aqmif,lí csxm;tyf ouJhodkY ptwl i&Jü jzpf&V

&[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
oludk aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfü
csxm;tyf\? tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ukodkvfum,uH?
ukodkvf0pDuH? ukodkvf raemuHwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
oludk aqmif,lí csxm;tyf ouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfü jzpf&\[
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-om0ZÆokwf

148/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom olonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl
i&Jü jzpf&\? tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tjypf&Sdaom
um,uH? tjypf&Sdaom 0pDuH? tjypf&Sdaom
raemuHwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom olonf
aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl i&Jü jzpf&V

&[ef;wdkY pw&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaomolonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl
ewfjynfü jzpf&V tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
tjypfr&Sdaom um,uH? tjypfr&Sdaom 0pDuH?
tjypfr&Sdaom raemuHwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/ ptwl ewfjynfü jzpf&\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-0dorokwf

149/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/
rnDñGwfaom um,uH? rnDñGwfaom 0pDuH?
rnDñGwfaom raemuHwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/ ptwl i&Jü jzpf&V

&[ef;wdkY w&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/
nDñGwfaom um,uH? nDñGwfaom 0pDuH?
nDñGwfaom raemuHwdkYwnf;/y/ ptwl ewfjynfü jzpf&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-tokpdokwf

150/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/
rpifMu,faom um,uH? rpifMu,faom 0pDuH?
rpifMu,faom raemuH/y/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/ ptwl i&Jü jzpf&V

&[ef;wdkY w&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/ pifMu,faom
um,uH? pifMu,faom 0pDuH? pifMu,f aom
raemuHwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
w&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom olonf aqmif,lí
csxm;tyf oujhodkY ptwl ewfjynfü jzpf&\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-yXr cwokwf

151/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom rdkufrj rvdr®maom ol,kwfonf wl;NzKd
zsufqD;tyfaom rd rdudk,fudk apmifha&Smuf\?

tjypfvnf; &Sd\? ynm&SdwdkYvnf; uJh&JUtyf\?
rsm;pGmvnf; raumif;rludk wdk;yGg;ap\?
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tukodkvfum,uH? tukodkvf
0pDuH? tukodkvfraemuHwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom rdkufrJaom
rvdr®maom ol,kwfonf wl;NzKdzsufqD; tyfaom
rdrdudk,fudk apmifha&Smuf\? tjypfvnf; &Sd\?
ynm&SdwdkYvnf; uJh&JUtyf\? rsm;pGmvnf;
raumif;rludk wdk;yGg;ap\

&[ef;wdkY w&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
ynm&Sdaom vdr®maom olawmfauumif;onf rwl;NzKd
rzsufqD;tyfaom rdrdudk,fudk apmifha&Smuf\?
tjypfvnf; r&Sd? ynm&SdwdkYvnf; ruJh&JUtyf?
rsm;pGmvnf;aumif; rludk wdk;yGg;ap\?
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ukodkvfum,uH?
ukodkvf0pDuH? ukodkvfraemuHwdkYwnf;/y/

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd, cwokwf

152/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/
tjypf&Sdaom um,uH? tjypf&Sdaom 0pDuH? tjypf
&Sdaom raemuHwdkYwnf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY
w&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/ tjypfr&Sdaom um,uH?
tjypf r&Sdaom 0pDuH? tjypfr&Sdaom
raemuHwdkYwnf;/y/

q|okwf/

7-wwd, cwokwf

153/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/
 rnDñGwfaom um,uH? rnDñGwfaom OpDuH?
 rnDñGwfaom raemuHwdkYwnf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY
 w&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/ nDñGwfaom um,uH?
 nDñGwfaom OpDuH? nDñGwfaom
 raemuHwdkYwnf;/y/

owårokwf/

8-pwkw→ cwokwf

154/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/
 rpifMu,faom um,uH? rpifMu,faom OpDuH?
 rpifMu,faom raemuHwdkYwnf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY
 w&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/ pifMu,faom um,uH?
 pifMu,faom OpDuH? pifMu,faom raemuHwdkYwnf;/y/
 &[ef;wdkY w&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHk aom
 ynm&Sdaom vdr®maom olawmfaumif;onf rwl;NzKd
 rzsufqD;tyfaom rdrdudk,fudk apmifh a&Smuf\?
 tjyppfvnf; r&Sd? ynm&SdwdkYvnf; ruJh&JUtyf?
 rsm;pGmvnf;aumif; rludk wdk;yGg;ap\[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-0E´emokwf

155/ &[ef;wdkY &Sdcdk;jcif;wdkYonf
 poHk;rsKd;wdkkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
 udk,fjzifh &Sdcdk;jcif;? Elwfjzifh &Sdcdk;jcif;?
 pdwfjzifh &Sdcdk;jcif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
 &Sdcdk;jcif;wdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkkY aywnf;[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-ykAÁPSokwf

156/ &[ef;wdkY eHeufcif;ü udk,fjzifh aumif;aom
tusifhudk usifhukefaom? Elwfjzifh aumif;aom
tusifhudk usifhukefaom? pdwfjzifh aumif;aom
tusifhudk usifhukefaom owå0gwdkYtm; aumif;aom
eHeufcif; jzpfayV

&[ef;wdkY aeYv,fcif;ü udk,f Elwf pdwfjzifh
aumif;aom tusifhudk usifhukefaom owå0gwdkYtm;
aumif;aom aeYv,fcif; jzpfayV

&[ef;wdkY ncsrf;tcgü udk,f Elwf pdwfjzifh
aumif;aom tusifhudk usifhukefaom owå0gwdkYtm;
aumif;aom ncsrf;tcg jzpfay\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

(okp½dkufESifhjynfhpHkaom aeYonf) aumif;aom
eu©wfESifhvnf; ,SOfonf rnf\? aumif;aom r*Fvmvnf;
jzpfay\? aumif;aom rdk;aomufvnf; rnf\? aumif;aom
tdyf&mrS xjcif;vnf; rnf\? aumif;aom cPvnf; rnf\?
aumif;aom rk[kwfvnf; rnf\? (okp½dkufESifh
jynfhpHkonfh tcg0,f) jrwfaom tusifhudk
usifhavh&SdolwdkYü ay;vSLjcif;onfvnf;aumif; pGm
ylaZmfjcif; rnf\ (okp½dkufESifh jynfhpHkaom aeYü)
udk,fjzifh jyKaom trlonf yGg;pD;aom um,uH rnf\?
Elwfjzifh jyKaom trlonf yGg;pD;aom 0pDuH rnf\?
pdwfjzifh jyKaom trlonf yGg;pD;aom raemuH rnf\?
yGg;pD;aom xdk uHwdkYudk aqmufwnfonf rnf\?
yGg;pD;aom xdk uHwdkYudk jyKNyD;í yGg;pD;aom
tusKd;wdkYudk &ukef\ tusKd;udk &aom
xdkolwdkYonf tvHk;pHkaom aqGrsKd;wdkYESifhwuG
jrwfpGmbk&m; omoemawmfü csrf;omukef

pnfyifjyefYyGg;ukefonf jzpfí a&m*g r&Sdjcif;
csrf;omjcif;wdkY jzpfMuapukefownf;/

'orokwf/

ig;ckajrmuf r*Fv0*f NyD;V

wwd, okwfig;q,f NyD;V

(16) 6-tapvu0*f

157-163/ &[ef;wdkY tusifhwdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
avmb\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh jrJjrHpGm ,laom tusifh?
rdrdudk,fudk avmifNrKdufapwwfaom tusifh?
tv,ftvwfjzpfaoam tusifhwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY avmb\
tpGrf;tm;jzifh jrJjrHpGm ,laom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf]]umr*kPfwdkYü
tjypfr&Sd}}[k podkY qdkavh&Sd\? podkY ,lavh&Sd\
xdk yk*³/₄Kdvfonf umr*kPfwdkYü tvdk&Sdwdkif;
oHk;aqmifcHpm;jcif;odkY a&mufV &[ef;wdkY
ptusifhudk avmb\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh jrJjrHpGm ,laom
tusifh[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY rdrdudk,fudk avmifNrKdufapwwfaom
tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
olonf t0wfr0wfbj ae\? vGwfvypGm usifh¹? vufjzifh
(rpifudk) okwf\? toQif vmygavmh qdkol\ qGrf;udk
rch? toQif &yfygOD;avmh qdkol\ qGrf;udk rch? rdrd
ruyfa&mufR ,laqmifvmaom qGrf;udk rch? &nfpI;í
jyKaom qGrf;udk rch? yifhzdwfaom qGrf;udk rch?
tdk;0rS (aumfíavmif;aom) qGrf;udk rch? awmif;0rS
(aumfíavmif;aom) qGrf;udk rch? wHcg;chKjcm;í
(avmif;aom) qGrf;udk rch? wkwfjcm;í (avmif;aom)
qGrf;udk rch? usnfayGU jcm;í (avmif;aom) qGrf;udk

rcH? ESpfamufpm;aepOfrS (xí avmif;aom) qGrf;udk
rcH? udk,f0efaqmifrdef;r\ (avmif;aom) qGrf;udk rcH?
EdkYwdkufqj rdef;r\ (avmif;aom) qGrf;udk rcH?
a,musfm;ESifhESD;aESmaeaom rdef;r\ (qGrf;udk)
rcH? aqmfMopkaygif;í (avmif;aom) qGrf;wdkYudk
rcH? acG;arQmfae&mrS (qGrf;udk)
rcH? ,iftHkae&mrS (qGrf;udk) rcH? ig;rpm;? trJrpm;?
ao raomuf? t&ufraomuf? zJGü jr\$Kyfaom aq;&nfudk
raomuf? xdk wuúwGef;onf wpftdrfüom qGrf;cH\
wpfvkwfom pm;\? ESpftdrfüom qGrf;cH\
ESpfvkyfom pm;\? ckepftdrfüom qGrf;cH\
ckepfvkwfom pm;\qGrf;avmif;cGufi,f wpfckpmjzifhvnf;
a&mifh&J\? cGufi,f ESpfckpmjzifhvnf;
a&mifh&J\? cGufi,f ckepfckpmjzifhvnf;
a&mifh&J\? wpf&ufjcm;vnf; tpm pm;\?
ESpf&ufjcm;vnf; tpm pm;\? ckepf&ufjcm;vnf;
tpmpm;\? penf;jzifh vcJGwpfBudrfwdkif atmifvnf;
podkYoabm&Sdaom &ufydkif;jcm;í tpmpm;jcif;
tusifhudk usifhvsuf ae\? xdk wuúwGef;onf
[if;&Gufpdrf;udkaomfvnf; pm;ae\
ajymif;qef²udkaomfvnf; pm;ae\
usdwfoD;qef³udkaomfvnf; pm;ae\
om;a&zwf tpteudkaomfvnf; pm;ae\
arSmfudkaomfvnf; pm;ae\
zJGEk⁴udkaomfvnf; pm;ae\
xrif;a&⁵udkaomfvnf; aomufae\
ESrf;rlefYnufudkaomfvnf; pm;ae\
jrufudkaomfvnf; pm;ae\
EGm;acs;udkaomfvnf; pm;ae\
awmopfjrpf opfoD;udk pm;vsuf rQw\
a<uusaom opfoD;udk pm;vsuf rQw\
xdk wuúwGef;onf ydkufqHavQmf t0wfwdkYudkvnf;
0wf\
ydkufqHavQmfESifh a&maESm&ufaom
t0wfwdkYudkvnf; 0wf\
olao aumifrS t0wfwdkYudkvnf;
0wf\
yHhoult0wfwdkYudkvnf; 0wf\
opfacguft0wfwdkYudkvnf; 0wf\
opfeufa&udkvnf; 0wf\
opfeufa&rQift0wfudkvnf; 0wf\
oref;jruf t0wf udkvnf; 0wf\
0wf\?

avQmfawt0wfudkvnf; 0wf\? ysOfcsyft0wfudkvnf;
0wf\? qHcsnfurÁvm udkvnf;h0wf\?
om;NrD;urÁvmudkvnf; 0wf\? cifykyfiSufawmif
t0wfudkvnf; 0wf\? qHrkwfqdwfudkvnf; Ekwf\?
qHrkwfqdwfEkwfjCIF;trludk tm;xkwf\? xdkif&ef
ae&mudk y,fí &yfvsufvnf; ae\? aqmifhaMumifhvnf;
xdkifae\? aqmifhaMumifh xdkifaejCIF;trludk tm;xkwf\?
ql;tcif;ay:ü ae\? ql;tcif;ay:ü tdyf\? naecsrF;vQif
oHk;Budrfajrmuf a&odkY oufqif;jCIF; trludkvnf;
tm;xkwfV þenf;jzifh þodkYoabm&Sdaom udk,fudk
tvGeftrif; ylyefapaom rsm;pGmaom tusifhudk
rjywftm;xkwfvsuf aeV &[ef;wdkY þtusifhudk
(rdrdudk,fudk) avmifNrKdufapwwfaom tusifh[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY tv,ftvwfjzpfaom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf jyif;pGm
tm;xkwfvsuf qifjCIFvsuf owd&Sdvsuf avmuü wyfrufjCIF;
]tbdZÑm} ESvHk;romjCIF;]a'greó}udk y,fazsmufí
(qHtp&Sdaom) ½kyftaygif;ü ½kyftaygif;[k tzezfef
½lavh&Sdonf jzpfí aeV a0'emwdkYü/y/ pdwfü/y/
jyif;pGm tm;xkwfvsuf qifjCIFvsuf owd&Sdvsuf avmuü
wyfrufjCIF;]tbdZÑm} ESvHk;romjCIF;]a'greó}udk
y,fazsmufí oabmw&m;wdkYü oabmw&m;[k tzezfef
½lavh&Sdonfjzpfí aeV &[ef;wdkY þtusifhudk tv,f
tvwfjzpfaom tusifh]rZÑdry#dy'g}[k qdktyfV
&[ef;wdkY tusifhwdkYonf þoHk;rsKd;wdkYaywnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (1)

&[ef;wdkY tusifhwdkYonf þoHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- avmb\ tpGrf; tm;jzifh
jrJjrHpGm,laom tusifh? rdrdudk,fudk
avmifNrKdufapwwfaom tusifh? tv,ftvwf jzpfaom
tusifhwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY avmb\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh
jrJjrHpGm ,laom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY
þtusifhudk jrJjrHpGm ,laom tusifh[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY (rdrdudk,fudk) avmifNrKdufapwwfaom
tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY ptusifhudk
(rdrdudk,fudk) avmifNrKdufapwwfaom tusifh[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY tv,ftvwfjzpfao tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemü &[ef;onf rjzpfao;aom
tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk rjzpfap&ef ukodkvfqE
´udk jzpfap\? vkHYvjyK\? 0D&d, pdkuf\? pdwfudk
yifhajr\$mufl? BuKd;pm;V jzpfNyD;aom
tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk y,f&ef ukodkvfqE´udk
jzpfap\? vkHYvjyK\? 0D&d,pdkuf\? pdwfudk
yifhajr\$mufl? BuKd;pm;V rjzpfao;aom
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk jzpfay:ap&ef ukodkvfqE´udk
jzpfap\? vkHYvjyK\? 0D&d,pdkufxkwf\? pdwfudk
yifhajr\$mufl? BuKd;pm;V jzpfNyD;aom
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk wnfwhhap&ef
raysmufrysufap&ef BuD;yGg;pnfyif&ef us,fjyefYap&ef
yGg;rsm;&ef jynfhphkap&ef ukodkvfqE´udk jzpfap\?
vkHYvjyK\? 0D&d,pdkuf\? pdwfudk yifhajr\$mufl?
BuKd;pm;V (2)

qE´udk tBuD;trSL;jyKí jzpfao orm"dç tm;xkwfjci;
0D&d,[laom ocFg&ESifh jynfhphkaom £'´dyg'fudk
yGg;rsm;\? 0D&d,udk tBuD;trSL;jyKí jzpfao
orm"d/y/ pdwfudk tBuD;trSL;jyKí jzpfao orm"d/y/
ynmudk tBuD;trSL;jyKí jzpfao orm"dç tm;xkwfjci;
0D&d,[laom ocFg& ESifh jynfhphkaom £'´dyg'fudk
yGg;rsm;\y/ (3)

o'´da`E´udk yGg;rsm;V 0D&d,da`E´udk yGg;rsm;V
owda`E´udk yGg;rsm;V orm"da`E´udk yGg;rsm;V
ynda`E´udk yGg;rsm;Vy/ (4)

o'´gAdkvfudk yGg;rsm;V 0D&d,Adkvfudk
yGg;rsm;V owdAdkvfudk yGg;rsm;V orm"dAdkvfudk
yGg;rsm;V ynmAdkvfudk yGg;rsm;Vy/ (5)

obdoarÁmZÑifudk yGg;rsm;V
"r®0dp,oarÁmZÑifudk yGg;rsm;V
0D&d,oarÁmZÑifudk yGg;rsm;V

yDwdoarÁmZÑifudk yGg;rsm;V
yó'"doarÁmZÑifudk yGg;rsm;V orm"doarÁmZÑifudk
yGg;rsm;V Oayu©moarÁmZÑifudk yGg;rsm;V/y/ (6)

or®m'd|dudk yGg;rsm;V or®mouFyÜudk
yGg;rsm;V or®m0gpmudk yGg;rsm;V or®mur®
EÅudk yGg;rsm;V or®mtmZD0udk yGg;rsm;V
or®m0g,mrudk yGg;rsm;V or®mowdudk yGg;rsm;V
or®m orm"dudk yGg;rsm;V &[ef;wdkY ptusifhudk
tv,ftvwfjzpfao m tusifh[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY
tusifhwdkYonf poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
(7)

ajcmufckajrmuf tapvu0*f NyD;V

- 1/ trsKd;aumif;om;wdkY\ tavhtx[lorQudk y,fí &yfv suf
usifBuD;usifi,f pGefYjcif; ponfudk jyKjcif;yifwnf;/
- 2/ *sKHqef odkYr[kwf qefpdrf;[k tcsKdUrlrsm;ü jyefV
- 3/ jrufoD;qef odkYr[kwf qefwpfrsKd;[k tcsKdUrlrsm;ü
jyefV
- 4/ uaPmyd w@KvH y&da,meE" d- zJGEkonfvnf; qefudk
ajr§;,Suf\? ygxdu0*f t*¾nokwfESifhtnD uP-udk
zJGEk[k jyefonf/
- 5/ xrif;csKd;vnf;[lV

Ã

(17) 7-ur®yxay,smv

164-183/ &[ef;wdkY w&m; okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom olonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyf ouJhodkY ptwl
i&JodkY usa&muf\? tb,f oHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

rdrdvnf; olUtoufudk owf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
olUtoufowfjcf;ü aqmufwnfap\? olUtoufowfjcf;üvnf;
tvdkwlv/ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom olonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY xdkYtwl
i&JodkY a&muf&V &[ef;wdkY
w&m;okH;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom olonf aqmif,lí
csxm;tyf ouJhodkY xdkYtwl ewfjynfodkY a&muf&V
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- rdrdvnf; olUtouf owfjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; olUtoufowfjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfjcf;ü aqmufwnf ap\? olUtoufowfjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfjcf;üvnf; tvdkwlv/y/ (2)

rdrdvnf; ray;onfudk cdk;,lavh&Sd\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; ray;onfudk cdk;,ljcf;ü aqmuf wnfap\?
ray;onfudk cdk;,ljcf;üvnf; tvdkwlv/y/ rdrdvnf;
ray;onfudk cdk;,ljcf;rS a&SmifMuOfV olwpfyg;udkvnf;
ray;onfudk cdk;,ljcf;rS a&SmifMuOfjcf;ü
aqmufwnfap\? ray;onfudk cdk;,ljcf;rS
a&SmifMuOf&müvnf; tvdkwlv/y/ (4)

rdrdvnf; umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh
usifhavh&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; umr*kPfwdkYü
rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhjcf;ü aqmufwnfap\?
umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhjcf;ü tvdk wlv/y/
rdrdvnf; umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfV olwpfyg;udkvnf; umr*kPfwdkYü
rSm;aom tm;jzifh usifhjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfjcf;ü
aqmufwnfap\? umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh
usifhjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfjcf;üvnf; tvdkwlv/y/ (6)

rdrdvnf; r[kwfrSefaom pum;udk ajymqdk\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; r[kwfrSefaom pum;udk ajymjcf;ü
aqmufwnfap\? r[kwfrSefaom pum;udk ajymjcf;üvnf;
tvdkwlv/y/ rdrdvnf; r[kwfrSefaom pum;ajymqdkjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfV olwpfyg;udkvnf; r[kwfrSefaom
pum;ajymjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfjcf;ü aqmufwnfap\?

r[kwfrfSefaom pum;ajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;üvnf;
tvdkwlv/y/ (8)

rdrdvnf; ukef;pum;udk ajym\? olwpyfg;udkvnf;
ukef;pum;ajymjCIF;ü aqmufwnfap\? ukef;pum;udk
ajymjCIF;üvnf; tvdkwlv/y/ rdrdvnf;
ukef;pum;ajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfv olwpyfg;udkvnf;
ukef;pum;ajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;ü aqmufwnfap\?
ukef;pum;ajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;üvnf; tvdkwlv/y/
(10)

rdrdvnf; Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk ajym\?
olwpyfg;udkvnf; Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk ajymjCIF;ü
aqmufwnfapv Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk ajymjCIF;üvnf;
tvdkwlv/y/ rdrdvnf; Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk ajymjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfv olwpyfg;udkvnf; Murf;wrf;aom
pum;udk ajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;ü aqmufwnfap\?
Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk ajymjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfjCIF;üvnf; tvdkwlv/y/ (12)

rdrdvnf; Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk ajymavh&Sd\?
olwpyfg;udkvnf; Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk ajymjCIF;ü
aqmufwnfapv Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk ajymjCIF;üvnf;
tvdkwlv/y/ rdrdvnf; Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk
ajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfv olwpyfg;udkvnf;
Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk ajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;ü
aqmufwnfap\? Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk ajymjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfjCIF; üvnf; tvdkwlv/y/ (14)

rdrdvnf; rufarmjCIF;rsm;\? olwpyfg;udkvnf;
rufarmjCIF;ü aqmufwnfap\? rufarmjCIF;üvnf; tvdkwlv/y/
rdrdvnf; rufarmjCIF; rrm;\? olwpyfg;udkvnf;
rrufarmjCIF;ü aqmufwnfapv rrufarmjCIF;üvnf;
tvdkwlv/y/ (16)

rdrdvnf; ysufpD;apvdkaom pdwf&Sd\?
olwpyfg;udkvnf; ysufpD;apvdjCIF;ü aqmufwnfap\?
ysufpD;apvdjCIF;üvnf; tvdkwlv/y/ rdrdvnf;

olwpyfg;udk ysufpD;apvdkaom pdwfr&Sd?
olwpyfg;udkvnf; ysufpD;apvdkrl r&Sdjcif;ü
aqmufwnfap\? ysufpD;apvdkrl r&Sdjcif;ü tvdkwl\y/
(18)

rdrdvnf; rSm;aom tjrif&Sd\? olwpyfg;udkvnf;
rSm;aom tjrifü aqmufwnfap\? rSm;aom tjrifüvnf;
tvdkwl\y/ rdrdvnf; rSefaom tjrif&Sd\?
olwpyfg;udkvnf; rSefaom tjrifü aqmufwnfap\?
rSefaom tjrifüvnf; tvdkwl\ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom olonf
aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY xdkYtwl ewfjynfodkY
a&muf&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ur®yxay,smv NyD;V

(18) 8-&m*ay,smv

184/ &[ef;wdkY wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} udk xl;aom
ÓPjzifh od&efw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
yGg;rsm;tyfukefV tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- (twårS)
qdwfokOf;aom wnfMunfjCIF;]oknw orm"d}? edrdwfrS
uif;aom wnfMunfjCIF;]tedrdwåorm"d}? (wPSmwnf;
[laom) awmifhwjCIF;rS uif;aom
wnfMunfjCIF;]tyÜPd[dworm"d}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} udk xl;aom ÓPjzifh od&ef
pw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukefV (1)

(&[ef;wdkY wyfrufjCIF; &m*udk xl;aom ÓPjzifh
od&efw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk yGg;rsm; tyfukefV
tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- MuHpnfjCIF;]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfjCIF;]0dpm&} &Sdaom wnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d}?
MuHpnfjCIF;]0dwuf}um; r&Sdç oHk;oyfjCIF;]0dpm&}
rQom&Sdaom wnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d}?
MuHpnfjCIF;]0dwuf}vnf; r&Sdç

oHk;oyfjCIF;]0dpm&}vnf; r&Sdaom
wnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d} wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY &m*udk
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh od&ef þw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
yGg;rsm;tyfukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY &m*udk ydkif;jcm;í
od&efw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukef\y/
ukefcef;ap&ef/ y,f&ef/ ukefap&ef/ ysufpD;ap&ef/
uif;uGmap&ef/ csKyfNidrf;ap&ef/ pGefYvTwf&ef/
wpfzef pGefYvTwf&ef þw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
yGg;rsm;tyfukef\

jypfrSm;jCIF;udk/ awGa0jCIF;udk/ trsufxGufjCIF;udk/
&efNiKd;zJGUjCIF;udk/ olUaus;Zl;udk acszsufjCIF;udk/
tNyKdifjyKjCIF;udk/ jiLpljCIF;udk/ 0efwdkjCIF;udk/
vSnfhYwfjCIF;udk/ pOf;vJjCIF;udk/ cdkiFrMjCIF; udk/
jcKwfjc,fjCIF;udk/ axmifvTm;jCIF;udk/
tvGefaxmifvTm;jCIF;udk/ rmef,pfjCIF;udk/
arhavsmjCIF;udk xl;aomÓPfjzifh od&ef/ ydkif;jcm;í
od&ef/ ukefcef;ap&ef/ y,f&ef/ ukefap&ef/
ysufpD;ap&ef/ uif;uGmap&ef/ csKyfNidrf;ap&ef/
pGefYvTwf&ef/ wpfzef pGefYvTwf&ef
þw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ppum;udk jrWfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\/
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrWfpGmbk&m;\ w&m;awmfudk
0rf;ajrmufpGm cH,lMuavukefownf;/

&m*ay,smv NyD;

wduedygwf NyD;
